

Chaṭṭhasaṅgītipiṭakam

Suttantapiṭake Aṅguttaranikāye

AṬṬHAKA NAVAKA DASA EKĀDASAKANIPĀTAPĀḲI



Buddhavasse 2552

Marammavasse 1370

AD. 2008

Romanized from Myanmar version published in 1997

© Buddhasāsana Society

Pāḷi Series 17

First published in 2008 by Ministry of Religious Affairs

Yangon, Myanmar

THE PĀLI ALPHABET IN BURMESE AND ROMAN CHARACTERS

VOWELS

အ a အာ ā ဣ i ဤ ī ဥ u ဦ ū ဧ e ဩ o

CONSONANTS WITH VOWEL "A"

က ka ခ kha ဂ ga ဃ gha င ṇa
 ဇ ca ဆ cha ဇ ja ဈ jha ဠ ña
 တ ta ဌ tha ဒ da ဝ dha ဏ ṇa
 ပ pa ဖ pha ဗ ba ဘ bha မ ma
 ယ ya ရ ra လ la ဝ va သ sa ဟ ha ဠ la ၊ ṁ

VOWELS IN COMBINATION

ာ = ā ဲ = i ဳ = ī ဴ = u ဵ = ū ံ = e ့ = o
 က ka ကာ kā ကိ ki ကိ kī ကု ku ကု kū ကေ ke ကေ ko
 ခ kha ခါ khā ခိ khi ခိ khī ခု khu ခု khū ခေ khe ခေါ kho ...

CONJUNCT-CONSONANTS

ကက kka	ယ န္ဂha	က န္ဓha	ဈ dhya	ဠ pla	လ္လ lla
ကွ kkha	ဇ cca	က န္ဓa	ဇ dhva	ဥ pba	လျ lya
ကျ kya	ဆ ccha	က န္ဓa	ဇ nta	ဠ bbha	လှ lha
ကြ kri	ဇ jja	က န္ဓa	န ntva	ဈ bya	ဝှ vha
ကလ kla	ဇ jja	က တta	ဇ ntha	ဠ bra	ကွ sta
ကွ kva	ည ñña	က တtha	န nda	ဥ mpa	ကြ strā
ဈ khya	ပ ñha	က တva	န ndra	ဥ mpha	သွ sna
ဇ khva	ပ ñca	က တya	န ndha	ဥ mba	သျ sya
ဂ gga	ဆ ñcha	က တra	န nna	ဠ mbha	သ ssa
ဠ ggha	ည ñja	န dda	ဈ nya	ဥ mma	သွ sma
ဈ gya	ည ñjha	န ddha	န nha	ဈ mya	သွ sva
ဂ gra	ဇ tta	ဈ dya	ဥ ppa	ဥ mha	ကွ hma
က န္ကa	ဌ ttha	ဠ dra	ဥ ppha	လျ yya	ကွ hva
န န္ကha	ည dda	န dva	ဈ pya	လျ yha	ဠ lha
ဂ န္ဂa					

၁ ၂ ၃ ၄ ၅ ၆ ၇ ၈ ၉ ၁၀
 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0

Aṭṭhakanipātapāli

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

1. Paṭhamapaṇṇāsaka

1. Mettāvagga

1. Mettāsutta	...	...	1
2. Paññāsutta	...	...	2
3. Paṭhama-appiyasutta	...	...	6
4. Dutiya-appiyasutta	...	...	6
5. Paṭhamalokadhammasutta	...	...	7
6. Dutiyalokadhammasutta	...	...	7
7. Devadattavipattisutta	...	...	9
8. Uttaravipattisutta	...	...	11
9. Nandasutta	...	...	14
10. Kāraṇḍavasutta	...	...	16
Uddānagāthā	...	...	18

2. Mahāvagga

1. Verañjasutta	...	...	18
2. Sihasutta	...	...	24
3. Assājānīyasutta	...	...	32
4. Assakhaḷuṅkasutta	...	...	33
5. Malasutta	...	...	37
6. Dūteyyasutta	...	...	37
7. Paṭhamabandhanasutta	...	...	38
8. Dutiyabandhanasutta	...	...	38
9. Pahārādasutta	...	...	38
10. Uposathasutta	...	...	44
Uddānagāthā	...	...	47

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

3. Gahapativagga

1. Paṭhama-uggasutta	...	...	47
2. Dutiya-uggasutta	...	...	50
3. Paṭhamahatthakasutta	...	...	53
4. Dutiyahatthakasutta	...	...	54
5. Mahānāmasutta	...	...	55
6. Jīvakasutta	...	...	57
7. Paṭhamabalasutta	...	...	58
8. Dutiyabalasutta	...	...	58
9. Akkhaṇasutta	...	...	60
10. Anuruddhamahāvitakkasutta	...	...	62
Uddānagāthā	...	...	68

4. Dānavagga

1. Paṭhamadānasutta	...	...	68
2. Dutiyadānasutta	...	...	68
3. Dānavatthusutta	...	...	69
4. Khettsutta	...	...	69
5. Dānūpapattisutta	...	...	70
6. Puñṇakiriyavatthusutta	...	...	72
7. Sappurisdānasutta	...	...	74
8. Sappurisasutta	...	...	75
9. Abhisandasutta	...	...	76
10. Duccaritavipākasutta	...	...	77
Uddānagāthā	...	...	78

5. Uposathavagga

1. Saṃkhittūposathasutta	...	...	79
2. Vitthatūposathasutta	...	...	81
3. Visākhāsutta	...	...	84

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
4. Vāseṭṭhasutta	...	...	87
5. Bojjhasutta	...	...	88
6. Anuruddhasutta	...	...	90
7. Dutiyavisākhāsutta	...	...	94
8. Nakulamātāsutta	...	...	95
9. Paṭhama-idhalokikasutta	...	...	96
10. Dutiya-idhalokikasutta	...	...	99
Uddānagāthā	...	...	100

2. Dutiyapaṇṇāsaka

(6) 1. Gotamīvagga

1. Gotamīsutta	...	...	101
2. Ovādasutta	...	...	106
3. Saṁkhittasutta	...	...	106
4. Dīghajāṇusutta	...	...	107
5. Ujjayasutta	...	...	111
6. Bhayasutta	...	...	114
7. Paṭhama-āhuneyyasutta	...	...	114
8. Dutiya-āhuneyyasutta	...	...	115
9. Paṭhamapuggalasutta	...	...	115
10. Dutiyapuggalasutta	...	...	116
Uddānagāthā	...	...	116

(7) 2. Bhūmicālavagga

1. Icchāsutta	...	...	116
2. Alaṁsutta	...	...	118
3. Saṁkhittasutta	...	...	121
4. Gayāsīsasutta	...	...	123

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
5. Abhibhāyatanasutta	...	...	125
6. Vimokkhasutta	...	...	126
7. Anariyavohārasutta	...	...	127
8. Ariyavohārasutta	...	...	127
9. Parisāsutta	...	...	127
10. Bhūmicālasutta	...	...	128
Uddānagāthā	...	...	133

(8) 3. Yamakavagga

1. Paṭhamasaddhāsutta	...	...	133
2. Dutiyasaddhāsutta	...	...	134
3. Paṭhamamaraṇassatisutta	...	...	135
4. Dutiyamaraṇassatisutta	...	...	138
5. Paṭhamasampadāsutta	...	...	140
6. Dutiyasampadāsutta	...	...	141
7. Icchāsutta	...	...	143
8. Alaṁsutta	...	...	145
9. Parihānasutta	...	...	147
10. Kusītārambhavatthusutta	...	...	147
Uddānagāthā	...	...	150

(9) 4. Sativagga

1. Satisampajaññasutta	...	...	150
2. Puṇṇiyasutta	...	...	151
3. Mūlakasutta	...	...	152
4. Corasutta	...	...	153
5. Samaṇasutta	...	...	153
6. Yasaṇasutta	...	...	154

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
7. Pattanikujjanasutta	...	...	158
8. Appasādapavedanīyasutta	...	...	158
9. Paṭisāraṇīyasutta	...	...	159
10. Sammāvattanasutta	...	...	159
Uddānagāthā	...	...	160
(10) 5. Sāmaññaṅgavagga	...	...	160
(11) Rāgaṭṭhā	...	...	161

Aṭṭhakanipātapāḷimātikā niṭṭhitā.

Navakanipātapāli

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

1. Paṭhamapaṇṇāsaka

1. Sambodhivagga

1. Sambodhisutta	...	...	163
2. Nissayasutta	...	...	165
3. Meghiyasutta	...	...	166
4. Nandakasutta	...	...	169
5. Balasutta	...	...	173
6. Sevanāsutta	...	...	174
7. Sutavāsutta	...	...	177
8. Sajjhasutta	...	...	178
9. Puggalasutta	...	...	179
10. Āhuneyyasutta	...	...	180
Uddānagāthā	...	...	180

2. Sīhanādavagga

1. Sīhanādasutta	...	...	180
2. Sa-upādisesasutta	...	...	184
3. Koṭṭhikasutta	...	...	187
4. Samiddhisutta	...	...	190
5. Gaṇḍasutta	...	...	191
6. Saññāsutta	...	...	191
7. Kulasutta	...	...	192
8. Navaṅguposathasutta	...	...	192
9. Devatāsutta	...	...	193
10. Velāmasutta	...	...	195
Uddānagāthā	...	...	197

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

3. Sattāvāsavagga

1. Tiṭhānasutta	...	...	198
2. Assakhaḷuṅkasutta	...	...	198
3. Taṇhāmūlakasutta	...	...	201
4. Sattāvāsasutta	...	...	201
5. Paññāsutta	...	...	202
6. Silāyūpasutta	...	...	203
7. Paṭhamaverasutta	...	...	205
8. Dutiyaverasutta	...	...	207
9. Āghātavatthusutta	...	...	208
10. Āghātaṭṭhavinayasutta	...	...	208
11. Anupubbanirodhasutta	...	...	208
Uddānagāthā	...	...	209

4. Mahāvagga

1. Anupubbavīhārasutta	...	...	209
2. Anupubbavīhārasamāpattisutta	...	...	209
3. Nibbānasukhasutta	...	...	213
4. Gāvī-upamāsutta	...	...	216
5. Jhānasutta	...	...	220
6. Ānandasutta	...	...	224
7. Lokāyatikasutta	...	...	225
8. Devāsurasāṅgāmasutta	...	...	228
9. Nāgasutta	...	...	230
10. Tapussasutta	...	...	233
Uddānagāthā	...	...	241

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

5. Sāmaññavagga

1. Sambādhasutta	...	...	242
2. Kāyasakkhīsutta	...	...	244
3. Paññāvimuttasutta	...	...	245
4. Ubhatobhāgavimuttasutta	...	...	245
5. Sandiṭṭhikadhammasutta	...	...	245
6. Sandiṭṭhikanibbānasutta	...	...	246
7. Nibbānasutta	...	...	246
8. Parinibbānasutta	...	...	246
9. Tadaṅganibbānasutta	...	...	246
10. Diṭṭhadhammanibbānasutta	...	...	246
Uddānagāthā	...	...	247

2. Dutiyapaṇṇāsaka**(6) 1. Khemavagga**

1. Khemasutta	...	...	248
2. Khemappattasutta	...	...	248
3. Amatasutta	...	...	248
4. Amatappattasutta	...	...	248
5. Abhayasutta	...	...	248
6. Abhayappattasutta	...	...	248
7. Passaddhisutta	...	...	248
8. Anupubbapassaddhisutta	...	...	249
9. Nirodhasutta	...	...	249
10. Anupubbanirodhasutta	...	...	249
11. Abhabbasutta	...	...	249
Uddānagāthā	...	...	249

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

(7) 2. Satipaṭṭhānavagga

1. Sikkhādubbalyasutta	...	...	250
2. Nīvaraṇasutta	...	...	250
3. Kāmaguṇasutta	...	...	250
4. Upādānakkhandhasutta	...	...	251
5. Orambhāgiyasutta	...	...	251
6. Gatisutta	...	...	251
7. Macchariyasutta	...	...	251
8. Uddhambhāgiyasutta	...	...	252
9. Cetokhilasutta	...	...	252
10. Cetasovinibandhasutta	...	...	252
Uddānagāthā	...	...	253

(8) 3. Sammappadhānavagga

1. Sikkhasutta	...	...	254
10. Cetasovinibandhasutta	...	...	254

(9) 4. Iddhipādavagga

1. Sikkhasutta	...	...	255
10. Cetasovinibandhasutta	...	...	255

(10) 5. Rāgaḍḍhāyāla	...	...	256
----------------------	-----	-----	-----

Navakanipātapāḷimātikā niṭṭhitā.

Dasakanipātapāli

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaka

1. Paṭhamapaṇṇāsaka

1. Ānisaṃsavagga

1. Kimatthiyasutta	...	...	257
2. Cetaṇākaraṇīyasutta	...	...	258
3. Paṭhama-upanisasutta	...	...	259
4. Duttiya-upanisasutta	...	...	260
5. Tatiya-upanisasutta	...	...	261
6. Samādhisutta	...	...	262
7. Sāriputtasutta	...	...	263
8. Jhānasutta	...	...	264
9. Santavimokkhasutta	...	...	265
10. Vijjāsutta	...	...	266
Uddānagāthā	...	...	267

2. Nāthavagga

1. Senāsanasutta	...	...	268
2. Pañcaṅgasutta	...	...	269
3. Saṃyojanasutta	...	...	269
4. Cetokhīlasutta	...	...	270
5. Appamādasutta	...	...	273
6. Āhuneyyasutta	...	...	274
7. Paṭhamanāthasutta	...	...	275
8. Duttiyanāthasutta	...	...	276
9. Paṭhama-ariyāvāsasutta	...	...	279
10. Duttiya-ariyāvāsasutta	...	...	280
Uddānagāthā	...	...	282

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

3. Mahāvagga

1. Sihanādasutta	...	...	282
2. Adhivuttipadasutta	...	...	285
3. Kāyasutta	...	...	287
4. Mahācundasutta	...	...	289
5. Kasināsutta	...	...	293
6. Kāḷīsutta	...	...	293
7. Paṭhamamahāpañhāsutta	...	...	295
8. Dutiyamahāpañhāsutta	...	...	300
9. Paṭhamakosalasutta	...	...	303
10. Dutiyakosalasutta	...	...	307
Uddānagāthā	...	...	311

4. Upālivagga

1. Upālisutta	...	...	311
2. Pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāsutta	...	...	312
3. Ubbāhikāsutta	...	...	312
4. Upasampadāsutta	...	...	313
5. Nissayasutta	...	...	313
6. Sāmaṇerasutta	...	...	314
7. Saṁghabhedasutta	...	...	314
8. Saṁghasāmaggīsutta	...	...	315
9. Paṭhama-ānandasutta	...	...	315
10. Dutiya-ānandasutta	...	...	316
Uddānagāthā	...	...	316

5. Akkosavagga

1. Vivādasutta	...	...	316
2. Paṭhamavivādamūlasutta	...	...	317
3. Dutiyavivādamūlasutta	...	...	317

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka
4. Kusinārasutta	...	318
5. Rājantepurappavesanasutta	...	320
6. Sakkasutta	...	321
7. Mahālisutta	...	324
8. Pabbajita-abhiṇhasutta	...	325
9. Sarīraṭṭhadhammasutta	...	325
10. Bhaṇḍanasutta	...	325
Uddānagāthā	...	328

2. Dutiyapaṇṇāsaka

(6) 1. Sacittavagga

1. Sacittasutta	...	329
2. Sāriputtasutta	...	330
3. Ṭhitisutta	...	332
4. Samathasutta	...	334
5. Parihānasutta	...	337
6. Paṭhamasaññāsutta	...	340
7. Dutiyasaññāsutta	...	340
8. Mūlakasutta	...	340
9. Pabbajjāsutta	...	341
10. Girimānandasutta	...	342
Uddānagāthā	...	345

(7) 2. Yamakavagga

1. Avijjāsutta	...	346
2. Taṇhāsutta	...	348
3. Niṭṭhaṅgatasutta	...	351
4. Aveccappasannasutta	...	351
5. Paṭhamasukhasutta	...	352

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
6. Dutiyasukhasutta	...	...	352
7. Paṭhamanaḷakapānasutta	...	...	353
8. Dutiyanaḷakapānasutta	...	...	356
9. Paṭhamakathāvatthusutta	...	...	358
10. Dutiyakathāvatthusutta	...	...	359
Uddānagāthā	...	...	360

(8) 3. Ākaṅkhavagga

1. Ākaṅkhasutta	...	...	360
2. Kaṇṭakasutta	...	...	362
3. Itṭhadhammasutta	...	...	364
4. Vuḍḍhisutta	...	...	365
5. Migasālāsutta	...	...	365
6. Tayodhammasutta	...	...	370
7. Kākasutta	...	...	375
8. Nigaṇṭhasutta	...	...	375
9. Āghātavatthusutta	...	...	375
10. Āghātaṭṭhivīnayasutta	...	...	376
Uddānagāthā	...	...	376

(9) 4. Theravagga

1. Vāhanasutta	...	...	376
2. Ānandasutta	...	...	377
3. Puṇṇīyasutta	...	...	379
4. Byākaraṇasutta	...	...	380
5. Katthīsutta	...	...	382
6. Adhimānasutta	...	...	386
7. Nappīyasutta	...	...	389
8. Akkosakasutta	...	...	393

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
9. Kokālikasutta	...	...	393
10. Khīṇāsavabālasutta	...	...	396
Uddānagāthā	...	...	398

(10) 5. Upālivagga

1. Kāmabhogīsutta	...	...	398
2. Bhayasutta	...	...	404
3. Kimdiṭṭhikasutta	...	...	406
4. Vajjiyamāhitasutta	...	...	409
5. Uttiyasutta	...	...	412
6. Kokanudasutta	...	...	415
7. Āhuneyyasutta	...	...	417
8. Therasutta	...	...	419
9. Upālisutta	...	...	420
10. Abhabbasutta	...	...	426
Uddānagāthā	...	...	426

3. Tatiyapaṇṇāsaka

(11) 1. Samaṇasaññāvagga

1. Samaṇasaññāsutta	...	...	427
2. Bojjhaṅgasutta	...	...	427
3. Micchattasutta	...	...	428
4. Bījasutta	...	...	428
5. Vijjāsutta	...	...	429
6. Nijjarasutta	...	...	430
7. Dhovanasutta	...	...	431
8. Tikicchakasutta	...	...	433

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

9. Vamanasutta	...	...	434
10. Niddhamanīyasutta	...	...	435
11. Paṭhama-asekhasutta	...	...	436
12. Dutiya-asekhasutta	...	...	436
Uddānagāthā	...	...	436

(12) 2. Paccorohaṇivagga

1. Paṭhama-adhammasutta	...	...	437
2. Dutiya-adhammasutta	...	...	437
3. Tatiya-adhammasutta	...	...	439
4. Ajitasutta	...	...	443
5. Saṅgāravasutta	...	...	445
6. Orīmatīrasutta	...	...	446
7. Paṭhamapaccorohaṇīsutta	...	...	447
8. Dutiyapaccorohaṇīsutta	...	...	449
9. Pubbaṅgamasutta	...	...	449
10. Āsavakkhayasutta	...	...	450
Uddānagāthā	...	...	450

(13) 3. Parisuddhavagga

1. Paṭhamasutta	...	...	450
2-11. Dutiyādisuttāni	...	...	450

(14) 4. Sādhuvagga

1. Sādhusutta	...	...	453
2. Ariyadhammasutta	...	...	453
3. Akusalasutta	...	...	453
4. Atthasutta	...	...	453
5. Dhammasutta	...	...	454
6. Sāsavasutta	...	...	454

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

7. Sāvajjasutta	...	...	454
8. Tapanīyasutta	...	...	454
9. Ācayagāmisutta	...	...	454
10. Dukkhudrayasutta	...	...	455
11. Dukkhavipākasutta	...	...	455

(15) 5. Ariyavagga

1. Ariyamaggasutta	...	...	455
2. Kaṇhamaggasutta	...	...	455
3. Saddhammasutta	...	...	456
4. Sappurisdhammasutta	...	...	456
5. Uppādetabbasutta	...	...	456
6. Āsevitabbasutta	...	...	456
7. Bhāvetabbasutta	...	...	457
8. Bahulīkātabbasutta	...	...	457
9. Anussaritabbasutta	...	...	457
10. Sacchikātabbasutta	...	...	457

4. Catutthapaṇṇāsaka

(16) 1. Puggalavagga

1. Sevitabbasutta	...	...	458
2-12. Bhajitabbādisutta	...	...	458

(17) 2. Jāṇussoṇivagga

1. Brāhmaṇapaccorohaṇīsutta	...	...	459
2. Ariyapaccorohaṇīsutta	...	...	461
3. Saṅgāravasutta	...	...	462
4. Orimasutta	...	...	463
5. Paṭhama-adhammasutta	...	...	464

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
6. Dutiya-adhammasutta	...	...	464
7. Tatiya-adhammasutta	...	...	470
8. Kammanidānasutta	...	...	470
9. Parikkamanasutta	...	...	471
10. Cundasutta	...	...	472
11. Jāṇussoṇisutta	...	...	478

(18) 3. Sādhuvagga

1. Sādhusutta	...	...	482
2. Ariyadhammasutta	...	...	482
3. Kusalasutta	...	...	483
4. Atthasutta	...	...	483
5. Dhammasutta	...	...	483
6. Āsavasutta	...	...	483
7. Vajjasutta	...	...	484
8. Tapaṇīyasutta	...	...	484
9. Ācayagāmisutta	...	...	484
10. Dukkhudrayasutta	...	...	484
11. Vipākasutta	...	...	485

(19) 4. Ariyamaggavagga

1. Ariyamaggasutta	...	...	485
2. Kaṇhamaggasutta	...	...	485
3. Saddhammasutta	...	...	485
4. Sappurisdhammasutta	...	...	486
5. Uppādetabbadhammasutta	...	...	486
6. Āsevitabbadhammasutta	...	...	486
7. Bhāvetabbadhammasutta	...	...	486

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
8. Bahulīkātabbasutta	...	...	487
9. Anussaritabbasutta	...	...	487
10. Sacchikātabbasutta	...	...	487
(20) 5. Aparapuggalavagga			
Nasevitabbādisuttāni	...	...	488
(21) 1. Karajakāyavagga			
1. Paṭhamanirayasaggasutta	...	...	490
2. Dutīyanirayasaggasutta	...	...	492
3. Mātugāmasutta	...	...	493
4. Upāsikāsutta	...	...	494
5. Visāradasutta	...	...	494
6. Saṃsappanīyasutta	...	...	495
7. Paṭhamasañcetanikasutta	...	...	497
8. Dutīyasañcetanikasutta	...	...	502
9. Karajakāyasutta	...	...	503
10. Adhammacariyāsutta	...	...	505
(22) 2. Sāmaññavagga		...	507
(23) Rāgaṭṭhāyāla		...	512

Dasakanipātapālimātikā niṭṭhitā.

Ekādasakanipātapāli

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

1. Nissayavagga

1. Kimatthiyasutta	...	...	515
2. Cetanākaraṇīyasutta	...	...	516
3. Paṭhama-upanisāsutta	...	...	517
4. Duttiya-upanisāsutta	...	...	519
5. Tatiya-upanisāsutta	...	...	520
6. Byasanasutta	...	...	521
7. Saññāsutta	...	...	522
8. Manasikārasutta	...	...	524
9. Saddhasutta	...	...	526
10. Moranivāpasutta	...	...	528
Uddānagāthā	...	...	530

2. Anussativagga

1. Paṭhamamahānāmasutta	...	...	530
2. Duttiyamahānāmasutta	...	...	534
3. Nandiyasutta	...	...	535
4. Subhūtiutta	...	...	538
5. Mettāsutta	...	...	542
6. Aṭṭhakanāgarasutta	...	...	542
7. Gopālasutta	...	...	546
8. Paṭhamasamādhisutta	...	...	551
9. Duttiyasamādhisutta	...	...	552

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka
10. Tatiyasamādhisutta	...	553
11. Catutthasamādhisutta	...	554
Uddānagāthā	...	556
3. Sāmaññavagga	...	556
4. Rāgaṭṭhā	...	557

Ekādasakanipātapāḷimātikā niṭṭhitā.

Āṅguttaranikāya

Aṭṭhakanipātapāli

Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

1. Paṭhamapaṇṇāsaka

1. Mettāvagga

1. Mettāsutta

1. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

* Mettāya bhikkhave cetovimuttiyā āsevitāya bhāvitāya bahulikatāya yānikatāya vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya paricitāya susamāradhāya aṭṭhānisaṃsā pāṭikaṅkhā. Katame aṭṭha? Sukhaṃ supati, sukhaṃ paṭibujjhati, na pāpakam supinaṃ passati, manussānam piyo hoti, amanussānam piyo hoti, devatā rakkhanti, nāssa aggi vā visaṃ vā satthaṃ vā kamati, uttarim appaṭivijjhanto brahmalokūpago hoti. Mettāya bhikkhave cetovimuttiyā āsevitāya bhāvitāya bahulikatāya yānikatāya vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya paricitāya susamāradhāya ime aṭṭhānisaṃsā pāṭikaṅkhāti.

Yo ca mettaṃ bhāvayati, appamāṇaṃ paṭissato¹.

Tanū saṃyojanā honti, passato upadhikkhayaṃ.

Ekampi ce pāṇamaduṭṭhacitto,

Mettāyati kusalī tena hoti.

Sabbe ca pāṇe manasānukampī,

Pahūtamariyo pakaroti puññaṃ.

Ye sattasaṇḍaṃ pathaviṃ vijetvā,

Rājisayo yajamānā anupariyagā.

Assamedhaṃ purisamedhaṃ,

Sammāpāsaṃ vājapeyyaṃ niraggaḷaṃ.

Mettassa cittassa subhāvitassa,

Kalampi te nānubhavanti soḷasiṃ.

Candappabhā tāragaṇāva sabbe,

Yathā na agghanti kalampi soḷasiṃ².

Yo na hanti na ghātetī, na jināti na jāpaye.

Mettaṃso sabbabhūtānaṃ, veraṃ tassa na kenacīti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Paññāsutta

2. Aṭṭhime bhikkhave hetū aṭṭha paccayā ādibrahmacariyikāya paññāya appaṭiladdhāya paṭilābhāya, paṭiladdhāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā saṃvattanti. Katame aṭṭha? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu satthāraṃ upanissāya viharati aññataraṃ vā garuṭṭhāniyaṃ sabrahmacāriṃ, yatthassa tibbaṃ hirottappaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti pemañca gāravo ca. Ayaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamo hetu paṭhamo paccayo ādibrahmacariyikāya paññāya appaṭiladdhāya paṭilābhāya paṭiladdhāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā saṃvattati.

So taṃ satthāraṃ upanissāya viharanto aññataraṃ vā garuṭṭhāniyaṃ sabrahmacāriṃ, yatthassa tibbaṃ hirottappaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti pemañca

1. Patissato (Sī)

2. Ayaṃ pādo bahūsu na dissati.

gāravo ca, te kālena kālaṃ upasaṅkamitvā paripucchati paripaṇhāti “idaṃ bhante kathaṃ, imassa ko attho”ti. Tassa te āyasmanto avivaṭaṇceva vivaranti, anuttāṇikataṇca uttānī karonti, anekavihitesu ca kaṅkhāṭṭhāṇīyesu dhammesu kaṅkhaṃ paṭivinodenti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave dutiyo hetu dutiyo paccayo ādibrahmacariyikāya paññāya appaṭiladdhāya paṭilābhāya paṭiladdhāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā saṃvattati.

So taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā dvayena vūpakāsenā sampādeti kāyavūpakāsenā ca cittavūpakāsenā ca. Ayaṃ bhikkhave tatiyo hetu tatiyo paccayo ādibrahmacariyikāya paññāya appaṭiladdhāya paṭilābhāya paṭiladdhāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā saṃvattati.

Sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Ayaṃ bhikkhave catuttho hetu catuttho paccayo ādibrahmacariyikāya paññāya appaṭiladdhāya paṭilābhāya paṭiladdhāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā saṃvattati.

Bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanam¹ kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti, tatthārūpāssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā² vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. Ayaṃ bhikkhave pañcamo hetu pañcamo paccayo ādibrahmacariyikāya paññāya appaṭiladdhāya paṭilābhāya paṭiladdhāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā saṃvattati.

Āraddhavīriyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmaṃva daḥaparakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Ayaṃ bhikkhave chaṭṭho hetu chaṭṭho paccayo ādibrahmacariyikāya paññāya appaṭiladdhāya paṭilābhāya, paṭiladdhāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā saṃvattati.

1. Sattā sabyañjanā (Ka, Sī)

2. Dhātā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Samāhagato kho pana anānākaṭṭhiko hoti atiracchānakaṭṭhiko, sāmāṃ vā dhammāṃ bhāsati, paramāṃ vā ajjesati, ariyamāṃ vā tuṇḍibhāvāṃ nātimaññati. Ayamāṃ bhikkhave sattamo hetu sattamo paccayo ādibrahmacariyikāya paññāya appaṭiladdhāya paṭilābhāya paṭaladdhāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā saṃvattati.

Pañcasu kho pana upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassī viharati “iti rūpāṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo, iti vedanāṃ iti vedanāya samudayo iti vedanāya atthaṅgamo, iti saññā -pa- iti saṅkhārā. Iti viññāṇaṃ iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo”ti. Ayamāṃ bhikkhave aṭṭhamo hetu aṭṭhamo paccayo ādibrahmacariyikāya paññāya appaṭiladdhāya paṭilābhāya paṭiladdhāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā saṃvattati.

Tamenāṃ sabrahmacārī evaṃ sambhāventi “ayamāṃ kho āyasmā satthāraṃ upanissāya viharati, aññataramāṃ vā garuṭṭhāniyamāṃ sabrahmacārīm, yatthassa tibbāṃ hirottappaṃ paccupaṭṭhitamāṃ hoti pemañca gāravo ca, addhā ayamāyasmā jānaṃ jānāti, passaṃ passatī”ti. Ayampi dhammo piyattāya garuttāya¹ bhāvanāya sāmāññāya ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. (1)

Tamāṃ kho panāyamāyasmā satthāraṃ upanissāya viharanto aññataramāṃ vā garuṭṭhāniyamāṃ sabrahmacārīm, yatthassa tibbāṃ hirottappaṃ paccupaṭṭhitamāṃ hoti pemañca gāravo ca, te kālena kālaṃ upasaṅkamitvā paripucchati paripañhati “idaṃ bhante kathamāṃ, imassa ko attho”ti. Tassa te āyasmanto avivaṭaṇceva vivaranti, anuttānīkatañca uttānī karonti, anekavihitesu ca kaṅkhāṭṭhāniyesu dhammesu kaṅkhamāṃ paṭivinodenti. Addhā ayamāyasmā jānaṃ jānāti, passaṃ passatīti. Ayampi dhammo piyattāya garuttāya bhāvanāya sāmāññāya ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. (2)

Tamāṃ kho panāyamāyasmā dhammāṃ sutvā dvayena vūpakāsena sampādeti kāyavūpakāsena ca cittavūpakāsena ca. Addhā ayamāyasmā jānaṃ jānāti, passaṃ passatīti. Ayampi dhammo piyattāya garuttāya bhāvanāya sāmāññāya ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. (3)

1. Piyatāya garutāya (Syā)

Sīlavā kho panāyamāyasmā pātimokkhasaṁvarasaṁvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṁpanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Addhā ayamāyasmā jānaṁ jānāti, passaṁ passatīti. Ayampi dhammo piyattāya garuttāya bhāvanāya sāmaññāya ekībhāvāya saṁvattati. (4)

Bahussuto kho panāyamāyasmā sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā, sātthaṁ sabyañjanaṁ kevalaparipuṇṇaṁ parisuddhaṁ brahmacariyaṁ abhivadanti, tathārūpāssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. Addhā ayamāyasmā jānaṁ jānāti, passaṁ passatīti. Ayampi dhammo piyattāya garuttāya bhāvanāya sāmaññāya ekībhāvāya saṁvattati. (5)

Āraddhavīriyo kho panāyamāyasmā viharati akusalānaṁ dhammānaṁ pahānāya kusalānaṁ dhammānaṁ upasampadāya thāmaṇā dalhaparakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Addhā ayamāyasmā jānaṁ jānāti, passaṁ passatīti. Ayampi dhammo piyattāya garuttāya bhāvanāya sāmaññāya ekībhāvāya saṁvattati. (6)

Saṁghagato kho panāyamāyasmā anānākaṭṭhiko hoti atiracchānakathiko, sāmaṇaṁ vā dhammaṁ bhāsati, paraṁ vā ajjhesati, ariyaṁ vā tuṇhībhāvaṁ nātimaññati. Addhā ayamāyasmā jānaṁ jānāti, passaṁ passatīti. Ayampi dhammo piyattāya garuttāya bhāvanāya sāmaññāya ekībhāvāya saṁvattati. (7)

Pañcasu kho panāyamāyasmā upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassī viharati “iti rūpaṁ iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo, iti vedanā -pa- iti saññā. Iti saṅkhārā. Iti viññāṇaṁ iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo”ti. Addhā ayamāyasmā jānaṁ jānāti, passaṁ passatīti. Ayampi dhammo piyattāya garuttāya bhāvanāya sāmaññāya ekībhāvāya saṁvattati. (8)

Ime kho bhikkhave aṭṭha hetū aṭṭha paccayā ādibrahmacariyikāya paññāya appaṭiladdhāya paṭilābhāya, paṭiladdhāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā saṁvattantīti. . Dutiyaṁ.

3. Paṭhama-appiyasutta

3. Aṭṭhahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu sabrahmacārīnaṃ appiyo ca hoti amanāpo ca agaru ca abhāvanīyo ca. Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu appiyapasamsī ca hoti piyagarahī ca lābhakāmo ca sakkārakāmo ca ahiriko ca anottappī ca pāpiccho ca micchādiṭṭhi ca. Imehi kho bhikkhave aṭṭhahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu sabrahmacārīnaṃ appiyo ca hoti amanāpo ca agaru ca abhāvanīyo ca.

Aṭṭhahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu sabrahmacārīnaṃ piyo ca hoti manāpo ca garu ca bhāvanīyo ca. Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu na appiyapasamsī ca hoti na piyagarahī ca na lābhakāmo ca na sakkārakāmo ca hirīmā ca hoti ottappī ca appiccho ca sammādiṭṭhi ca. Imehi kho bhikkhave aṭṭhahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu sabrahmacārīnaṃ piyo ca hoti manāpo ca garu ca bhāvanīyo cāti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiya-appiyasutta

4. Aṭṭhahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu sabrahmacārīnaṃ appiyo ca hoti amanāpo ca agaru ca abhāvanīyo ca. Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu lābhakāmo ca hoti sakkārakāmo ca anavaññattikāmo ca akālaññū ca amattaññū ca asuci ca bahubhāṇī ca akkosakaparibhāsako ca sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Imehi kho bhikkhave aṭṭhahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu sabrahmacārīnaṃ appiyo ca hoti amanāpo ca agaru ca abhāvanīyo ca.

Aṭṭhahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu sabrahmacārīnaṃ piyo ca hoti manāpo ca garu ca bhāvanīyo ca. Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu na lābhakāmo ca hoti na sakkārakāmo ca na anavaññattikāmo ca kālaññū ca mattaññū ca suci ca na bahubhāṇī ca anakkosakaparibhāsako ca sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Imehi kho bhikkhave aṭṭhahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu sabrahmacārīnaṃ piyo ca hoti manāpo ca garu ca bhāvanīyo cāti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Paṭhamalokadhammasutta

5. Aṭṭhime bhikkhave lokadhammā lokam anuparivattanti, loko ca aṭṭha lokadhamme anuparivattati. Katame aṭṭha? Lābho ca alābho ca yaso ca ayaso ca nindā ca pasamsā ca sukhañca dukkhañca. Ime kho bhikkhave aṭṭha lokadhammā lokam anuparivattanti, loko ca ime aṭṭha lokadhamme anuparivattatīti.

Lābho alābho ca yasāyaso ca,
 Nindā pasamsā ca sukham dukhañca.
 Ete aniccā manujesu dhammā,
 Asassatā vipariṇāmadhammā.
 Ete ca ñatvā satimā sumedho,
 Avekkhati vipariṇāmadhamme.
 Itṭhassa dhammā na mathenti cittam,
 Aniṭṭhato no paṭighātameti.
 Tassānurodhā atha vā virodhā,
 Vidhūpitā atthaṅgatā na santi.
 Padañca ñatvā virajam asokam,
 Sammappajānāti bhavassa pārāgūti. . Pañcamam.

6. Dutiyalokadhammasutta

6. Aṭṭhime bhikkhave lokadhammā lokam anuparivattanti, loko ca aṭṭha lokadhamme anuparivattati. Katame aṭṭha? Lābho ca alābho ca yaso ca ayaso ca nindā ca pasamsā ca sukhañca dukkhañca. Ime kho bhikkhave aṭṭha lokadhammā lokam anuparivattanti, loko ca ime aṭṭha lokadhamme anuparivattati.

Assutavato bhikkhave puthujjanassa uppajjati lābhopi alābhopi yasopi ayasopi nindāpi pasamsāpi sukhampi dukkhampi. Sutavatopi bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa uppajjati lābhopi alābhopi yasopi ayasopi nindāpi pasamsāpi sukhampi dukkhampi. Tatra bhikkhave ko viseso

ko adhippayāso¹ kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ sutavato ariyasāvakassa assutavatā puthujjanenāti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavaṃnnettikā Bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā, sādhu vata bhante Bhagavantaṃyeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti.

Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsisāmi. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—assutavato bhikkhave puthujjanassa uppajjati lābho. So na iti paṭisañcikkhati “uppanno kho me ayaṃ lābho, soca kho anicco dukkho vipariṇāmadhammo”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Uppajjati alābho -pa- uppajjati yaso. Uppajjati ayaso. Uppajjati nindā. Uppajjati pasaṃsā. Uppajjati sukhaṃ. Uppajjati dukkhaṃ. So na iti paṭisañcikkhati “uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ dukkhaṃ, taṃca kho aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti.

Tassa lābhopi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, alābhopi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, yasopi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, ayasopi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, nindāpi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, pasaṃsāpi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, sukhampi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, dukkhampi cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. So uppannaṃ lābhaṃ anurujjhati, alābhe paṭivirujjhati. Uppannaṃ yasaṃ anurujjhati, ayase paṭivirujjhati. Uppannaṃ pasaṃsaṃ anurujjhati, nindāya paṭivirujjhati. Uppannaṃ sukhaṃ anurujjhati, dukkhe paṭivirujjhati. So evaṃ anurodhavirodhasamāpanno na parimuccati jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, na parimuccati dukkhasmāti vadāmi.

Sutavato ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa uppajjati lābho. So iti paṭisañcikkhati “uppanno kho me ayaṃ lābho, so ca kho anicco dukkho vipariṇāmadhammo”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Uppajjati alābho -pa- uppajjati yaso. Uppajjati ayaso. Uppajjati nindā. Uppajjati pasaṃsā. Uppajjati sukhaṃ. Uppajjati dukkhaṃ. So iti paṭisañcikkhati “uppannaṃ kho me idaṃ dukkhaṃ, taṃca kho aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.

1. Adhippāyo, (Sī) adhippāyaso (Syā, Kam), adhi + pa + yasu + ṇa = adhippayāso.

Tassa lābhopi cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, alābhopi cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, yasopi cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, ayasopi cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, nindāpi cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, pasaṃsāpi cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, sukhampi cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, dukkhampi cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhati. So uppannaṃ lābhaṃ nānurujjhati, alābhe nappaṭivirujjhati. Uppannaṃ yasaṃ nānurujjhati, ayase nappaṭivirujjhati. Uppannaṃ pasaṃsaṃ nānurujjhati, nindāya nappaṭivirujjhati. Uppannaṃ sukhaṃ nānurujjhati, dukkhe nappaṭivirujjhati. So evaṃ anurodhavirodhavippahīno parimuccati jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, parimuccati dukkhasmāti vadāmi. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave viseso ayaṃ adhippayāso idaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ sutavato ariyasāvakassa assutavatā puthujjanenāti.

Lābho alābho ca yasāyaso ca,
Nindā pasaṃsā ca sukhaṃ dukhañca.
Ete aniccā manujesu dhammā,
Asassatā vipariṇāmadhammā.

Ete ca ñatvā satimā sumedho,
Avekkhati vipariṇāmadhamme.
Itṭhassa dhammā na mathenti cittaṃ,
Aniṭṭhato no paṭighātameti.

Tassānurodhā atha vā virodhā,
Vidhūpitā atthaṅgatā na santi.
Padañca ñatvā virajaṃ asokaṃ,
Sammappajānāti bhavassa pāragūti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Devadattavipattisutta

7. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate acirapakkante Devadatte. Tatra Bhagavā Devadattaṃ ārabba bhikkhū āmantesi—sādhū bhikkhave bhikkhu kālena kālaṃ attavipattiṃ paccavekkhitā hoti, sādhū bhikkhave bhikkhu kālena kālaṃ paravipattiṃ paccavekkhitā hoti, sādhū bhikkhave bhikkhu kālena kālaṃ attasampattiṃ paccavekkhitā hoti,

sādhu bhikkhave bhikkhu kālena kālaṃ parasampattiṃ paccavekkhitā hoti. Aṭṭhahi bhikkhave asaddhammehi abhibhūto pariyādinnacitto Devadatto āpāyiko nerayiko kappatṭho atekiccho.

* Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Lābhena hi bhikkhave abhibhūto pariyādinnacitto Devadatto āpāyiko nerayiko kappatṭho atekiccho. Alābhena bhikkhave -pa-. Yasena bhikkhave. Ayasena bhikkhave. Sakkārena bhikkhave. Asakkārena bhikkhave. Pāpicchatāya bhikkhave. Pāpamittatāya bhikkhave abhibhūto pariyādinnacitto Devadatto āpāyiko nerayiko kappatṭho atekiccho. Imehi kho bhikkhave aṭṭhahi asaddhammehi abhibhūto pariyādinnacitto Devadatto āpāyiko nerayiko kappatṭho atekiccho.

Sādhu bhikkhave bhikkhu uppannaṃ lābhaṃ abhibhuyya abhibhuyya vihareyya. Uppannaṃ alābhaṃ -pa- uppannaṃ yasaṃ. Uppannaṃ ayasaṃ. Uppannaṃ sakkāraṃ. Uppannaṃ asakkāraṃ. Uppannaṃ pāpicchataṃ. Uppannaṃ pāpamittataṃ abhibhuyya abhibhuyya vihareyya.

Kiñca¹ bhikkhave bhikkhu atthavaśaṃ paṭicca uppannaṃ lābhaṃ abhibhuyya abhibhuyya vihareyya. Uppannaṃ alābhaṃ -pa- uppannaṃ yasaṃ. Uppannaṃ ayasaṃ. Uppannaṃ sakkāraṃ. Uppannaṃ asakkāraṃ. Uppannaṃ pāpicchataṃ. Uppannaṃ pāpamittataṃ abhibhuyya abhibhuyya vihareyya.

Yaṃ hissa bhikkhave uppannaṃ lābhaṃ anabhibhuyya² viharato uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātapariḷāhā, uppannaṃ lābhaṃ abhibhuyya³ viharato evaṃsa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Yaṃ hissa bhikkhave uppannaṃ alābhaṃ -pa- uppannaṃ yasaṃ. Uppannaṃ ayasaṃ. Uppannaṃ sakkāraṃ. Uppannaṃ asakkāraṃ. Uppannaṃ pāpicchataṃ. Uppannaṃ pāpamittataṃ anabhibhuyya viharato uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātapariḷāhā, Uppannaṃ pāpamittataṃ abhibhuyya viharato evaṃsa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Idaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu atthavaśaṃ paṭicca uppannaṃ lābhaṃ abhibhuyya abhibhuyya vihareyya. Uppannaṃ alābhaṃ -pa- uppannaṃ yasaṃ. Uppannaṃ ayasaṃ. Uppannaṃ sakkāraṃ. Uppannaṃ asakkāraṃ. Uppannaṃ pāpicchataṃ. Uppannaṃ pāpamittataṃ abhibhuyya abhibhuyya vihareyya.

* Vi 4. 365 piṭṭhe.

2. Anabhibhuyya anabhibhuyya (Ka)

1. Kathañca(Ka)

3. Abhibhuyya abhibhuyya (Ka)

Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “uppannaṃ lābhaṃ abhibhuyya abhibhuyya viharissāma. Uppannaṃ alābhaṃ -pa- uppanaṃ yasaṃ. Uppannaṃ ayasaṃ. Uppannaṃ sakkāraṃ. Uppannaṃ asakkāraṃ. Uppannaṃ pāpicchataṃ. Uppannaṃ pāpamittataṃ abhibhuyya abhibhuyya viharissāmā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Uttaravipattisutta

8. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Uttaro Mahisavatthusmiṃ viharati Saṅkheyyake pabbate Vaṭṭajālikāyaṃ¹. Tatra kho āyasmā Uttaro bhikkhū āmantesi “sādhāvuso bhikkhu kālena kālaṃ attavipattiṃ paccavekkhitā hoti, sādhāvuso bhikkhu kālena kālaṃ paravipattiṃ paccavekkhitā hoti, sādhāvuso bhikkhu kālena kālaṃ attasampattiṃ paccavekkhitā hoti, sādhāvuso bhikkhu kālena kālaṃ parasampattiṃ paccavekkhitā hoti”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena Vessavaṇo mahārājā uttarāya disāya dakkhiṇaṃ disaṃ gacchati kenacideva karaṇīyena. Assosi kho Vessavaṇo mahārājā āyasmato Uttarassa Mahisavatthusmiṃ Saṅkheyyake pabbate Vaṭṭajālikāyaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ desentassa “sādhāvuso bhikkhu kālena kālaṃ attavipattiṃ paccavekkhitā hoti, sādhāvuso bhikkhu kālena kālaṃ paravipattiṃ paccavekkhitā hoti, sādhāvuso bhikkhu kālena kālaṃ attasampattiṃ paccavekkhitā hoti, sādhāvuso bhikkhu kālena kālaṃ parasampattiṃ paccavekkhitā hoti”ti.

Atha kho Vessavaṇo mahārājā seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ² vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya³. Evamevaṃ Mahisavatthusmiṃ Saṅkheyyake pabbate Vaṭṭajālikāyaṃ antarahito devesu Tāvatisesu pāturahosi. Atha kho Vessavaṇo mahārājā yena Sakko devānamindo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Sakkaṃ devānamindaṃ etadavoca “yagge mārisa jāneyyāsi, eso āyasmā Uttaro Mahisavatthusmiṃ Saṅkheyyake pabbate Vaṭṭajālikāyaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ deseti “sādhāvuso bhikkhu kālena kālaṃ attavipattiṃ paccavekkhitā

1. Dhavaṭṭajālikāyaṃ (Sī), vaṭṭajālikāyaṃ (Syā)

2. Sammiñjitaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Sammiñjeyya (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

hoti, sādḥāvuso bhikkhu kālena kālaṃ paravipattiṃ -pa- attasampattiṃ. Parasampattiṃ paccavekkhitā hoti'ti".

Atha kho Sakko devānamindo seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya. Evamevaṃ devesu Tāvatiṃsesu antarahito Mahisavatthusmiṃ Saṅkheyyake pabbate Vaṭajālikāyaṃ āyasmato Uttarassa sammukhe pāturahosi. Atha kho Sakko devānamindo yenāyasmā Uttaro tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Uttaraṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Sakko devānamindo āyasmantaṃ Uttaraṃ etadavoca—

Saccaṃ kira bhante āyasmā Uttaro bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ desesi “sādḥāvuso bhikkhu kālena kālaṃ attavipattiṃ paccavekkhitā hoti, sādḥāvuso bhikkhu kālena kālaṃ paravipattiṃ -pa- attasampattiṃ. Parasampattiṃ paccavekkhitā hoti'ti. Evaṃ devānamindāti. Kiṃ panidaṃ¹ bhante āyasmato Uttarassa sakaṃ paṭibhānaṃ² udāhu tassa Bhagavato vacanaṃ Arahato Sammāsambuddhassāti. Tena hi devānaminda upamaṃ te karissāmi, upamāya midhekacce viññū purisā bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānanti.

Seyyathāpi devānaminda gāmassa vā nigamassa vā avidūre mahādhaññarāsi, tato mahājanakāyo dhaññaṃ āhareyya kājehipi piṭakehipi ucchaṅgehipi añjalihipi. Yo nu kho devānaminda taṃ mahājanakāyaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ puccheyya “kuto imaṃ dhaññaṃ āharathā”ti. Kathaṃ byākaramāno nu kho devānaminda so mahājanakāyo sammā byākaramāno byākareyyāti. “Amumhā mahādhaññarāsimhā āharāmā”ti kho bhante so mahājanakāyo sammā byākaramāno byākareyyāti. Evamevaṃ kho devānaminda yaṃ kiñci subhāsitaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ tassa Bhagavato vacanaṃ Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa. Tato upādāyupādāya mayaṅcaññe ca bhaṇāmaṃti.

Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, yāva subhāsitañcidaṃ āyasmatā Uttarena yaṃ kiñci subhāsitaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ tassa Bhagavato vacanaṃ Arahato

1. Kiṃ pana (Syā)

2. Sakapaṭibhānaṃ upādāya (Ka)

Sammāsambuddhassa. Tato upādāyupādāya mayaṇcañṇe ca bhaṇāmāti.
Ekamidam bhante Uttara samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe
pabbate acirapakkante Devadatte. Tatra kho Bhagavā Devadattaṃ ārabha
bhikkhū āmantesi—

Sādhu bhikkhave bhikkhu kālena kālaṃ attavipattiṃ paccavekkhitā hoti,
sādhu bhikkhave bhikkhu kālena kālaṃ paravipattiṃ -pa- attasampattiṃ.
Parasampattiṃ paccavekkhitā hoti. Aṭṭhahi bhikkhave asaddhammehi
abhibhūto pariyādinnaṃ Devadatto āpāyiko nerayiko kappatṭho atekiccho.
Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Lābhena hi bhikkhave abhibhūto pariyādinnaṃ
Devadatto āpāyiko nerayiko kappatṭho atekiccho. Alābhena bhikkhave -pa-
Yasena bhikkhave. Ayasena bhikkhave. Sakkārena bhikkhave. Asakkārena
bhikkhave. Pāpicchatāya bhikkhave. Pāpamittatāya bhikkhave abhibhūto
pariyādinnaṃ Devadatto āpāyiko nerayiko kappatṭho atekiccho. Imehi
kho bhikkhave aṭṭhahi asaddhammehi abhibhūto pariyādinnaṃ Devadatto
āpāyiko nerayiko kappatṭho atekiccho.

Sādhu bhikkhave bhikkhu uppannaṃ lābhaṃ abhibhuyya abhibhuyya
vihareyya. Uppannaṃ alābhaṃ -pa- uppannaṃ yasaṃ. Uppannaṃ ayasaṃ.
Uppannaṃ sakkāraṃ. Uppannaṃ asakkāraṃ. Uppannaṃ pāpicchataṃ.
Uppannaṃ pāpamittataṃ abhibhuyya abhibhuyya vihareyya.

Kiṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu atthavaṣaṃ paṭicca uppannaṃ lābhaṃ
abhibhuyya abhibhuyya vihareyya. Uppannaṃ alābhaṃ -pa- uppannaṃ
yasaṃ. Uppannaṃ ayasaṃ. Uppannaṃ sakkāraṃ. Uppannaṃ asakkāraṃ.
Uppannaṃ pāpicchataṃ. Uppannaṃ pāpamittataṃ abhibhuyya abhibhuyya
vihareyya.

Yaṃ hissa bhikkhave uppannaṃ lābhaṃ anabhibhuyya viharato
uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātapariḷāhā, uppannaṃ lābhaṃ abhibhuyya viharato
evaṃsa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Yaṃ hissa bhikkhave uppannaṃ
alābhaṃ -pa- uppannaṃ yasaṃ. Uppannaṃ ayasaṃ. Uppannaṃ sakkāraṃ.
Uppannaṃ asakkāraṃ. Uppannaṃ pāpicchataṃ. Uppannaṃ pāpamittataṃ
anabhibhuyya viharato uppajjeyyūṃ āsavā vighātapariḷāhā, uppannaṃ
pāpamittataṃ abhibhuyya viharato

evaṃsa te āsavā vighātapariḷāhā na honti. Idaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu atthavasāṃ paṭicca uppannaṃ lābhaṃ abhibhuyya abhibhuyya vihareyya. Uppannaṃ alābhaṃ -pa- uppannaṃ yasaṃ. Uppannaṃ ayasaṃ. Uppannaṃ sakkāraṃ. Uppannaṃ asakkāraṃ. Uppannaṃ pāpicchataṃ. Uppannaṃ pāpamittataṃ abhibhuyya abhibhuyya vihareyya.

Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “uppannaṃ lābhaṃ abhibhuyya abhibhuyya viharissāma. Uppannaṃ alābhaṃ -pa- uppannaṃ yasaṃ. Uppannaṃ ayasaṃ. Uppannaṃ sakkāraṃ. Uppannaṃ asakkāraṃ. Uppannaṃ pāpicchataṃ. Uppannaṃ pāpamittataṃ abhibhuyya abhibhuyya viharissāmā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti.

Ettāvatā bhante Uttara manussesu catasso parisā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo upāsakā upāsikāyo. Nāyaṃ dhammapariyāyo kismiñci upaṭṭhito¹. Uggaṇhatu bhante āyasmā Uttaro imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ, pariyāpuṇātu bhante āyasmā Uttaro imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ, dhāretu bhante āyasmā Uttaro imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ. atthasamhito ayaṃ bhante dhammapariyāyo ādibrahmacariyakoti². . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Nandasutta

9. “Kulaputto”ti bhikkhave Nandaṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya, “balavā”ti bhikkhave Nandaṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya, “pāsādiko”ti bhikkhave Nandaṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya, “tibbarāgo”ti bhikkhave Nandaṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya. Kimaññatra bhikkhave Nando indriyesu guttadvāro bhojane mattaññū jāgariyaṃ anuyutto satisampajaññena samannāgato, yehi³ Nando sakkoti paripuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritum. Tatridaṃ bhikkhave Nandassa indriyesu guttadvāratāya hoti. Sace bhikkhave Nandassa puratthimā disā āloketabbā hoti, sabbaṃ cetasā samannāharitvā Nando puratthimaṃ disaṃ āloketi “evaṃ me puratthimaṃ disaṃ ālokeyato nābhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssavissanti”ti. Itiha tattha sampajāno hoti.

1. Patiṭṭhito (Sī, Syā)

2. Ādibrahmacariyiko (Sī, Ka)

3. Yena (Ka)

Sace bhikkhave Nandassa pacchimā disā āloketabbā hoti -pa- uttarā disā āloketabbā hoti. Dakkhiṇā disā āloketabbā hoti. Uddham ulloketabbā hoti. Adho oloketabbā hoti. Anudisā anuviloketabbā hoti, sabbaṃ cetasā samannāharitvā Nando anudisaṃ anuviloketi “evaṃ me anudisaṃ anuvilokayato nābhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssavissanti”ti. Itiha tattha sampajāno hoti. Idaṃ kho bhikkhave Nandassa indriyesu guttadvāratāya hoti.

Tatridaṃ bhikkhave Nandassa bhojane mattaññutāya hoti, idha bhikkhave Nando paṭisaṅkhā yoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti, neva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvadeva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya vihiṃsūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya, iti purāṇaṇca vedanaṃ paṭihaṅkhāmi, navaṇca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi, yātrā ca me bhavissati anavajjatā ca phāsuvihāro cāti. Idaṃ kho bhikkhave Nandassa bhojane mattaññutāya hoti.

Tatridaṃ bhikkhave Nandassa jāgariyānuyogasmim hoti, idha bhikkhave Nando divasaṃ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyaṃ paṭhamam yāmaṃ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyaṃ majjhimam yāmaṃ dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyam kappeti pāde pādam accādhāya sato sampajāno uṭṭhānasaññaṃ manasi karitvā, rattiyaṃ pacchimaṃ yāmaṃ paccuṭṭhāya caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti. Idaṃ kho bhikkhave Nandassa jāgariyānuyogasmim hoti.

Tatridaṃ bhikkhave Nandassa satisampajaññasim hoti, idha bhikkhave Nandassa viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti. Veditā sañña -pa- viditā vitakkā -pa- abbatthaṃ gacchanti. Idaṃ kho bhikkhave Nandassa satisampajaññasim hoti.

Kimaññaṭṭa bhikkhave Nando indriyesu guttadvāro bhojane mattaññū jāgariyam anuyutto satisampajaññaṇa samannāgato, yehi Nando sakkoti paripuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam caritunti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Kāraṇḍavasutta

10. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Campāyaṃ viharati Gaggarāya pokkharaṇiyā tīre. Tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū bhikkhum āpattiyā codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyā codiyamāno aññenāññaṃ paṭicarati, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, kopaṇca dosaṇca appaccayaṇca pātukaroti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “niddhamathetaṃ bhikkhave puggalaṃ, niddhamathetaṃ bhikkhave puggalaṃ. Apaneyyeso¹ bhikkhave puggalo, kiṃ vo tena paraputtana visodhitena². Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa puggalassa tādisaṃyeva hoti abhikkantaṃ paṭikkantaṃ ālokitaṃ vilokitaṃ samiñjitaṃ pasāritaṃ saṃghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇaṃ, seyyathāpi aññesaṃ bhaddakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ, yāvassa bhikkhū āpattiṃ na passanti. Yato ca khvassa bhikkhū āpattiṃ passanti, tamenāṃ evaṃ jānanti “samaṇadūsīvāyaṃ³ samaṇapalāpo samaṇakāraṇḍavo”ti⁴. Tamenāṃ iti viditvā bahiddhā nāsenti. Taṃ kissa hetu? “Mā aññe bhaddake bhikkhū dūsesī”ti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sampanne yavakaraṇe yavadūsī⁵ jāyetha yavapalāpo yavakāraṇḍavoti. Tassa tādisaṃyeva mūlaṃ hoti seyyathāpi aññesaṃ bhaddakānaṃ yavānaṃ, tādisaṃyeva nālaṃ hoti seyyathāpi aññesaṃ bhaddakānaṃ yavānaṃ, tādisaṃyeva pattaṃ hoti seyyathāpi aññesaṃ bhaddakānaṃ yavānaṃ, yāvassa sīsaṃ na nibbattati. Yato ca khvassa sīsaṃ nibbattati, tamenāṃ evaṃ “jānanti yavadūsīvāyaṃ yavapalāpo yavakāraṇḍavo”ti. Tamenāṃ iti viditvā samūlaṃ uppāṭetvā bahiddhā yavakaraṇassa chaḍḍenti. Taṃ kissa hetu? “Mā aññe bhaddake yave dūsesī”ti.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave idhekaccassa puggalassa tādisaṃyeva hoti abhikkantaṃ paṭikkantaṃ ālokitaṃ vilokitaṃ samiñjitaṃ pasāritaṃ saṃghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇaṃ, seyyathāpi aññesaṃ bhaddakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ,

1. Apaneyyo so (Sī), apaneyyo (Syā)

2. Kiṃ vo paraputto viheṭhiyati (Sī), kiṃ paraputto viheṭheti (Syā), kiṃ vo paraputtā viheṭheti (I), kiṃ so paraputto visodheti (Ka)

3. Samaṇarūpī cāyaṃ (Ka)

4. Samaṇakaraṇḍavoti (Ka)

5. Yavarūpī (Ka)

yāvassa bhikkhū āpattiṃ na passanti. Yato ca khvassa bhikkhū āpattiṃ passanti, tamenam evaṃ jānanti “samaṇadūsīvāyaṃ samaṇapalāpo samaṇakāraṇḍavo”ti. Tamenam iti viditvā bahiddhā nāsenti. Tam kissa hetu? “Mā aññe bhaddake bhikkhū dūsesī”ti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahato dhaññarāsissa phuṇamānassa¹ tattha yāni tāni dhaññāni dalhāni sāravantāni, tāni ekamantaṃ puñjaṃ hoti. Yāni pana tāni dhaññāni dubbalāni palāpāni, tāni vāto ekamantaṃ apavahati². Tamenam sāmikā sammajjaniṃ gahetvā bhiyyosomattāya apasammajjanti. Tam kissa hetu? “Mā aññe bhaddake dhaññe dūsesī”ti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave idhekaccassa puggalassa tādisaṃyeva hoti abhikkantaṃ paṭikkantaṃ ālokitaṃ vilokitaṃ samiñjitaṃ pasāritaṃ saṃghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇaṃ, seyyathāpi aññesaṃ bhaddakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ, yāvassa bhikkhū āpattiṃ na passanti. Yato ca khvassa bhikkhū āpattiṃ passanti, tamenam evaṃ jānanti “samaṇadūsīvāyaṃ samaṇapalāpo samaṇakāraṇḍavo”ti. Tamenam iti viditvā bahiddhā nāsenti. Tam kissa hetu? “Mā aññe bhaddake bhikkhū dūsesī”ti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso udapānapanāḷiyatthiko tiṇhaṃ kuṭhāriṃ³ ādāya vanam paviseyya, so yaṃ yadeva rukkhaṃ kuṭhāripāsena ākoṭeyya. Tattha yāni tāni rukkhāni dalhāni sāravantāni, tāni kuṭhāripāsena ākoṭitāni kakkhaḷaṃ paṭinadanti. Yāni pana tāni rukkhāni antopūtini avassutāni kasambujātāni, tāni kuṭhāripāsena ākoṭitāni daddaraṃ paṭinadanti. Tamenam mūle chindati, mūle chinditvā agge chindati, agge chinditvā anto suvisodhitaṃ visodheti, anto suvisodhitaṃ visodhetvā udapānapanāḷiṃ yojeti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave idhekaccassa puggalassa tādisaṃyeva hoti abhikkantaṃ paṭikkantaṃ ālokitaṃ vilokitaṃ samiñjitaṃ pasāritaṃ saṃghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇaṃ, seyyathāpi aññesaṃ bhaddakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ, yāvassa bhikkhū āpattiṃ na passanti. Yato ca khvassa bhikkhū āpattiṃ passanti, tamenam

1. Vuyhamānassa (Sī, I), phusayamānassa (Syā), punamānassa (?)

2. Apakassati (Sī)

3. Kudhāriṃ (Syā, Kam, Ka)

evaṃ jānanti “samaṇadūsīvāyaṃ samaṇapalāpo samaṇakāraṇḍavo”ti.
Tamenam itī viditvā bahiddhā nāsenti. Taṃ kissa hetu? “Mā aññe bhaddake
bhikkhū dūsesī”ti.

Samvāsā’yaṃ vijānātha, pāpiccho kodhano itī.
Makkhī thambhī paḷāsī ca, issukī maccharī saṭho.

Santavāco janavati, samaṇo viya bhāsati.
Raho karoti karaṇaṃ, pāpadiṭṭhi anādaro.

Samsappī ca musāvādī, taṃ viditvā yathātatham.
Sabbe samaggā hutvāna, abhinibbajjayātha¹ nam.

Kāraṇḍavaṃ² niddhamatha, kasambum apakassatha³.
Tato palāpe vāhetha, assamaṇe samaṇamānine.

Niddhamitvāna pāpicche, pāpa-ācāragocare.
Suddhāsuddhehi samvāsam, kappayavho patissatā.
Tato samaggā nipakā, dukkhassantaṃ karissathāti. .Dasamaṃ.

Mettāvaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānam

Mettaṃ Paññā ca dve Piya, dve Lokā dve Vipattiyo.
Devadatto ca Uttaro, Nando Kāraṇḍavena cāti.

2. Mahāvagga

1. Verañjasutta

11. Evaṃ me sutam— * ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Verañjāyaṃ viharati
Naḷerupucimandamūle. Atha kho Verañjo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi,
sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ⁴

1. Abhinibbijjayetha (Ka)

2. Karaṇḍavaṃ (Ka) Khu 1. 322 piṭṭhepi passitabbam.

3. Avakassatha (Ka)

* Vi 1. 1 piṭṭhādīsipi.

4. Sārāṇīyaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Verañjo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca—

Sutaṃ metaṃ bho Gotama “na samaṇo Gotamo brāhmaṇe jiṇṇe vuḍḍhe mahallake addhagate vayo-anuppatte abhivādeti vā paccuṭṭheti vā āsanena vā nimanteti”ti. Tayidaṃ bho Gotama tatheva, na hi bhavaṃ Gotamo brāhmaṇe jiṇṇe vuḍḍhe mahallake addhagate vayo-anuppatte abhivādeti vā paccuṭṭheti vā āsanena vā nimanteti, tayidaṃ bho Gotama na sampannamevāti. Nāhaṃ taṃ brāhmaṇa passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya, yamaṃ hi abhivādeyyaṃ vā paccuṭṭheyyaṃ vā āsanena vā nimanteyyaṃ. Yaṃ hi brāhmaṇa Tathāgato abhivādeyya vā paccuṭṭheyya vā āsanena vā nimanteyya, muddhāpi tassa vipateyyāti.

Arasarūpo bhavaṃ Gotamoti. Atthi khvesa brāhmaṇa pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “arasarūpo samaṇo Gotamo”ti. Ye te brāhmaṇa rūparasā saddarasā gandharasā rasarasā phoṭṭhabbarasā, te Tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā¹ āyatimā anuppādadhammā. Ayaṃ kho brāhmaṇa pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “arasarūpo samaṇo Gotamo”ti. No ca kho yaṃ tvaṃ sandhāya vadesīti². (1)

Nibbhogo bhavaṃ Gotamoti. Atthi khvesa brāhmaṇa pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “nibbhogo samaṇo Gotamo”ti. Ye te brāhmaṇa rūpabhogā saddabhogā gandhabhogā rasabhogā phoṭṭhabbabhogā, te Tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatimā anuppādadhammā. Ayaṃ kho brāhmaṇa pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “nibbhogo samaṇo Gotamo”ti. No ca kho yaṃ tvaṃ sandhāya vadesīti. (2)

1. Anabhāvakatā (Sī, I)

2. Vadesi (Sī, Ka)

Akiriyaṇaṇa bhavaṇaṇa Gotamoti. Atthi khvesa brāhmaṇa pariyaṇa, yena maṇa pariyaṇena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “akiriyaṇaṇa samaṇa Gotamo”ti. Ahaṇa hi brāhmaṇa akiriyaṇaṇa vadāmi kāyaduccaritassa vacīduccaritassa manoduccaritassa, anekavihitāṇaṇa pāpakāṇaṇa akusalāṇaṇa dhammāṇaṇa akiriyaṇaṇa vadāmi. Ayaṇa kho brāhmaṇa pariyaṇa, yena maṇa pariyaṇena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “akiriyaṇaṇa samaṇa Gotamo”ti. No ca kho yaṇa tvaṇa sandhāya vadesīti. (3)

Ucchedaṇaṇa bhavaṇaṇa Gotamoti. Atthi khvesa brāhmaṇa pariyaṇa, yena maṇa pariyaṇena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “ucchedaṇaṇa samaṇa Gotamo”ti. Ahaṇa hi brāhmaṇa ucchedaṇaṇa vadāmi rāgassa dosassa mohassa, anekavihitāṇaṇa pāpakāṇaṇa akusalāṇaṇa dhammāṇaṇa ucchedaṇaṇa vadāmi. Ayaṇa kho brāhmaṇa pariyaṇa, yena maṇa pariyaṇena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “ucchedaṇaṇa samaṇa Gotamo”ti. No ca kho yaṇa tvaṇa sandhāya vadesīti. (4)

Jegucchī bhavaṇaṇa Gotamoti. Atthi khvesa brāhmaṇa pariyaṇa, yena maṇa pariyaṇena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “jegucchī samaṇa Gotamo”ti. Ahaṇa hi brāhmaṇa jigucchāmi kāyaduccaritena vacīduccaritena manoduccaritena, jigucchāmi anekavihitāṇaṇa pāpakāṇaṇa akusalāṇaṇa dhammāṇaṇa samāpattiyā. Ayaṇa kho brāhmaṇa pariyaṇa, yena maṇa pariyaṇena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “jegucchī samaṇa Gotamo”ti. No ca kho yaṇa tvaṇa sandhāya vadesīti. (5)

Venayiko bhavaṇaṇa Gotamoti. Atthi khvesa brāhmaṇa pariyaṇa, yena maṇa pariyaṇena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “venayiko samaṇa Gotamo”ti. Ahaṇa hi brāhmaṇa vinayāya dhammaṇaṇa desemi rāgassa dosassa mohassa, anekavihitāṇaṇa pāpakāṇaṇa akusalāṇaṇa dhammāṇaṇa vinayāya dhammaṇaṇa desemi. Ayaṇa kho brāhmaṇa pariyaṇa, yena maṇa pariyaṇena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “venayiko samaṇa Gotamo”ti. No ca kho yaṇa tvaṇa sandhāya vadesīti. (6)

Tapassī bhavaṇaṇa Gotamoti. Atthi khvesa brāhmaṇa pariyaṇa, yena maṇa pariyaṇena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “tapassī samaṇa Gotamo”ti.

Tapanīyāhaṃ brāhmaṇa pāpake akusale dhamme vadāmi kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ, yassa kho brāhmaṇa tapanīyā pāpakā akusalā dhammā pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatiṃ anuppādadhammā, tamahaṃ ‘tapassī’ti vadāmi. Tathāgatassa kho brāhmaṇa tapanīyā pāpakā akusalā dhammā pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatiṃ anuppādadhammā. Ayaṃ kho brāhmaṇa pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “tapassī samaṇo Gotamo”ti. No ca kho yaṃ tvaṃ sandhāya vadesīti. (7)

Apagabbho bhavaṃ Gotamoti. Atthi khvesa brāhmaṇa pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “apagabbho samaṇo Gotamo”ti. Yassa kho brāhmaṇa āyatiṃ gabbhaseyyā punabbhavābhiniḃbatti pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatiṃ anuppādadhammā, tamahaṃ ‘apagabbho’ti vadāmi. Tathāgatassa kho brāhmaṇa āyatiṃ gabbhaseyyā punabbhavābhiniḃbatti pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatiṃ anuppādadhammā. Ayaṃ kho brāhmaṇa pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “apagabbho samaṇo Gotamo”ti. No ca kho yaṃ tvaṃ sandhāya vadesi. (8)

Seyyathāpi brāhmaṇa kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā, tānāssu kukkuṭiyā sammā adhisayitāni sammā pariseditāni sammā paribhāvitāni. Yo nu kho tesāṃ kukkuṭacchāpakānaṃ paṭhamataraṃ pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosaṃ padāletvā sotthinā abhiniḃbhijjeyya, kinti svāssa vacanīyo “jeṭṭho vā kaniṭṭho vā”ti. “Jeṭṭho”tissa bho Gotama vacanīyo. So hi nesaṃ bho Gotama jeṭṭho hotīti.

Evamevaṃ kho ahaṃ brāhmaṇa avijjāgatāya pajāya aṇḍabhūtāya pariyaṇaddhāya avijjaṇḍakosaṃ padāletvā ekova loke anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho, ahaṃ hi brāhmaṇa jeṭṭho seṭṭho lokassa, āraddhaṃ kho pana me brāhmaṇa vīriyaṃ ahosi asallīnaṃ, upaṭṭhitā sati asammuṭṭhā, passaddho kāyo asāraddho, samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekaggaṃ.

So kho ahaṃ brāhmaṇa vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharāmi, sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedemi, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī”ti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati parisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi.

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anāgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmi. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo tiṃsampi jātiyo cattālīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jātisatampi jātisahassampi jātisatasahassampi anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe anekepi vivaṭṭakappe anekepi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe, amutrāsim evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto. So tato cuto amutra udapādim, tatrāpāsim “evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto. So tato cuto idhūpapanno”ti. Iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarāmi.

Ayaṃ kho me brāhmaṇa rattiyaṃ paṭhame yāme paṭhamā vijjā adhigatā, avijjā vihatā, vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato, āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato. Ayaṃ kho me brāhmaṇa paṭhamā abhinibbhidaṃ ahosi kukkuṭacchāpakasseva aṇḍakosamhā. (1)

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anāgaṇe vigatūpakkilese mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte sattānaṃ cutūpapātañāṇāya cittaṃ abhininnāmesim. So dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passāmi camone upapajjamāne hīne

pañīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi
 “ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena
 samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā, ariyānaṃ upavādakā
 micchādīṭṭhikā micchādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ
 maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā”ti. “Ime vā pana
 bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā
 manosucaritena samannāgatā, ariyānaṃ anupavādakā. Sammādīṭṭhikā
 sammādīṭṭhikammasamādānā. Te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ
 saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā”ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena
 atikkantamānusakena satte passāmi cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne pañīte
 suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāmi.

Ayaṃ kho me brāhmaṇa rattiyā majjhime yāme dutiyā vijjā adhigatā,
 avijjā vihatā, vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato, āloko uppanno, yathā taṃ
 appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato. Ayaṃ kho me brāhmaṇa dutiyā
 abhinibbhidā ahosi kukkuṭacchāpakasseva aṇḍakosamhā. (2)

So evaṃ samāhite citte parisuddhe pariyodāte anaṅgaṇe vigatūpakkilese
 mudubhūte kammaniye ṭhite āneñjappatte āsavānaṃ khayaññāya cittaṃ
 abhininnāmesim. So “idaṃ dukkhaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, “ayaṃ
 dukkhasamudayo”ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodho”ti
 yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti
 yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, “ime āsavā”ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, “ayaṃ
 āsavasamudayo”ti yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, “ayaṃ āsavanirodho”ti
 yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, “ayaṃ āsavanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti
 yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim. Tassa me evaṃ jānato evaṃ passato kāmāsavāpi
 cittaṃ vimuccittha, bhavāsavāpi cittaṃ vimuccittha, avijjāsavāpi cittaṃ
 vimuccittha, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ ahosi, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ
 brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti abbhaññāsim.

Ayaṃ kho me brāhmaṇa rattiyā pacchime yāme tatiyā vijjā adhigatā,
 avijjā vihatā, vijjā uppannā, tamo vihato, āloko

uppanno, yathā taṃ appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato. Ayaṃ kho me brāhmaṇa tatiyā abhinibbhidā ahosi kukkuṭacchāpakasseva aṇḍakosamhāti. (3)

Evam vutte Verañjo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantam etadavoca “jeṭṭho bhavam Gotamo, seṭṭho bhavam Gotamo. Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, seyyathāpi bho Gotama nikkujjitaṃ¹ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhantī’ti. Evamevaṃ bhotā Gotamena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, esāhaṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghañca, upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ”ti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Sīhasutta

12. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī santhāgāre² sannisinnā sannipatitā anekapariyāyena Buddhassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, dhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, saṃghassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti.

Tena kho pana samayena Sīho senāpati Nigaṇṭhasāvako tassaṃ parisāyaṃ nisinno hoti, atha kho Sīhassa senāpatissa etadahosi “nissamsayaṃ kho so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho bhavissati, tathā hime sambahulā abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī santhāgāre sannisinnā sannipatitā anekapariyāyena Buddhassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, dhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, saṃghassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, yaṃnūnāhaṃ taṃ Bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkameyyaṃ Arahantaṃ Sammāsambuddhaṃ”ti. Atha kho Sīho senāpati yena Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto³ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nāṭaputtaṃ etadavoca “icchāmahaṃ bhante samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamtun”ti.

1. Nikujjitaṃ (Ka)

2. Sandhāgāre (Ka)

3. Nāṭhaputto (Ka-Sī), Nāṭaputto (Ka-Sī)

Kim pana tvaṃ Sīha kiriyavādo samāno akiriyavādaṃ samaṇaṃ
Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamissasi, samaṇo hi Sīha Gotamo akiriyavādo,
akiriyāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetīti. Atha kho Sīhassa
senāpatissa yo ahosi gamiyābhisāṅkhāro¹ Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, so
paṭippassambhi.

Dutiyampi kho sambahulā abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī santhāgāre
sannisinnā sannipatitā anekapariyāyena Buddhassa -pa- dhammassa -pa-
saṅghassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti. Dutiyampi kho Sīhassa senāpatissa etadahosi
“nissamsayaṃ kho so Bhagavā Arahāṃ Sammāsambuddho bhavissati, tathā
hime sambahulā abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī santhāgāre sannisinnā
sannipatitā anekapariyāyena Buddhassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, dhammassa -pa-
saṅghassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, yaṃnūnāhaṃ taṃ Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya
upasaṅkameyyaṃ Arahantaṃ Sammāsambuddhaṃ”ti. Atha kho Sīho senāpati
yena Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Nigaṇṭhaṃ
Nāṭaputtaṃ etadavoca “icchāmaṃ bhante samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya
upasaṅkamitun”ti.

Kim pana tvaṃ Sīha kiriyavādo samāno akiriyavādaṃ samaṇaṃ
Gotamaṃ dassanāya upasaṅkamissasi, samaṇo hi Sīha Gotamo akiriyavādo,
akiriyāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. Dutiyampi kho Sīhassa
senāpatissa yo ahosi gamiyābhisāṅkhāro Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, so
paṭippassambhi.

Tatīyampi kho sambahulā abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī santhāgāre
sannisinnā sannipatitā anekapariyāyena Buddhassa -pa- dhammassa -pa-
saṅghassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti. Tatīyampi kho Sīhassa senāpatissa etadahosi
“nissamsayaṃ kho so Bhagavā Arahāṃ Sammāsambuddho bhavissati, tathā
hime sambahulā abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī santhāgāre sannisinnā
sannipatitā anekapariyāyena Buddhassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, dhammassa
vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti, saṅghassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsanti. Kim hi me karissanti

1. Gamikābhisāṅkhāro (Ka-Sī) Vi 3. 328-9 Piṭṭhepi.

Nigaṇṭhā apalokitā vā anapalokitā vā, yaṁnūnāhaṁ anapaloketvāva
Nigaṇṭhe¹ taṁ Bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkameyyam Arahantaṁ
Sammāsambuddhan”ti.

Atha kho Sīho senāpati pañcamattehi rathasatehi divā divassa Vesāliyā
niyyāsi Bhagavantam dassanāya. Yāvatikā yānassa bhūmi, yānena gantvā
yānā paccorohitvā pattikova agamāsi. Atha kho Sīho senāpati yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi,
ekamantaṁ nisinno kho Sīho senāpati Bhagavantam etadavoca—

Sutaṁ metaṁ bhante “akiriyavādo samaṇo Gotamo, akiriyāya
dhammaṁ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. Ye te bhante evamāhaṁsu
“akiriyavādo samaṇo Gotamo, akiriyāya dhammaṁ deseti, tena ca sāvake
vinetī”ti. Kacci te bhante Bhagavato vuttavādino, na ca Bhagavantam
abhūtena abbhācikkhanti, dhammassa cānudhammaṁ byākaronti, na ca koci
sahadhammiko vādānuvādo² gārayhaṁ ṭhānaṁ āgacchati.
Anabbhakkhātukāmā hi mayaṁ bhante Bhagavantanti.

Atthi Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṁ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya
“akiriyavādo samaṇo Gotamo, akiriyāya dhammaṁ deseti, tena ca sāvake
vinetī”ti. (1)

Atthi Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṁ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya
“kiriyavādo samaṇo Gotamo, kiriyāya dhammaṁ deseti, tena ca sāvake
vinetī”ti. (2)

Atthi Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṁ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya
“ucchedavādo samaṇo Gotamo, ucchedāya dhammaṁ deseti, tena ca sāvake
vinetī”ti. (3)

Atthi Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṁ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya
“jegucchi samaṇo Gotamo, jegucchitāya dhammaṁ deseti, tena ca sāvake
vinetī”ti. (4)

1. Nigaṇṭham (Syā, Ka) Vi 3. 329 piṭṭhe passitabbari.

2. Vādānupāto (Ka, Sī, Syā) Am 1. 161; Am 2. 3 piṭṭhesupī.

Atthi Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya
“venayiko samaṇo Gotamo, Vinayāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake
vinetī”ti. (5)

Atthi Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya
“tapassī samaṇo Gotamo, tapassitāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake
vinetī”ti. (6)

Atthi Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya
“apagabbho samaṇo, apagabbhatāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake
vinetī”ti. (7)

Atthi Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya
“assāsako samaṇo Gotamo, assāsāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake
vinetī”ti. (8)

Katamo ca Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno
vadeyya “akiriyavādo samaṇo Gotamo, akiriyāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca
sāvake vinetī”ti. Ahaṃ hi Sīha akiriyaṃ vadāmi kāyaduccaritassa
vacīduccaritassa manoduccaritassa, anekavihitānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ
dhammānaṃ akiriyaṃ vadāmi. Ayaṃ kho Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ
pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “akiriyavādo samaṇo Gotamo,
akiriyāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. (1)

Katamo ca Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno
vadeyya “kiriyaavādo samaṇo Gotamo, kiriyāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca
sāvake vinetī”ti. Ahaṃ hi Sīha kiriyaṃ vadāmi kāyasucaritassa
vacīsucaritassa manosucaritassa, anekavihitānaṃ kusālānaṃ dhammānaṃ
kiriyaṃ vadāmi. Ayaṃ kho Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā
vadamāno vadeyya “kiriyaavādo samaṇo Gotamo, kiriyāya dhammaṃ deseti,
tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. (2)

Katamo ca Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno
vadeyya “ucchedavādo samaṇo Gotamo, ucchedāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena
ca sāvake vinetī”ti. Ahaṃ hi Sīha ucchedaṃ vadāmi rāgassa

dosassa mohassa, anekavihitānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ucchedaṃ vadāmi. Ayaṃ kho Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “ucchedavādo samaṇo Gotamo, ucchedāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. (3)

Katamo ca Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “jegucchī samaṇo Gotamo, jegucchitāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. Ahaṃ hi Sīha jīgucchāmi kāyaduccaritena vacīduccaritena manoduccaritena, jīgucchāmi anekavihitānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā. Ayaṃ kho Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “jegucchī samaṇo Gotamo, jegucchitāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. (4)

Katamo ca Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “venayiko samaṇo Gotamo, Vinayāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. Ahaṃ hi Sīha vinayāya dhammaṃ desemi rāgassa dosassa mohassa, anekavihitānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vinayāya dhammaṃ desemi. Ayaṃ kho Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “venayiko samaṇo Gotamo, Vinayāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. (5)

Katamo ca Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “tapassī samaṇo Gotamo, tapassitāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. Tapanīyāhaṃ Sīha pāpake akusale dhamme vadāmi kāyaduccaritaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ, yassa kho Sīha tapanīyā pāpakā akusalā dhammā pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatimā anuppādadhammā, tamahaṃ ‘tapassī’ti vadāmi. Tathāgatassa kho Sīha tapanīyā pāpakā akusalā dhammā pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatimā anuppādadhammā. Ayaṃ kho Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “tapassī samaṇo Gotamo, tapassitāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. (6)

Katamo ca Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “apagabbho samaṇo Gotamo, apagabbhatāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. Yassa kho Sīha āyatim gabbhaseyyā punabbhavābhiniḃbatti pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā, tamahaṃ ‘apagabbho’ti vadāmi. Tathāgatassa kho Sīha āyatim gabbhaseyyā punabbhavābhiniḃbatti pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Ayaṃ kho Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “apagabbho samaṇo Gotamo, apagabbhatāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. (7)

Katamo ca Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “assāsako samaṇo Gotamo, assāsāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. Ahaṃ hi Sīha assāsako paramena assāsena assāsāya dhammaṃ desemi, tena ca sāvake vinemi. Ayaṃ kho Sīha pariyāyo, yena maṃ pariyāyena sammā vadamāno vadeyya “assāsako samaṇo Gotamo, assāsāya dhammaṃ deseti, tena ca sāvake vinetī”ti. (8)

Evam vutte Sīho senāpati Bhagavantam etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhante Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti.

Anuviccakāraṃ kho Sīha karohi, anuviccakāro tumhādisānaṃ nātamanussānaṃ sādhu hotīti. Imināpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato bhiyyosomattāya attamano abhiraddho. Yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evamāha “anuviccakāraṃ kho Sīha karohi, anuviccakāro tumhādisānaṃ nātamanussānaṃ sādhu hotīti. Maṃ hi bhante aññatitthiyā sāvakaṃ labhitvā kevalakappaṃ Vesālīm paṭākāṃ parihareyyuṃ “Sīho amhākaṃ senāpati sāvakattaṃ upagato”ti. Atha ca pana Bhagavā evamāha “anuviccakāraṃ Sīha karohi, anuviccakāro tumhādisānaṃ nātamanussānaṃ sādhu hotīti. Esāhaṃ bhante dutiyampi Bhagavantam saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca Bhikkhusaṃghaṇca, upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu, ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti.

Dīgharattaṃ kho te Sīha Nigaṇṭhānaṃ opānabhūtaṃ kulaṃ, yena nesaṃ upagatānaṃ piṇḍakaṃ dātabbaṃ maññeyyāsīti. Imināpāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato bhiyyosomattāya attamano abhiraddho, yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evamāha “dīgharattaṃ kho te Sīha Nigaṇṭhānaṃ opānabhūtaṃ kulaṃ, yena nesaṃ upagatānaṃ piṇḍakaṃ dātabbaṃ maññeyyāsī”ti. Sutaṃ metaṃ bhante samaṇo Gotamo evamāha “mayhameva dānaṃ dātabbaṃ, mayhameva sāvakānaṃ dātabbaṃ, mayhameva dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ, na aññesaṃ dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ, mayhameva sāvakānaṃ dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ, na aññesaṃ sāvakānaṃ dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ”ti. Atha ca pana maṃ Bhagavā Nigaṇṭhesupi dāne samādāpeti¹, api ca bhante mayamettha kālaṃ jānissāma, esāhaṃ bhante tatiyampi Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca Bhikkhusaṃghaṃ, upāsakaṃ maṃ bhante Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Sīhassa senāpatissa anupubbim kathā² kathesi. Seyyathidaṃ, dānakathaṃ sīlakathaṃ saggakathaṃ kāmānaṃ ādīnaṃ okāraṃ saṃkilesaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ pakāsesi, yadā Bhagavā aññāsi Sīhaṃ senāpatiṃ kallacittaṃ muducittaṃ vinīvaraṇacittaṃ udaggacittaṃ pasannacittaṃ. Atha yā Buddhānaṃ sāmukkaṃsikaṃ dhammadesanā, taṃ pakāsesi—dukkhaṃ samudayaṃ nirodhaṃ maggaṃ. Seyyathāpi nāma suddhaṃ vatthaṃ apagatakāḷakaṃ sammadeva rajanaṃ paṭiggaṇheyya. Evamevaṃ Sīhassa senāpatissa tasmimyeva āsane virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkuṃ udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti.

Atha kho Sīho senāpati diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo viditadhammo pariyogāḷhadhammo tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakathaṃkatho vesārajjappatto aparappaccayo Satthusāsane Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “adhivāsetu me bhante Bhagavā svātanāya bhattaṃ saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena.

Atha kho Sīho senāpati Bhagavato adhivāsaṇaṃ viditvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi, atha kho Sīho senāpati aññataraṃ purisaṃ āmantesi “gaccha tvaṃ ambho

1. Samādāpeti (?)

2. Anupubbikathaṃ (sabbattha)

purisa pavattamaṁsaṁ jānāhī”ti. Atha kho Sīho senāpati tassā rattiyā accayena sake nivesane paṇītaṁ khādanīyaṁ bhojanīyaṁ paṭiyādāpetvā Bhagavato kālaṁ ārocāpesi “kālo bhante niṭṭhitaṁ bhattan”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayāṁ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Sīhassa senāpatissa nivesanaṁ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi saddhiṁ bhikkhusaṁghena. Tena kho pana समयena sambahulā Nigaṇṭhā Vesāliyaṁ rathikāya rathikaṁ¹ siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṁ bāhā paggayha kandanti “ajja Sīhena senāpatinā thūlaṁ pasuṁ vadhitvā samaṇassa Gotamassa bhattaṁ kataṁ, taṁ samaṇo Gotamo jānaṁ uddissakataṁ maṁsaṁ paribhuñjati, paṭiccamman”ti.

Atha kho aññataro puriso yena Sīho senāpati tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Sīhassa senāpatissa upakaṇṇake ārocesi “yagghe bhante jāneyyāsi ete sambahulā Nigaṇṭhā Vesāliyaṁ rathikāya rathikaṁ siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṁ bāhā paggayha kandanti ‘ajja Sīhena senāpatinā thūlaṁ pasuṁ vadhitvā samaṇassa Gotamassa bhattaṁ kataṁ, taṁ samaṇo Gotamo jānaṁ uddissakataṁ maṁsaṁ paribhuñjati, paṭiccamman’ti. Alaṁ ayyo dīgharattaṁ hi te āyasmanto avaṇṇakāmā Buddhassa, avaṇṇakāmā dhammassa, avaṇṇakāmā saṁghassa, na ca panete āyasmanto jiridanti taṁ Bhagavantaṁ asatā tucchā musā abhūtena abbhācikkhituṁ, na ca mayaṁ jīvita hetupi sañcicca pāṇaṁ jīvita voropeyyāmā”ti.

Atha kho Sīho senāpati Buddhappamukhaṁ bhikkhusaṁghaṁ paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. Atha kho Sīho senāpati Bhagavantaṁ bhuttāvaṁ onītapattapāṇiṁ ekamantaṁ nisīdi, ekamantaṁ nisinnaṁ kho Sīhaṁ senāpatiṁ Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṁsetvā utṭhāyāsanaṁ pakkāmīti. . Dutiyāṁ.

1. Rathiyāya rathiyāṁ (bahūsu)

3. Assājānīyasutta

13. Aṭṭhahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato rañño bhaddo assājānīyo rājāraho hoti rājabhoggo, rañño aṅganteva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Idha bhikkhave rañño bhaddo assājānīyo ubhato sujāto hoti mātito ca pitito ca. Yassaṃ disāyaṃ aññepi bhaddā assājānīyā jāyanti, tassaṃ disāyaṃ jāto hoti. Yaṃ kho panassa bhojanaṃ denti allaṃ vā sukkhaṃ vā, taṃ sakkaccaṃyeva paribhuñjati avikiranto. Jegucchī hoti ucchāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā abhinisīdituṃ vā abhinipajjitūṃ vā. Sorato hoti sukhasaṃvāso, na ca aññe asse ubbejetā. Yāni kho panassa honti¹ sāṭheyyāni kūṭeyyāni jimheyyāni vaṅkeyyāni, tāni yathābhūtaṃ sārathissa āvikattā hoti, tesamassa sārathi abhinimmadanāya vāyamati. Vāhī kho pana hoti, “kāmaññe assā vahantu vā mā vā, ahamettha vahissāmī”ti cittaṃ uppādeti. Gacchanto kho pana ujumaggeneva gacchati, thāmaṃ vā hoti yāva jīvitamaraṇapariyādānā, thāmaṃ upadaṃsetā. Imehi kho bhikkhave aṭṭhahi aṅgehi samannāgato rañño bhaddo assājānīyo rājāraho hoti rājabhoggo, rañño aṅganteva saṅkhaṃ gacchati.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave aṭṭhahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti -pa- anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa. Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassavī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Yaṃ kho panassa bhojanaṃ denti lūkhaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā, taṃ sakkaccaṃyeva paribhuñjati avihaññamāno. Jegucchī hoti kāyaduccaritena vacīduccaritena manoduccaritena, jegucchī hoti anekavihitānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā. Sorato hoti sukhasaṃvāso, na aññe bhikkhū ubbejetā. Yāni kho panassa honti sāṭheyyāni kūṭeyyāni jimheyyāni vaṅkeyyāni, tāni yathābhūtaṃ āvikattā hoti Satthari vā viññūsu vā sabrahmacārīsu, tesamassa Satthā vā viññū vā sabrahmacārī abhinimmadanāya vāyamati. Sikkhitā kho pana hoti,

1. Yāni kho panassa tāni (Syā)

“kāmaññe bhikkhū sikkhantu vā mā vā, ahamettha sikkhissāmī”ti cittaṃ uppādeti. Gacchanto kho pana ujumaggeneva gacchati, tatrāyaṃ ujumaggo, seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī. Āraddhavīriyo viharati “kāmaṃ taco ca nhāru¹ ca aṭṭhi ca avasissatu sarīre upasussatu maṃsalohitaṃ, yaṃ taṃ purisathāmena purisavīriyena purisaparakkamena pattabbariṃ, na taṃ apāpuṇitvā vīriyassa saṇṭhānaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Imehi kho bhikkhave aṭṭhahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti -pa- anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassatī. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Assakhaḷuṅkasutta

14. Aṭṭha ca² bhikkhave assakhaḷuṅke³ desessāmi aṭṭha ca assadosa, aṭṭha ca purisakhaḷuṅke aṭṭha ca purisadosa, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāssissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katame ca bhikkhave aṭṭha assakhaḷuṅkā? Aṭṭha ca assadosā, idha bhikkhave ekacco assakhaḷuṅko “pehī”ti vutto viddho samāno codito sārathinā pacchato paṭikkamati, piṭṭhito rathaṃ pavatteti, evarūpopi bhikkhave idhekacco assakhaḷuṅko hoti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamo assadoso.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave idhekacco assakhaḷuṅko “pehī”ti vutto viddho samāno codito sārathinā pacchā laṅghati, kubbaraṃ hanati, tidaṇḍaṃ bhañjati, evarūpopi bhikkhave idhekacco assakhaḷuṅko hoti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave dutiyo assadoso.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave idhekacco assakhaḷuṅko “pehī”ti vutto viddho samāno codito sārathinā rathīsāya satthiṃ ussajjitvā rathīsāmyeva ajjhomaddati, evarūpopi bhikkhave idhekacco assakhaḷuṅko hoti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave tatiyo assadoso.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave idhekacco assakhaḷuṅko “pehī”ti vutto viddho samāno codito sārathinā ummaggaṃ gaṇhāti, ubbaṭumaṃ rathaṃ karoti,

1. Nahāru (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Aṭṭha (Syā)

3. Assakhaḷuṅke (Sī)

evarūpopi bhikkhave idhekacco assakhaḷuṅko hoti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave catuttho assadoso.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave idhekacco assakhaḷuṅko “pehī”ti vutto viddho samāno codito sārathinā laṅghati purimakāyaṃ, paggaṇhati purime pāde, evarūpopi bhikkhave idhekacco assakhaḷuṅko hoti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave pañcama assadoso.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave idhekacco assakhaḷuṅko “pehī”ti vutto viddho samāno codito sārathinā anādiyitvā sārathim anādiyitvā patodalaṭṭhim¹ dantehi mukhādhānaṃ² vidhaṃsitvā yena kāmaṃ pakkamati, evarūpopi bhikkhave idhekacco assakhaḷuṅko hoti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave chaṭṭho assadoso.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave idhekacco assakhaḷuṅko “pehī”ti vutto viddho samāno codito sārathinā neva abhikkamati, no paṭikkamati, tattheva khīlaṭṭhāyī ṭhito hoti, evarūpopi bhikkhave idhekacco assakhaḷuṅko hoti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave sattamo assadoso.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave idhekacco assakhaḷuṅko “pehī”ti vutto viddho samāno codito sārathinā purime ca pāde saṃharitvā pacchime ca pāde saṃharitvā³ tattheva cattāro pāde abhinisīdati, evarūpopi bhikkhave idhekacco assakhaḷuṅko hoti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave aṭṭhamo assadoso. Ime kho bhikkhave aṭṭha assakhaḷuṅkā, aṭṭha ca assadosā.

* Katame ca bhikkhave aṭṭha purisakhaḷuṅkā, aṭṭha ca purisadosā, idha bhikkhave bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyā codenti, so bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyā codiyamāno “na sarāmi”ti asatiyā nibbeṭheti. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave assakhaḷuṅko “pehī”ti vutto viddho samāno codito sārathinā pacchato paṭikkamati, piṭṭhito rathaṃ vatteti. Tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi. Evarūpopi bhikkhave idhekacco purisakhaḷuṅko hoti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamo purisadoso.

1. Patodaṃ (Sī, I), patodayaṭṭhim (Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Saṅkharitvā (Ka)

2. Mukhādhānaṃ (Ka)

* Abhi 2. 402 piṭṭhepi.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyaṃ codenti, so bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno codakaṃyeva paṭippharati “kiṃ nu kho tuyhaṃ bālassa abyattassa bhaṇitena, tvampi nāma bhaṇitabbaṃ maññasī”ti. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave assakhaḷuṅko “pehī”ti vutto viddho samāno codito sārathinā pacchā laṅghati, kubbaraṃ hanati, tidaṇḍaṃ bhañjati, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi, evarūpopi bhikkhave idhekacco purisakhaḷuṅko hoti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave dutiyo purisadoso.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyaṃ codenti, so bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno codakasseva paccāropeti “tvam khosi itthannāmaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno, tvam tāva paṭhamaṃ paṭikarohī”ti. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave assakhaḷuṅko “pehī”ti vutto viddho samāno codito sārathinā rathīsāya satthiṃ ussajjitvā rathīsāṃyeva ajjhomaddati, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi, evarūpopi bhikkhave idhekacco purisakhaḷuṅko hoti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave tatiyo purisadoso.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyaṃ codenti, so bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno aññenāññaṃ paṭicarati, bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti, kopañca dosañca appaccayañca pātukaroti. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave assakhaḷuṅko “pehī”ti vutto viddho samāno codito sārathinā ummaggaṃ gaṇhati, ubbaṭumaṃ rathaṃ karoti, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi, evarūpopi bhikkhave idhekacco purisakhaḷuṅko hoti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave catuttho purisadoso.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyaṃ codenti, so bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno saṃghamajjhe bāhuvikkhepaṃ karoti. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave assakhaḷuṅko “pehī”ti vutto viddho samāno codito sārathinā laṅghati purimakāyaṃ, paggaṇhati purime pāde, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi, evarūpopi bhikkhave idhekacco purisakhaḷuṅko hoti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave pañcama purisadoso.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyaṃ codenti, so bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno anādiyitvā saṅghaṃ anādiyitvā codakaṃ sāpattikova yena kāmaṃ pakkamati. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave assakhaḷuṅko “pehī”ti vutto viddho samāno codito sārathinā anādiyitvā sārathinā anādiyitvā patodalaṭṭhiṃ dantehi mukhādhānaṃ vidhaṃsitvā yena kāmaṃ pakkamati, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi, evarūpopi bhikkhave idhekacco purisakhaḷuṅko hoti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave chaṭṭho purisadoso.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyaṃ codenti, so bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno “nevāhaṃ āpannomhi, na panāhaṃ āpannomhī”ti, so tuḥhībhāvena saṅghaṃ viheṭṭeti¹. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave assakhaḷuṅko “pehī”ti vutto viddho samāno codito sārathinā neva abhikkamati, no paṭikkamati, tattheva khīlaṭṭhāyī ṭhito hoti, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi, evarūpopi bhikkhave idhekacco purisakhaḷuṅko hoti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave sattamo purisadoso.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyaṃ codenti, so bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno evamāha “kiṃ nu kho tumhe āyasmanto atibālhaṃ mayi byāvaṭṭā, yāva² idānāhaṃ sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattissāmi”ti. So sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattitvā evamāha “idāni kho tumhe āyasmanto attamanā hothā”ti. Seyyathāpi so bhikkhave assakhaḷuṅko “pehī”ti vutto viddho samāno codito sārathinā purime ca pāde saṃharitvā pacchime ca pāde saṃharitvā tattheva cattāro pāde abhinisīdati, tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi, evarūpopi bhikkhave idhekacco purisakhaḷuṅko hoti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave aṭṭhamo purisadoso, ime kho bhikkhave aṭṭha purisakhaḷuṅkā, aṭṭha ca purisadosāti. . Catuttham.

1. Viheseti (I, Ka)

2. Idam padam Sihaḷapotthake natthi.

5. Malasutta

15. Aṭṭhimāni bhikkhave malāni. Katamāni aṭṭha? Asajjhāyamalā bhikkhave mantā, anuṭṭhānamalā bhikkhave gharā. Malaṃ bhikkhave vaṇṇassa kosajjaṃ, pamādo bhikkhave rakkhato malaṃ. Malaṃ bhikkhave itthiyā duccaritaṃ, maccheraṃ bhikkhave dadato malaṃ, malā bhikkhave pāpakā akusalā dhammā asmiṃ loke paramhi ca, tato¹ bhikkhave malā malataraṃ avijjā paramaṃ malaṃ, imāni kho bhikkhave aṭṭha malānīti.

Asajjhāyamalā mantā, anuṭṭhānamalā gharā.

Malaṃ vaṇṇassa kosajjaṃ, pamādo rakkhato malaṃ.

Malitthiyā duccaritaṃ, maccheraṃ dadato malaṃ.

Malā ve pāpakā dhammā, asmiṃ loke paramhi ca.

Tato malā malataraṃ, avijjāparamaṃ malanti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dūteyyasutta

16. * Aṭṭhahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu dūteyyaṃ gantumarahati. Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sotā ca hoti sāvetā ca uggahetā ca dhāretā ca viññātā ca viññāpetā ca, kusalo ca sahitāsahitassa, no ca kalahakārako. Imehi kho bhikkhave aṭṭhahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu dūteyyaṃ gantumarahati. Aṭṭhahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato Sāriputto dūteyyaṃ gantumarahati. Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Idha bhikkhave Sāriputto sotā ca hoti sāvetā ca uggahetā ca dhāretā ca viññātā ca viññāpetā ca, kusalo ca sahitāsahitassa, no ca kalahakārako. Imehi kho bhikkhave aṭṭhahi dhammehi samannāgato Sāriputto dūteyyaṃ gantumarahatīti.

Yo ve na byathati² patvā, parisam uggavādinim³.

Na ca hāpeti vacanaṃ, na ca chādeti sāsaṇaṃ.

1. Tato ca (Syā, I) * Vi 4. 365 piṭṭhepi. 2. Na vedhati (Sī), na byādhati (Syā, I)

3. Uggavādinam (Sī), uggahavādinam (Syā, I), uggatavādinim (Ka)

Asandiddhañca bhaṇati¹, pucchito na ca kuppati.
Sa ve tādisako bhikkhu, dūteyyaṃ gantumarahatīti.

Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhamabandhanasutta

17. Aṭṭhahi bhikkhave ākārehi itthī purisaṃ bandhati. Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Ruṇṇena bhikkhave itthī purisaṃ bandhati, hasitena bhikkhave itthī purisaṃ bandhati, bhaṇitena bhikkhave itthī purisaṃ bandhati, ākappena bhikkhave itthī purisaṃ bandhati, vanabhaṅgena bhikkhave itthī purisaṃ bandhati, gandhena bhikkhave itthī purisaṃ bandhati, rasena bhikkhave itthī purisaṃ bandhati, phassena bhikkhave itthī purisaṃ bandhati. Imehi kho bhikkhave aṭṭhahākārehi itthī purisaṃ bandhati. Te bhikkhave sattā subaddhā², ye³ phassena baddhāti⁴. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyabandhanasutta

18. Aṭṭhahi bhikkhave ākārehi puriso itthiṃ bandhati. Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Ruṇṇena bhikkhave puriso itthiṃ bandhati, hasitena bhikkhave puriso itthiṃ bandhati, bhaṇitena bhikkhave puriso itthiṃ bandhati ākappena bhikkhave puriso itthiṃ bandhati, vanabhaṅgena bhikkhave puriso itthiṃ bandhati, gandhena bhikkhave puriso itthiṃ bandhati, rasena bhikkhave puriso itthiṃ bandhati, phassena bhikkhave puriso itthiṃ bandhati. Imehi kho bhikkhave aṭṭhahākārehi puriso itthiṃ bandhati. Te bhikkhave sattā subaddhā, ye phassena baddhāti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Pahārādasutta

19. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Verañjāyaṃ viharati Naḷerupucimandamūle. Atha kho Pahārādo Asurindo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitaṃ kho Pahārādaṃ Asurindaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

1. Asandiddho ca akkhāti(Vi 4. 365 piṭṭhe)

3. Yeva (Syā, I, Ka)

2. Subandhā (Sī, Syā, Ka)

4. Bandhāti (Sī, Syā, Ka)

Api¹ pana Pahārāda asurā mahāsamudde abhiramantīti. Abhiramanti bhante asurā mahāsamuddeti. Kati pana Pahārāda mahāsamudde acchariyā abbhutā dhammā², ye disvā disvā asurā mahāsamudde abhiramantīti. Aṭṭha bhante mahāsamudde acchariyā abbhutā dhammā, ye disvā disvā asurā mahāsamudde abhiramanti. Katame aṭṭha? Mahāsamuddo bhante anupubbaninno anupubbapoṇo anupubbapabbhāro na āyatakeneva papāto. Yampi bhante mahāsamuddo anupubbaninno anupubbapoṇo anupubbapabbhāro na āyatakeneva papāto. Ayaṃ bhante mahāsamudde paṭhamo acchariyō abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā asurā mahāsamudde abhiramanti.

Puna caparaṃ bhante mahāsamuddo ṭhitadhammo velaṃ nātivattati, yampi bhante mahāsamuddo ṭhitadhammo velaṃ nātivattati. Ayaṃ³ bhante mahāsamudde dutiyo acchariyō abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā asurā mahāsamudde abhiramanti.

Puna caparaṃ bhante mahāsamuddo na matena kuṇapena saṃvasati⁴. Yaṃ hoti mahāsamudde mataṃ kuṇapaṃ, taṃ khippameva⁵ tīraṃ vāheti thalaṃ ussāreti. Yampi bhante mahāsamuddo na matena kuṇapena saṃvasati. Yaṃ hoti mahāsamudde mataṃ kuṇapaṃ, taṃ khippameva tīraṃ vāheti thalaṃ ussāreti. Ayaṃ bhante mahāsamudde tatiyo acchariyō abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā asurā mahāsamudde abhiramanti.

Puna caparaṃ bhante yā kāci mahānadiyo. Seyyathidaṃ, Gaṅgā Yamunā Aciravatī Sarabhū Mahī. Tā mahāsamuddaṃ patvā⁶ jahanti purimāni nāmagottāni “mahāsamuddo”tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchanti. Yampi bhante yā kāci mahānadiyo. Seyyathidaṃ, Gaṅgā Yamunā Aciravatī Sarabhū Mahī. Tā mahāsamuddaṃ patvā jahanti purimāni nāmagottāni “mahāsamuddo”tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchanti. Ayaṃ bhante mahāsamudde catuttho acchariyō abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā asurā mahāsamudde abhiramanti.

-
- | | |
|--|--|
| 1. Kim (Ka) | 2. Abbhutadhammā (Syā, Ka) Vi 4. 419 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ. |
| 3. Ayampi (Ka) | 4. Saṃvattati (Syā) |
| 5. Khippaṃveva (St), khippaṃveva (I), khippaññeva (Vi 4. 420 piṭṭhe) | |
| 6. Pattā (Ka, Vi 4. 420 piṭṭhe) | |

Puna caparaṃ bhante yā ca¹ loke savantiyo mahāsamuddaṃ appenti, yā ca antalikkhā dhārā papatanti, na tena mahāsamuddassa ūnattaṃ gā pūrattaṃ vā paññāyati. Yampi bhante yā ca loke savantiyo mahāsamuddaṃ appenti, yā ca antalikkhā dhārā papatanti. Na tena mahāsamuddassa ūnattaṃ vā pūrattaṃ vā paññāyati. Ayaṃ bhante mahāsamudde pañcama acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā asurā mahāsamudde abhiraṃanti.

Puna caparaṃ bhante mahāsamuddo ekaraso loṇaraso. Yampi bhante mahāsamuddo ekaraso loṇaraso. Ayaṃ bhante mahāsamudde chaṭṭho acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā asurā mahāsamudde abhiraṃanti.

Puna caparaṃ bhante mahāsamuddo bahuratano² anekaratano. Tatrimāni ratanāni, seyyathidaṃ, muttā maṇi veḷuriyo saṅkho silā pavāḷaṃ rajataṃ jātarūpaṃ lohitaṃ masāragallaṃ. Yampi bhante mahāsamuddo bahuratano anekaratano. Tatrimāni ratanāni, seyyathidaṃ, muttā maṇi veḷuriyo saṅkho silā pavāḷaṃ rajataṃ jātarūpaṃ lohitaṃ masāragallaṃ. Ayaṃ bhante mahāsamudde sattama acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā asurā mahāsamudde abhiraṃanti.

Puna caparaṃ bhante mahāsamuddo mahataṃ bhūtānaṃ āvāso. Tatrima bhūtā, timi timiṅgalo timirapiṅgalo³ asurā nāgā gandhabbā, santi mahāsamudde yojanasatikāpi attabhāvā, dviyojanasatikāpi attabhāvā, tiyojanasatikāpi attabhāvā, catuyojanasatikāpi attabhāvā, pañcayojanasatikāpi attabhāvā. Yampi bhante mahāsamuddo mahataṃ bhūtānaṃ āvāso. Tatrima bhūtā, timi timiṅgalo timirapiṅgalo asurā nāgā gandhabbā, santi mahāsamudde yojanasatikāpi attabhāvā -pa- tiyojana. Catuyojana. Pañcayojanasatikāpi attabhāvā. Ayaṃ bhante mahāsamudde aṭṭhamo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā asurā mahāsamudde abhiraṃanti. Ime kho

1. Yā kāci (Syā, I, Ka)

2. Pahūtaratano (Ka)

3. Timitimiṅgalā timirapiṅgalā (Sī), timitimiṅgalā timiramiṅgalā (Syā, I)

bhante mahāsamudde aṭṭha acchariyā abbhutā dhammā, ye disvā disvā asurā mahāsamudde abhiramantīti.

Api pana bhante bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinaye abhiramantīti. Abhiramanti Pahārāda bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinayeti. Kati pana bhante imasmiṃ dhammavinaye acchariyā abbhutā dhammā, ye disvā disvā bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinaye abhiramantīti. Aṭṭha Pahārāda imasmiṃ dhammavinaye acchariyā abbhutā dhammā, ye disvā disvā bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinaye abhiramanti. Katame aṭṭha? Seyyathāpi Pahārāda mahāsamuddo anupubbaninno anupubbapoṇo anupubbapabbhāro na āyatakeneva papāto. Evamevaṃ kho Pahārāda imasmiṃ dhammavinaye anupubbāsikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubbapaṭipadā na āyatakeneva aññāpaṭivedho. Yampi Pahārāda imasmiṃ dhammavinaye anupubbāsikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubbapaṭipadā na āyatakeneva aññāpaṭivedho. Ayaṃ Pahārāda imasmiṃ dhammavinaye paṭhamo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinaye abhiramanti.

Seyyathāpi Pahārāda mahāsamuddo ṭhitadhammo velāṃ nātivattati. Evamevaṃ kho Pahārāda yaṃ mayā sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ, taṃ mama sāvakā jīvitaheṭupi nātikkamanti. Yampi Pahārāda mayā sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ, taṃ mama sāvakā jīvitaheṭupi nātikkamanti. Ayaṃ Pahārāda imasmiṃ dhammavinaye dutiyo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinaye abhiramanti.

Seyyathāpi Pahārāda mahāsamuddo na matena kuṇapena saṃvasati. Yaṃ hoti mahāsamudde mataṃ kuṇapaṃ, taṃ khippameva tīraṃ vāheti, thalaṃ ussāreti. Evamevaṃ kho Pahārāda yo so puggalo dussīlo pāpadhammo asucisaṅkassarasamācāro paṭicchannakammanto assamaṇo samaṇapaṭiñño abrahmacārī brahmacāripaṭiñño antopūti avassuto kasambujāto, na tena saṃgho saṃvasati, khippameva naṃ sannipatitvā ukkhipati.

Kiñcāpi so hoti majjhe bhikkhusaṃghassa sannisinno, atha kho so ārakāva saṃghamhā saṃgho ca tena. Yampi Pahārāda yo so

puggalo dussīlo pāpadhammo asucisaṅkassarasamācāro
 paṭicchannakammanto assamaṇo samaṇapaṭiñño abrahmacārī
 brahmacāripaṭiñño antopūti avassuto kasambujāto, na tena saṅgho
 saṁvasati, khippameva naṁ sannipatitvā ukkhipati. Kiñcāpi so hoti majjhe
 bhikkhusaṅghassa sannisinno, atha kho so ārakāva saṅghamhā saṅgho ca
 tena. Ayaṁ Pahārāda imasmiṁ dhammavinaye tatiyo acchariyo abbhuto
 dhammo, yaṁ disvā disvā bhikkhū imasmiṁ dhammavinaye abhiramanti.

Seyyathāpi Pahārāda yā kāci mahānadiyo. Seyyathidaṁ, Gaṅgā Yamunā
 Aciravatī Sarabhū Mahī. Tā mahāsamuddaṁ patvā jahanti purimāni nāma
 gottāni, “mahāsamuddo” tveva saṅkhaṁ gacchanti. Evamevaṁ kho Pahārāda
 cattārome vaṇṇā khattiyā brāhmaṇā vessā suddā, te Tathāgatappavedite
 dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṁ pabbajitvā jahanti purimāni
 nāmagottāni, “samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā” tveva¹ saṅkhaṁ gacchanti. Yampi
 Pahārāda cattārome vaṇṇā khattiyā brāhmaṇā vessā suddā, te
 Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṁ pabbajitvā jahanti
 purimāni nāmagottāni, “samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā” tveva saṅkhaṁ gacchanti.
 Ayaṁ Pahārāda imasmiṁ dhammavinaye catuttho acchariyo abbhuto
 dhammo, yaṁ disvā disvā bhikkhū imasmiṁ dhammavinaye abhiramanti.

Seyyathāpi Pahārāda yā ca loke savantiyo mahāsamuddaṁ appenti, yā
 ca antalikkhā dhārā papatanti, na tena mahāsamuddassa ūnattaṁ vā pūrattaṁ
 vā paññāyati. Evamevaṁ kho Pahārāda bahū cepi bhikkhū anupādisesāya
 nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyanti, na tena nibbānadhātuyā ūnattaṁ vā pūrattaṁ
 vā paññāyati. Yampi Pahārāda bahū cepi bhikkhū anupādisesāya
 nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyanti, na tena nibbānadhātuyā ūnattaṁ vā pūrattaṁ
 vā paññāyati. Ayaṁ Pahārāda imasmiṁ dhammavinaye pañcama acchariyo
 abbhuto dhammo, yaṁ disvā disvā bhikkhū imasmiṁ dhammavinaye
 abhiramanti.

Seyyathāpi Pahārāda mahāsamuddo ekaraso loṇaraso, evamevaṁ kho
 Pahārāda ayaṁ dhammavinayo ekaraso vimuttiraso. Yampi

1. Samaṇo sakyaputtiyo tveva (Syā, Ka)

Pahārāda ayaṃ dhammavinayo ekaraso vimuttiraso. Ayaṃ Pahārāda imasmiṃ dhammavinaye chaṭṭho acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinaye abhiramanti.

Seyyathāpi Pahārāda mahāsamuddo bahuratano anekaratano, tatrimāni, ratanāni, seyyathidaṃ, muttā maṇi veḷuriyo saṅkho silā pavāḷaṃ rajataṃ jātārūpaṃ lohitaḥ masāragallaṃ. Evamevaṃ kho Pahārāda ayaṃ dhammavinayo bahuratano anekaratano, tatrimāni ratanāni, seyyathidaṃ, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā, cattāro sammappadhānā, cattāro iddhipādā, pañcendriyāni, pañca balāni, satta bojjhaṅgā, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yampi Pahārāda ayaṃ dhammavinayo bahuratano anekaratano. Tatrimāni ratanāni, seyyathidaṃ, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā, cattāro sammappadhānā, cattāro iddhipādā, pañcendriyāni, pañca balāni, satta bojjhaṅgā, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Ayaṃ Pahārāda imasmiṃ dhammavinaye sattamo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinaye abhiramanti.

Seyyathāpi Pahārāda mahāsamuddo mahataṃ bhūtānaṃ āvāso. Tatrame bhūtā, timi timiṅgalo timirapiṅgalo asurā nāgā gandhabbā. Santi mahāsamudde yojanasatikāpi attabhāvā, dviyojanasatikāpi attabhāvā, tiyojanasatikāpi attabhāvā, catuyojanasatikāpi attabhāvā, pañcayojanasatikāpi attabhāvā, evamevaṃ kho Pahārāda ayaṃ dhammavinayo mahataṃ bhūtānaṃ āvāso. Tatrame bhūtā, sotāpanno, sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno, sakadāgāmī, sakadāgāmiphala-sacchikiriyāya paṭipanno, anāgāmī, anāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno, arahā, arahattāya paṭipanno. Yampi Pahārāda ayaṃ dhammavinayo mahataṃ bhūtānaṃ āvāso. Tatrame bhūtā, sotāpanno, sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno, sakadāgāmī, sakadāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno, anāgāmī, anāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno, arahā, arahattāya paṭipanno. ayaṃ Pahārāda imasmiṃ dhammavinaye aṭṭhamo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinaye abhiramanti. Ime kho Pahārāda imasmiṃ dhammavinaye

aṭṭha acchariyā abbhutaṃ dhammā, ye disvā disvā bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinaye abhīramantīti. .Navamaṃ.

10. Uposathasutta

20. * Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Pubbārāme Migāramātupāsāde. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā tadahuposathe bhikkhusaṃghaparivuto nisinno hoti. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ nikkhante paṭhame yāme uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṃgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “abhikkantā bhante ratti, nikkhanto paṭhamo yāmo, cīranisinno bhikkhusaṃgho, uddisatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ pātimokkhaṃ”ti.

Evam vutte Bhagavā tuṇhī ahosi. Dutiyampi kho āyasmā Ānando abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ nikkhante majjhime yāme uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṃgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “abhikkantā bhante ratti, nikkhanto majjhimo yāmo, cīranisinno bhikkhusaṃgho, uddisatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ pātimokkhaṃ”ti. Dutiyampi kho Bhagavā tuṇhī ahosi. Tatiyampi kho āyasmā Ānando abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ nikkhante pacchime yāme uddhaste aruṇe nandimukhiyaṃ rattiyaṃ uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṃgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “abhikkantā bhante ratti, nikkhanto pacchimo yāme, uddhastam aruṇam, nandimukhī ratti, cīranisinno bhikkhusaṃgho, uddisatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ pātimokkhaṃ”ti. Aparisuddhā Ānanda parisāti.

Atha kho āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa etadahosi “kaṃ nu kho Bhagavā puggalaṃ sandhāya evamāha ‘aparisuddhā Ānanda parisā’ti”. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno sabbāvantam bhikkhusaṃgham cetasā ceto paricca manasākāsi, addasā kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tam puggalaṃ dussīlam pāpadhammaṃ asuciṃ saṅkassarasamācāraṃ paṭicchannakammantaṃ assamaṇam samaṇapaṭiññaṃ abrahmacāriṃ brahmacāripaṭiññaṃ antopūtiṃ avassutaṃ kasambujātam majjhe bhikkhusaṃghassa nisinnaṃ, disvāna uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ yena so puggalo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā tam

* Vi 4. 418; Khu 1. 138; Abhi 4. 168 piṭṭhesu.

puggalaṃ etadavoca “uṭṭhehāvuso, diṭṭhosi Bhagavatā, natthi te bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ saṃvāso”ti.

Evam vutte so puggalo tuṇhī ahoṣi, dutiyampi kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno taṃ puggalaṃ etadavoca “uṭṭhehāvuso, diṭṭhosi Bhagavatā, natthi te bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ saṃvāso”ti. Dutiyampi kho so puggalo tuṇhī ahoṣi. Tatiyampi kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno taṃ puggalaṃ etadavoca “uṭṭhehāvuso, diṭṭhosi Bhagavatā, natthi te bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ saṃvāso”ti. Tatiyampi kho so puggalo tuṇhī ahoṣi.

Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno taṃ puggalaṃ bāhāyaṃ gahetvā bahidvāraṃ koṭṭhakā nikkhāmetvā sūciḥaṭṭikāṃ datvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “nikkhāmito so bhante puggalo mayā, parisuddhā parisā, uddisatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ pātimokkhaṃ”ti. Acchariyaṃ moggallāna, abbhutaṃ moggallāna, yāva bāhā gahaṇāpi nāma so moghapuriso āgamiṣsatīti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi—tumheva dāni bhikkhave uposathaṃ kareyyātha, pātimokkhaṃ uddiseyyātha, na dānāhaṃ bhikkhave ajjatagge uposathaṃ karissāmi, pātimokkhaṃ uddisissāmi. Aṭṭhānametaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso yaṃ Tathāgato aparisuddhāya parisāya pātimokkhaṃ uddiseyya.

Aṭṭhime bhikkhave mahāsamudde acchariyā abbhutā dhammā, ye disvā disvā asurā mahāsamudde abhiraṃanti. Katame aṭṭha? Mahāsamuddo bhikkhave anupubbaninno anupubbapoṇo anupubbapabbhāro na āyatakeneva papāto. Yampi bhikkhave mahāsamuddo anupubbaninno anupubbapoṇo anupubbapabbhāro na āyatakeneva papāto. Ayaṃ bhikkhave mahāsamudde paṭhamo acchariyō abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā asurā mahāsamudde abhiraṃanti. (Yathā pūṛime tathā vitthāro) -pa-.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave mahāsamuddo mahataṃ bhūtānaṃ āvāso. Tatṛime bhūtā, timi timiṅgalo timirapiṅgalo asurā nāgā gandhabbā, vasanti mahāsamudde yojanasatikāpi attabhāvā -pa-. Pañcayojanasatikāpi

attabhāvā. Yampi bhikkhave mahāsamuddo mahataṃ bhūtānaṃ āvāso. Tatrime bhūtā, timi timiṅgalo timirapiṅgalo asurā nāgā gandhabbā, vasanti mahāsamudde yojanasatikāpi attabhāvā -pa- pañcayojanasatikāpi attabhāvā. Ayaṃ bhikkhave mahāsamudde aṭṭhamo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā asurā mahāsamudde abhiramanti. Ime kho bhikkhave mahāsamudde aṭṭha acchariyā abbhutā dhammā, yaṃ disvā disvā asurā mahāsamudde abhiramanti.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave aṭṭha imasmiṃ dhammavinaye acchariyā abbhutā dhammā, ye disvā disvā bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinaye abhiramanti. Katame aṭṭha? Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahāsamuddo anupubbaninno anupubbapoṇo anupubbapabbhāro na āyatakeneva papāto. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave imasmiṃ dhammavinaye anupubbāsikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubbapaṭipadā na āyatakeneva aññāpaṭivedho. Yampi bhikkhave imasmiṃ dhammavinaye anupubbāsikkhā anupubbakiriyā anupubbapaṭipadā na āyatakeneva aññāpaṭivedho. Ayaṃ bhikkhave imasmiṃ dhammavinaye paṭhamo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinaye abhiramanti -pa-. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahāsamuddo mahataṃ bhūtānaṃ āvāso. Tatrime bhūtā, timi timiṅgalo timirapiṅgalo asurā nāgā gandhabbā, vasanti mahāsamudde yojanasatikāpi attabhāvā -pa- pañcayojanasatikāpi attabhāvā. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave ayaṃ dhammavinayo mahataṃ bhūtānaṃ āvāso. Tatrime bhūtā, sotāpanno, sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno -pa- arahā, arahattāya paṭipanno. Yampi bhikkhave ayaṃ dhammavinayo mahataṃ bhūtānaṃ āvāso. Tatrime bhūtā, sotāpanno, sotapattiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno -pa- arahā, arahattāya paṭipanno. Ayaṃ bhikkhave imasmiṃ dhammavinaye aṭṭhamo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo, yaṃ disvā disvā bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinaye abhiramanti. Ime kho bhikkhave imasmiṃ dhammavinaye aṭṭha acchariyā abbhutā dhammā, yedisvā disvā bhikkhū imasmiṃ dhammavinaye abhiramantīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Mahāvaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Veraṇḍo Siho Ājaṇṇaṃ, Khaḷuṅkena Malāni ca.
Dūteyyaṃ dve ca Bandhanā, Pahārādo Uposathoti.

3. Gahapativagga**1. Paṭhama-uggasutta**

21. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “aṭṭhahi bhikkhave acchariyehi abbhutehi dhammehi¹ samannāgataṃ Uggamaṃ gahapatiṃ Vesālikaṃ dhārethā”ti. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pāvisi.

Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Uggassa gahapatino Vesālikassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho Uggo gahapati Vesālikaṃ yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā taṃ bhikkhuṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Uggamaṃ gahapatiṃ Vesālikaṃ so bhikkhu etadavoca—

Aṭṭhahi kho tvaṃ gahapati acchariyehi abbhutehi dhammehi samannāgato Bhagavatā byākato. Katame te gahapati aṭṭha acchariyā abbhutā dhammā, yehi tvaṃ samannāgato Bhagavatā byākatoti. Na kho ahaṃ bhante jānāmi “katamehi aṭṭhahi acchariyehi abbhutehi dhammehi samannāgato Bhagavatā byākato”ti. Api ca bhante ye me aṭṭha acchariyā abbhutā dhammā samvijjanti, taṃ suṇohi sādhukaṃ manasi karohi, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ gahapati”ti kho so bhikkhu Uggassa gahapatino Vesālikassa paccassosi. Uggo gahapati Vesālikaṃ etadavoca “yadāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantam paṭhamam dūratova addasaṃ, saha dassaneneva me

1. Abbhutadhammehi (Syā, Ka)

bhante Bhagavato cittaṃ pasīdi. Ayaṃ kho me bhante paṭhamo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo saṃvijjati.

So kho ahaṃ bhante pasannacitto Bhagavantam payirupāsīṃ. Tassa me Bhagavā anupubbim katham kathesi. Seyyathidaṃ, dānakatham sīlakatham saggakatham kāmānaṃ ādīnavam okāraṃ saṃkilesaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ pakāsesi. Yadā maṃ Bhagavā aññāsi kallacittaṃ muducittaṃ vinīvaraṇacittaṃ udaggacittaṃ pasannacittaṃ, atha yā Buddhānaṃ sāmukkaṃsika dhammadesanā, taṃ pakāsesi—dukkhaṃ samudayaṃ nirodhaṃ maggaṃ. Seyyathāpi nāma suddhaṃ vatthaṃ apagatakālakam sammadeva rajanaṃ paṭiggaṇheyya. Evamevaṃ kho me tasmiṃyeva āsane virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti. So kho ahaṃ bhante diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo veditadhammo pariyoḡāḷhadhammo tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakathaṃkatho vesārajjappatto aparappaccayo Satthusāsane tattheva Buddhaṃca dhammaṃca saṃghaṃca saraṇaṃ agamāsīṃ, brahmacariyapañcamāni ca sikkhāpadāni samādiyaṃ. Ayaṃ kho me bhante dutiyo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo saṃvijjati.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhante catasso komāriyo pajāpatiyo ahesuṃ. Atha khvāhaṃ bhante yena tā pajāpatiyo tenupasaṅkaminṃ, upasaṅkamitvā tā pajāpatiyo etadavacaṃ “mayā kho bhaginiyo brahmacariyapañcamāni sikkhāpadāni samādinṇāni¹. Yā icchatī, sā idheva bhoge ca bhuñjatu, puñṇāni ca karotu, sakāni vā nātikulāni gacchatu, hoti vā pana purisādhippāyo ‘kassa vo dammī’ti”. Evaṃ vutte sā bhante jeṭṭhā pajāpati maṃ etadavoca “itthannāmassa maṃ ayyaputta purisassa dehi”ti. Atha kho ahaṃ bhante taṃ purisaṃ pakkosāpetvā vāmena hatthena pajāpatiṃ gahetvā dakkhiṇena hatthena bhiṅgāraṃ gahetvā tassa purisassa oṇoesiṃ. Komāriṃ kho panāhaṃ bhante dāraṃ pariccajanto nābhijānāmi cittassa aññathattaṃ. Ayaṃ kho me bhante tatiyo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo saṃvijjati.

Saṃvijjanti kho pana me bhante kule bhogā, te ca kho appaṭivibhattā sīlavantehi kalyāṇadhammehi. Ayaṃ kho me bhante catuttho acchariyo abbhuto dhammo saṃvijjati.

1. Samādiṇṇāni (Sī, Ka)

Yaṃ kho paṇāhaṃ bhante bhikkhuṃ payirupāsāmi, sakkaccaṃyeva payirupāsāmi no asakkaccaṃ. Ayaṃ kho me bhante pañcama acchariyo abbhuto dhammo saṃvijjati.

So ce bhante me āyasmā dhammaṃ deseti, sakkaccaṃyeva suṇomi no asakkaccaṃ. No ce me so āyasmā dhammaṃ deseti, ahamassa dhammaṃ desemi. Ayaṃ kho me bhante chaṭṭho acchariyo abbhuto dhammo saṃvijjati.

Anacchariyaṃ kho pana maṃ bhante devatā upasaṅkamitvā ārocenti “svākkhāto gahapati Bhagavatā dhammo”ti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhante tā devatā evaṃ vadāmi “vadeyyātha vā evaṃ kho tumhe devatā, no vā vadeyyātha, atha kho Svākkhāto Bhagavatā Dhammo”ti. Na kho paṇāhaṃ bhante abhijānāmi “tatonidānaṃ cittassa unnatiṃ¹ ‘maṃ vā devatā upasaṅkamanti, ahaṃ vā devatāhi saddhiṃ sallapāmi’ti”. Ayaṃ kho me bhante sattama acchariyo abbhuto dhammo saṃvijjati.

Yānimāni bhante Bhagavatā desitāni pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni, nāhaṃ tesaṃ kiñci attani appahīnaṃ samanupassāmi. Ayaṃ kho me bhante aṭṭhama acchariyo abbhuto dhammo saṃvijjati. Ime kho me bhante aṭṭha acchariyā abbhutā dhammā saṃvijjanti. Na ca kho ahaṃ jānāmi “katamehi cāhaṃ² aṭṭhahi acchariyehi abbhutehi dhammehi samannāgato Bhagavatā byākato”ti.

Atha kho so bhikkhu Uggassa gahapatino Vesālikassa nivesane piṇḍapātaraṃ gahetvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Atha kho so bhikkhu pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu yāvatako ahosi Uggena gahapatinā Vesālikena saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo, taṃ sabbaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi.

Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu, yathā taṃ Uggo gahapati Vesāliko sammā byākaramāno byākareyya. Imeheva kho bhikkhu aṭṭhahi acchariyehi

1. Uṇṇatiṃ (Ka) Abhi1. 225; Abhi 2. 363 piṭṭhesupi passitabbaṃ.

2. Katamehipahaṃ (Sī), katamehipāhaṃ (I, Ka)

abbhutehi dhammehi samannāgato Uggo gahapati Vesāliko mayā byākato. Imehi ca pana bhikkhu aṭṭhahi acchariyehi abbhutehi dhammehi samannāgataṃ Uggam gahapatim Vesālikam dhārehīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Dutiya-uggasutta

22. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vajjīsu viharati Hatthigāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “aṭṭhahi bhikkhave acchariyehi abbhutehi dhammehi samannāgataṃ Uggam gahapatim Hatthigāmakam dhārethā”ti. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato uṭṭhāyāsana vihāraṃ pāvisi.

Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Uggassa gahapatino Hatthigāmakassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho Uggo gahapati Hatthigāmako yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhuṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Uggam gahapatim Hatthigāmakam so bhikkhu etadavoca “aṭṭhahi kho tvaṃ gahapati acchariyehi abbhutehi dhammehi samannāgato Bhagavatā byākato. Katame te gahapati aṭṭha acchariyā abbhutā dhammā, yehi tvaṃ samannāgato Bhagavatā byākato”ti.

Na kho ahaṃ bhante jānāmi “katamehi aṭṭhahi acchariyehi abbhutehi dhammehi samannāgato Bhagavatā byākato”ti. Api ca bhante ye me aṭṭha acchariyā abbhutā dhammā saṃvijjanti. Taṃ suṇāhi sādhu kaṃ manasi karoḥi, bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ gahapatī”ti kho so bhikkhu Uggassa gahapatino Hatthigāmakassa paccassosi. Uggo gahapati Hatthigāmako etadavoca “yadāhaṃ bhante nāgavane paricaranto Bhagavantam paṭhamam dūratova addasaṃ, saha dassaneneva me bhante Bhagavato cittaṃ pasīdi, surāmato ca pahīyi. Ayaṃ kho me bhante paṭhamo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo saṃvijjati.

So kho ahaṃ bhante pasannacitto Bhagavantam payirupāsīṃ, tassa me Bhagavā anupubbiṃ kathaṃ kathesi. Seyyathidaṃ, dānakathaṃ silakathaṃ kāmānaṃ ādīnavaṃ okāraṃ saṃkilesaṃ nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ pakāsesi. Yadā maṃ Bhagavā aññāsi kallacittaṃ muducittaṃ vinīvaraṇacittaṃ udaggacittaṃ pasannacittaṃ. Atha

yā Buddhānaṃ sāmukkaṃsika dhammadesanā, taṃ pakāsesi—dukkhaṃ samudayaṃ nirodhaṃ maggaṃ. Seyyathāpi nāma suddhaṃ vatthaṃ apagatakāḷakaṃ sammadeva rajanaṃ paṭiggaṇheyya. Evamevaṃ kho me tasmīṃ ye va āsane virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti. So kho ahaṃ bhante diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo veditadhammo pariyogāḷhadhammo tiṇṇavicikiccho vigatakathaṃkatho vesārajjappatto aparappaccayo Satthusāsane tattheva Buddhaṃca dhammaṃca saṃghaṃca saraṇaṃ agamāsiṃ. Brahmācariyapaṇcamāni ca sikkhāpadāni samādiyiṃ. Ayaṃ kho me bhante duttiyo acchariya abbhuto dhammo saṃvijjati.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhante catasso komāriyo pajāpatiyo ahesuṃ. Atha khvāhaṃ bhante yena tā pajāpatiyo tenupasaṅkamīṃ, upasaṅkamitvā tā pajāpatiyo etadavacaṃ “mayā kho bhaginiyo brahmācariyapaṇcamāni sikkhāpadāni samādinnāni. Yā icchati, sā idheva bhoge ca bhuñcatu, puññāni ca karotu, sakāni vā nātikulāni gacchatu, hoti vāpana purisādhippāyo, ‘kassa vo dammī’ti”. Evaṃ vutte sā bhante jeṭṭhā pajāpati maṃ etadavoca “itthannāmassa maṃ ayyaputta purisassa dehi”ti. Atha kho ahaṃ bhante taṃ purisaṃ pakkosāpetvā vāmena hatthena pajāpatiṃ gahetvā dakkhiṇena hatthena bhiṅgāraṃ gahetvā tassa purisassa oṇjesiṃ. Komāriṃ kho panāhaṃ bhante dāraṃ pariccajanto nābhijānāmi cittassa aññathatthaṃ. Ayaṃ kho me bhante tatiyo acchariya abbhuto dhammo.

Saṃvijjanti kho pana me bhante kule bhogā, te ca kho appaṭivibhattā sīlavantehi kalyāṇadhammehi. Ayaṃ kho me bhante catuttho acchariya abbhuto dhammo saṃvijjati.

Yaṃ kho panāhaṃ bhante bhikkhu payirupāsāmi, sakkaccaṃyeva payirupāsāmi no asakkaccaṃ. So ce me āyasmā dhammaṃ deseti, sakkaccaṃyeva suṇomi no asakkaccaṃ. No ce me so āyasmā dhammaṃ deseti, ahamassa dhammaṃ desemi. Ayaṃ kho me bhante pañcama acchariya abbhuto dhammo saṃvijjati.

Anacchariyaṃ kho pana bhante saṃghe nimantite devatā upasaṅkamitvā ārocenti “asuko gahapati bhikkhu ubhatobhāgavimutto, asuko paññāvimutto, asuko kāyasakkhī, asuko diṭṭhippatto¹, asuko saddhāvimutto, asuko dhammānusārī, asuko saddhānusārī, asuko sīlavā kalyāṇadhammo, asuko dussīlo pāpadhammo”ti. Saṃghaṃ kho panāhaṃ bhante parivisanto nābhijānāmi evaṃ cittaṃ uppādento “imassa vā thokaṃ demi, imassa vā bahukaṃ”ti. Atha khvāhaṃ bhante samacittova demi. Ayaṃ kho me bhante chaṭṭho acchariyo abbhuto dhammo saṃvijjati.

Anacchariyaṃ kho pana maṃ bhante devatā upasaṅkamitvā ārocenti “svākkhāto gahapati Bhagavatā dhammo”ti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhante tā devatā evaṃ vademi “vadeyyātha vā evaṃ kho tumhe devatā, no vā vadeyyātha. Atha kho svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo”ti. Na kho panāhaṃ bhante abhijānāmi tatonidānaṃ cittassa unnatiṃ “maṃ tā devatā upasaṅkamanti, ahaṃ vā devatāhi saddhiṃ sallapāmi”ti. Ayaṃ kho me bhante sattamo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo saṃvijjati.

Sace kho panāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato paṭhamataraṃ kālāṃ kareyyaṃ, anacchariyaṃ kho panetaṃ. Yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evaṃ byākareyya “natthi taṃ saṃyojanaṃ yena saṃyutto Uggo gahapati Hatthigāmakō puna imaṃ lokaṃ āgaccheyyā”ti. Ayaṃ kho me bhante aṭṭhamo acchariyo abbhuto dhammo saṃvijjati. Ime kho me bhante aṭṭha acchariyā abbhutā dhammā saṃvijjanti. Na ca kho ahaṃ jānāmi “katamehi cāhaṃ aṭṭhahi acchariyehi abbhutehi dhammehi samannāgato Bhagavatā byākato”ti.

Atha kho so bhikkhu Uggassa gahapatino Hatthigāmakassa nivesane piṇḍapātāṃ gahetvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Atha kho so bhikkhu pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu yāvatako ahosi Uggena gahapatinā Hatthigāmakena saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo, taṃ sabbaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi.

1. Diṭṭhappatto (Ka)

Sādhū sādhu bhikkhu, yathā taṃ Uggo gahapati Hatthigāmakō sammā byākaramāno byākareyya, imeheva kho bhikkhu aṭṭhahi acchariyehi abbhutehi dhammehi samannāgato Uggo gahapati Hatthigāmakō mayā byākato, imehi ca pana bhikkhu aṭṭhahi acchariyehi abbhutehi dhammehi samannāgataṃ Uggam gahapatim Hatthigāmakam dhārehīti. . Dutiyam.

3. Paṭhamahatthakasutta

23. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Āḷaviyaṃ viharati Aggāḷave cetiye. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi—sattahi bhikkhave acchariyehi abbhutehi dhammehi samannāgataṃ Hatthakam Āḷavakam dhāretha. Katamehi sattahi? Saddho hi bhikkhave Hatthako Āḷavako, sīlavā bhikkhave Hatthako Āḷavako, hirīmā bhikkhave Hatthako Āḷavako, ottappī bhikkhave Hatthako Āḷavako, bahussuto bhikkhave Hatthako Āḷavako, cāgavā bhikkhave Hatthako Āḷavako, paññavā bhikkhave Hatthako Āḷavako. Imehi kho bhikkhave sattahi acchariyehi abbhutehi dhammehi samannāgataṃ Hatthakam Āḷavakam dhārethāti. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vātvāna Sugato uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pāvisi.

Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Hatthakassa Āḷavakassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho Hatthako Āḷavako yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Hatthakam Āḷavakam so bhikkhu etadavoca—

Sattahi kho tvaṃ āvuso acchariyehi abbhutehi dhammehi samannāgato Bhagavatā byākato. Katamehi sattahi? Saddho bhikkhave Hatthako Āḷavako, sīlavā -pa-. Hirīmā. Ottappī. Bahussuto. Cāgavā, paññavā bhikkhave Hatthako Āḷavakoti. Imehi kho tvaṃ āvuso sattahi acchariyehi abbhutehi dhammehi samannāgato Bhagavatā byākatoti. Kaccittha bhante na koci gihī ahosi odātavaśanoti. Na hettha āvuso koci gihī ahosi odātavaśanoti. Sādhu bhante yadettha na koci gihī ahosi odātavaśanoti.

Atha kho so bhikkhu Hatthakassa Āḷavakassa nivesane piṇḍapātaṃ gahetvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Atha kho so bhikkhu pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṇṇikkanto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Idhāhaṃ bhante pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Hatthakassa Āḷavakassa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkaminṃ, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdinṃ. Atha kho bhante Hatthako Āḷavako yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante Hatthakaṃ Āḷavakaṃ etadavacaṃ “sattahi kho tvaṃ āvuso acchariyehi abbhutehi dhammehi samannāgato Bhagavatā byākato. Katamehi sattahi saddho bhikkhave Hatthako Āḷavako, sīlavā -pa-. Hirīmā. Ottappī. Bahussuto. Cāgavā. Paññavā bhikkhave Hatthako Āḷavakoti. Imehi kho tvaṃ āvuso sattahi acchariyehi abbhutehi dhammehi samannāgato Bhagavatā byākato”ti.

Evam vutte bhante Hatthako maṃ etadavoca “kaccittha bhante na koci gihī ahosi odātavasano”ti. Na hettha āvuso koci gihī ahosi odātavasano. Sādhu bhante yadettha na koci gihī ahosi odātavasano.

Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu, appiccho so bhikkhu kulaputto santeyeva attani kusaladhamme na icchatī parehi ñāyamāne¹. Tena hi tvaṃ bhikkhu imināpi aṭṭhamena acchariyena abbhutena dhammena samannāgataṃ Hatthakaṃ Āḷavakaṃ dhārehi, yadidaṃ appicchatāyāti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiyahatthakasutta

24. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Āḷaviyaṃ viharati Aggāḷave cetiye. Atha kho Hatthako Āḷavako pañcamattehi upāsakasatehi parivuto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Hatthakaṃ Āḷavakaṃ

1. Paññāpayamāne (Ka)

Bhagavā etadavoca “mahatī kho tyāyaṃ Hatthaka parisā, kathaṃ pana tvaṃ Hatthaka imaṃ mahatiṃ parisā saṅgaṇhāsī”ti. Yānimāni bhante Bhagavatā desitāni * cattāri saṅgahavatthūni, tehaṃ¹ imaṃ mahatiṃ parisā saṅgaṇhāmi, ahaṃ bhante yaṃ jānāmi “ayaṃ dānena saṅgahetabbo”ti, taṃ dānena saṅgaṇhāmi, yaṃ jānāmi “ayaṃ peyyavajjena saṅgahetabbo”ti, taṃ peyyavajjena saṅgaṇhāmi, yaṃ jānāmi “ayaṃ atthacariyāya saṅgahetabbo”ti, taṃ atthacariyāya saṅgaṇhāmi, yaṃ jānāmi “ayaṃ samānattatāya saṅgahetabbo”ti, taṃ samānattatāya saṅgaṇhāmi. Saṃvijjanti kho pana me bhante kule bhogā, daliddassa kho no tathā sotabbaṃ maññantīti. Sādhū sādhu Hatthaka, yoni kho tyāyaṃ Hatthaka mahatiṃ parisā saṅgahetuṃ. Ye hi keci Hatthaka atītamaddhānaṃ mahatiṃ parisā saṅghahesuṃ, sabbete imeheva catūhi aṅgahavatthūhi mahatiṃ parisā saṅghahesuṃ. Yepi hi keci Hatthaka anāgatamaddhānaṃ mahatiṃ parisā saṅgaṇhissanti, sabbete imeheva catūhi saṅgahavatthūhi mahatiṃ parisā saṅgaṇhissanti. Yepi hi keci Hatthaka etarahi mahatiṃ parisā saṅgaṇhanti, sabbete imeheva catūhi saṅgahavatthūhi mahatiṃ parisā saṅgaṇhantīti.

Atha kho Hatthako Āḷavako Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Bhagavā acirapakkante Hatthake Āḷavake bhikkhū āmantesi “aṭṭhahi bhikkhave acchariyehi abbhutehi dhammehi samannāgataṃ Hatthakaṃ Āḷavakaṃ dhāretha. Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Saddho bhikkhave Hatthako Āḷavako, sīlavā bhikkhave -pa-. Hirīmā. Ottappī. Bahussuto. Cāgavā. Paññavā bhikkhave Hatthako Āḷavako, appiccho bhikkhave Hatthako Āḷavako. Imehi kho bhikkhave aṭṭhahi acchariyehi abbhutehi dhammehi samannāgataṃ Hatthakaṃ Āḷavakaṃ dhārethāti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Mahānāmasutta

25. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. Atha kho Mahānāmo Sakko yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami,

* Am 1. 341; Dī 3. 193 piṭṭhesupī.

1. Tenāhaṃ (Sī)

upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Mahānāmo Sakko Bhagavantam etadavoca “kittāvatā nu kho bhante upāsako hotī”ti. Yato kho Mahānāma Buddhāṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti, dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti, saṃghaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti. Ettāvatā kho Mahānāma upāsako hotīti.

“Kittāvatā pana bhante upāsako sīlavā hotī”ti. Yato kho Mahānāma upāsako pāṇātipatā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato hoti. Ettāvatā kho Mahānāma upāsako sīlavā hotīti.

“Kittāvatā pana bhante upāsako attahitāya paṭipanno hoti, no parahitāyā”ti. Yato kho Mahānāma upāsako attanāva saddhāsampanno hoti, no paraṃ saddhāsampadāya samādapeti¹. Attanāva sīlasampanno hoti, no paraṃ sīlasampadāya samādapeti. Attanāva cāgasampanno hoti, no paraṃ cāgasampadāya samādapeti. Attanāva bhikkhūnaṃ dassanakāmo hoti, no paraṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dassane samādapeti. Attanāva saddhammaṃ sotukāmo hoti, no paraṃ saddhammassavane samādapeti. Attanāva sutānaṃ dhammānaṃ dhāraṇajātiko hoti, no paraṃ dhammadhāraṇāya samādapeti. Attanāva sutānaṃ dhammānaṃ atthūpaparikkhitā hoti, no paraṃ atthūpaparikkhāya samādapeti. Attanāva atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammapaṭipanno hoti, no paraṃ dhammānudhammapaṭi-pattiyā samādapeti. Ettāvatā kho Mahānāma upāsako attahitāya paṭipanno hoti, no parahitāyāti.

“Kittāvatā pana bhante upāsako attahitāya ca paṭipanno hoti parahitāya cā”ti. Yato kho Mahānāma upāsako attanā ca saddhāsampanno hoti, parañca saddhāsampadāya samādapeti. Attanā ca sīlasampanno hoti, parañca sīlasampadāya samādapeti. Attanā ca cāgasampanno hoti, parañca cāgasampadāya samādapeti. Attanā ca bhikkhūnaṃ dassanakāmo hoti, parañca bhikkhūnaṃ dassane samādapeti. Attanā ca

1. Samādapeti (?)

saddhammaṃ sotukāmo hoti, parañca saddhammassavane samādapeti. Attanā ca sutānaṃ dhammānaṃ dhāraṇajātiko hoti, parañca dhammadhāraṇāya samādapeti. Attanā ca sutānaṃ dhammānaṃ atthūpaparikkhitaṃ hoti, parañca atthūpaparikkhāya samādapeti. Attanā ca atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno hoti, parañca dhammānudhammappaṭipattiyā samādapeti. Ettāvatā kho Mahānāma upāsako attahitāya ca paṭipanno hoti parahitāya cāti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Jīvakaṣutta

26. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Jīvakambavane. Atha kho Jīvako komārabhacco yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Jīvako komārabhacco Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kittāvatā nu kho bhante upāsako hoti”ti. Yato kho Jīvako Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti, dhammaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti, saṃghaṃ saraṇaṃ gato hoti. Ettāvatā kho Jīvako upāsako hotīti.

“Kittāvatā pana bhante upāsako sīlavā hoti”ti. Yato kho Jīvako upāsako pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti -pa- surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato hoti. Ettāvatā kho Jīvako upāsako sīlavā hotīti.

“Kittāvatā pana bhante upāsako attahitāya paṭipanno hoti, no parahitāyā”ti. Yato kho Jīvako upāsako attanāva saddhāsampanno hoti, no paraṃ saddhāsampadāya samādapeti -pa-. Attanāva atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno hoti, no paraṃ dhammānudhammappaṭipattiyā samādapeti. Ettāvatā kho Jīvako upāsako attahitāya paṭipanno hoti, no parahitāyāti.

“Kittāvatā pana bhante upāsako attahitāya ca paṭipanno hoti parahitāya cā”ti. Yato kho Jīvako upāsako attanā ca saddhāsampanno hoti, parañca saddhāsampadāya samādapeti. Attanā ca sīlasampanno hoti, parañca sīlasampadāya samādapeti. Attanā ca

cāgasampanno hoti, parañca cāgasampadāya samādapeti. Attanā ca bhikkhūnaṃ dassanakāmo hoti, parañca bhikkhūnaṃ dassane samādapeti. Attanā ca saddhammaṃ sotukāmo hoti, parañca saddhammassavane samādapeti. Attanā ca sutānaṃ dhammānaṃ dhāraṇajātiko hoti, parañca dhammadhāraṇāya samādapeti. Attanā ca sutānaṃ dhammānaṃ atthūpaparikkhitaṃ hoti, parañca atthūpaparikkhāya samādapeti. Attanā ca atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno hoti, parañca dhammānudhammappaṭipattiyā samādapeti. Ettāvatā kho Jīvaka upāsako atahitāya ca paṭipanno hoti parahitāya cāti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Paṭṭhamabalasutta

27. Aṭṭhimāni bhikkhave balāni. Katamāni aṭṭha? Ruṇṇabalā bhikkhave dārakā, kodhabalā mātugāmā, āvudhabalā corā, issariyalā rājāno, ujjhattibalā bālā, nijjhattibalā paṇḍitā, paṭisaṅkhānabalā bahussutā, khantibalā samaṇabrāhmaṇā. Imāni kho bhikkhave aṭṭha balāni.
.Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyabalasutta

28. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “kati nu kho Sāriputta khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balāni, yehi balehi samannāgato khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti ‘khīṇā me āsavā’ti”. Aṭṭha bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balāni, yehi balehi samannāgato khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti “khīṇā me āsavā”ti.

Katamāni aṭṭha? * Idha bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aniccato sabbe saṅkhārā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti. Yampi bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aniccato sabbe saṅkhārā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti. Idampi bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti “khīṇā me āsavā”ti. (1)

* Upari 397; Khu 9. 355 piṭṭhepi.

Puna caparaṃ bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aṅgārakāsūpamā kāmā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti. Yampi bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aṅgārakāsūpamā kāmā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti. Idampi bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti “khīṇā me āsavā”ti. (2)

Puna caparaṃ bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno vivekaninnaṃ cittaṃ hoti vivekapoṇaṃ vivekapabbhāraṃ vivekaṭṭhaṃ nekkhammābhirataṃ byantibhūtaṃ sabbaso āsavaṭṭhāniyehi dhammehi. Yampi bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno vivekaninnaṃ cittaṃ hoti vivekapoṇaṃ vivekapabbhāraṃ vivekaṭṭhaṃ nekkhammābhirataṃ byantibhūtaṃ sabbaso āsavaṭṭhāniyehi dhammehi. Idampi bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti “khīṇā me āsavā”ti. (3)

Puna caparaṃ bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā. Yampi bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā. Idampi bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti. Yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti “khīṇā me āsavā”ti. (4)

Puna caparaṃ bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā -pa- pañcindriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni -pa- satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā -pa- ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvito hoti subhāvito. Yampi bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvito hoti subhāvito. Idampi bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti “khīṇā me āsavā”ti. (5-8)

Imāni kho bhante aṭṭha khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balāni, yehi balehi samannāgato khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti “khīṇā me āsavā”ti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Akkhaṇasutta

29. “Khaṇakicco loko khaṇakicco loko”ti bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano bhāsati, no ca kho so jānāti khaṇaṃ vā akkhaṇaṃ vā. Aṭṭhime bhikkhave akkhaṇā asamayā brahmacariyavāsāya. Katame aṭṭha? Idha bhikkhave Tathāgato ca loka uppanno hoti Arahaṇṇaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā. Dhammo ca desiyati opasamiko parinibbāniko sambodhagāmī sugatappavedito, ayaṇca puggalo nirayaṃ upapanno hoti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamo akkhaṇo asamayo brahmacariyavāsāya. (1)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato ca loka uppanno hoti -pa- Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā. Dhammo ca desiyati opasamiko parinibbāniko sambodhagāmī sugatappavedito, ayaṇca puggalo tiracchānayaṇiṃ upapanno hoti -pa-. (2)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave -pa- ayaṇca puggalo pettivisaṃsaṃ upapannohoti -pa-. (3)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave -pa- ayaṇca puggalo aññātaraṃ dīghāyukaṃ devanikāyaṃ upapanno hoti -pa-. (4)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave -pa- ayaṇca puggalo paccantimesu janapadesu paccājāto hoti, so ca hoti aviññātāresu milakkhesu¹. Yattha natthi gati bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ -pa-. (5)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave -pa- ayaṇca puggalo majjhimesu janapadesu paccājāto hoti, so ca hoti micchādiṭṭhiko viparītadassano “natthi dinnāṃ, natthi yiṭṭhāṃ, natthi hutāṃ, natthi sukataḍḍakāṇāṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, natthi ayaṃ loko, natthi paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggaṭā sammā paṭipannā, ye imaṇca lokāṃ paraṇca lokāṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti -pa-. (6)

1. Milakkhūsu (Syā, Ka) Dī 3. 249 piṭṭhepi.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave -pa- ayaṅca puggalo majjhimesu janapadesu paccājāto hoti, so ca hoti duppaṇṇo jaḷo eḷamūgo appaṭibalo subhāsitaḍḍubbhāsitaṣṣa atthamaṇṇātum. Ayaṃ bhikkhave sattamo akkhaṇo asamayo brahmacariyavāsāya. (7)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato ca loke anuppanno hoti Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho -pa- Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā. Dhammo ca na desiyati opasamiko parinibbāniko sambodhagāmī sugatappavedito, ayaṅca puggalo majjhimesu janapadesu paccājāto hoti, so ca hoti paṇṇavā ajaḷo aneḷamūgo paṭibalo subhāsitaḍḍubbhāsitaṣṣa atthamaṇṇātum. Ayaṃ bhikkhave aṭṭhamo akkhaṇo asamayo brahmacariyavāsāya. Ime kho bhikkhave aṭṭha akkhaṇā asamayā brahmacariyavāsāya. (8)

Ekova kho bhikkhave khaṇo ca samayo ca brahmacariyavāsāya. Katamo eko? Idha bhikkhave Tathāgato ca loke uppanno hoti Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā. Dhammo ca desiyati opasamiko parinibbāniko sambodhagāmī sugatappavedito, ayaṅca puggalo majjhimesu janapadesu paccājāto hoti, so ca hoti paṇṇavā ajaḷo aneḷamūgo paṭibalo subhāsitaḍḍubbhāsitaṣṣa atthamaṇṇātum. Ayaṃ bhikkhave ekova khaṇo ca samayo ca brahmacariyavāsāyāti. (1)

Manussalābhaṃ¹ laddhāna, saddhamme suppvēdite.

Ye khaṇaṃ nādhigacchanti, atināmenti te khaṇaṃ.

Bahū hi akkhaṇā vuttā, maggassa antarāyikā.

Kadāci karahaci loke, uppajjanti Tathāgatā.

Tayidaṃ² sammukhībhūtaṃ, yaṃ lokasmiṃ sudullabhaṃ.

Manussapaṭilābho ca, saddhammassa ca desanā.

Alaṃ vāyamitum tattha, attakāmena³ jantunā,

1. Manussalokaṃ (Syā)

2. Tassidaṃ (Ka)

3. Atthakāmena (Sī, Syā, Ka)

Kathaṃ vijaññā saddhammaṃ, khaṇo ve¹ mā upaccagā.

Khaṇātītā hi socanti, nirayamhi samappitā.

Idha ce naṃ virādheti, saddhammassa niyāmataṃ².

Vāñjova atītatto, cirattaṃ³ anutapissati.

Avijjānivuto poso, saddhammaṃ aparādhiko.

Jātimaraṇasaṃsāraṃ, ciraṃ paccanubhossati.

Ye ca laddhā manussattaṃ, saddhamme suppavedite.

Akaṃsu Satthu vacanaṃ, karissanti karonti vā.

Khaṇaṃ paccaviduṃ loke, brahmacariyaṃ anuttaraṃ.

Ye maggaṃ paṭipajjimsu, Tathāgatappaveditaṃ.

Ye saṃvarā cakkhumatā, desitādiccabandhunā.

Tesu⁴ gutto sadā sato, vihare anavassuto.

Sabbe anusaye chetvā, māradheyyaparānuge.

Te ve pāraṅgatā⁵ loke, ye pattā āsavakkhayanti.

Navamaṃ.

10. Anuruddhamahāvittakkasutta

30. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Bhaggesu viharati Susumāragire Bhesakaḷāvane migadāye. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Anuruddho Cetīsu viharati Pācīnavaṃsadāye. Atha kho āyasmato Anuruddhassa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi “appicchassāyaṃ dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo mahicchassa. Santuṭṭhassāyaṃ dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo asantuṭṭhassa. Pavivittassāyaṃ dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo saṅgaṇikārāmassa. Āraddhavīriyassāyaṃ dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo kusītassa. Upaṭṭhitassatissāyaṃ⁶ dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo muṭṭhassatissa⁷. Samāhitassāyaṃ dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo asamāhitassa. Paññavato ayaṃ dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo duppaññassā”ti.

1. Vo (Syā)

2. Niyāmitaṃ (Syā)

3. Cirantaṃ (Ka)

4. Tesu (Ka)

5. Pāragatā (Sī, Syā, I)

6. Upaṭṭhitasatissāyaṃ (Sī, Syā, I)

7. Muṭṭhasatissa (Sī, Syā, I)

Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmato Anuruddhassa cetasā
 cetoparivittakkamaññāya seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā
 bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya. Evamevaṃ Bhaggesu
 Susumāragire Bhesakaḷāvane migadāye antarahito Cetīsu Pācīnavamsadāye
 āyasmato Anuruddhassa sammukhe pāturahosi. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte
 āsane. Āyasmāpi kho Anuruddho Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ
 nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ Bhagavā
 etadavoca—

Sādhū sādhū Anuruddha, sādhū kho tvaṃ Anuruddha (yaṃ taṃ
 mahāpurisavitakkaṃ)¹ vitakkesi “appicchassāyaṃ dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo
 mahicchassa. Santuṭṭhassāyaṃ dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo asantuṭṭhassa.
 Pavivittassāyaṃ dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo saṅgaṇikārāmassa.
 Āraddhavīriyassāyaṃ dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo kusītassa.
 Upaṭṭhitassatissāyaṃ dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo muṭṭhassatissa.
 Samāhitassāyaṃ dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo asamāhitassa. Paññavato ayaṃ
 dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo duppaññassā”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ Anuruddha imampi
 aṭṭhamam mahāpurisavitakkaṃ vitakkehi “nippapañcārāmassāyaṃ dhammo
 nippapañcaratino, nāyaṃ dhammo papañcārāmassa papañcaratino”ti.

Yato kho tvaṃ Anuruddha ime aṭṭha mahāpurisavitakke vitakkessasi,
 tato tvaṃ Anuruddha yāvadeva² ākaṅkhissasi, vivicceva kāmehi vivicca
 akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam
 jhānaṃ upasampajja viharissasi.

Yato kho tvaṃ Anuruddha ime aṭṭha mahāpurisavitakke vitakkessasi,
 tato tvaṃ Anuruddha yāvadeva ākaṅkhissasi, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā
 ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ
 samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharissasi.

Yato kho tvaṃ Anuruddha ime aṭṭha mahāpurisavitakke vitakkessasi,
 tato tvaṃ Anuruddha yāvadeva ākaṅkhissasi, pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca
 viharissasi, sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena

1. Satta mahāpurisavitakke (Sī, I) Dī 3. 249 piṭṭhepi.

2. Yāvade (Sam 1. 412 piṭṭhe)

paṭisaṃvedissasi, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī”ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharissasi.

Yato kho tvaṃ Anuruddha ime aṭṭha mahāpurisavitakke vitakkessasi, tato tvaṃ Anuruddha yāvadeva ākaṅkhissasi, sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharissasi.

Yato kho tvaṃ Anuruddha ime ca aṭṭha mahāpurisavitakke vitakkessasi, imesaṅca catunnaṃ jhānaṇaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī bhavissasi akicchalābhī akasiralābhī, tato tuyhaṃ Anuruddha seyyathāpi nāma gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā nānārattānaṃ dussānaṃ dussakaraṇḍako pūro. Evamevaṃ te paṃsukūlacīvaraṃ khāyissati santuṭṭhassa viharato ratiyā aparitassāya phāsuvihārāya okkamanāya nibbānassa.

Yato kho tvaṃ Anuruddha ime ca aṭṭha mahāpurisavitakke vitakkessasi, imesaṅca catunnaṃ jhānaṇaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī bhavissasi akicchalābhī akasiralābhī, tato tuyhaṃ Anuruddha seyyathāpi nāma gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā sālīnaṃ odano vicitakāḷako anekasūpo anekabyañjano. Evamevaṃ te piṇḍiyālopabhōjanaṃ khāyissati santuṭṭhassa viharato ratiyā aparitassāya phāsuvihārāya okkamanāya nibbānassa.

Yato kho tvaṃ Anuruddha ime ca aṭṭha mahāpurisavitakke vitakkessasi, imesaṅca catunnaṃ jhānaṇaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī bhavissasi akicchalābhī akasiralābhī, tato tuyhaṃ Anuruddha seyyathāpi nāma gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā kūṭāgāraṃ ullittāvalittaṃ nivātaṃ phusitaggaḷaṃ pihitavātapānaṃ. Evamevaṃ te rukkhāmūlasenāsaṇaṃ khāyissati santuṭṭhassa viharato ratiyā aparitassāya phāsuvihārāya okkamanāya nibbānassa.

Yato kho tvaṃ Anuruddha ime ca aṭṭha mahāpurisavitakke vitakkessasi, imesaṅca catunnaṃ jhānaṇaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukha-
vihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī bhavissasi akicchalābhī akasiralābhī, tato tuyhaṃ

Anuruddha seyyathāpi nāma gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā pallaṅko gonakatthato paṭikatthato paṭalikatthato kadalimigapavarapaccattharaṇo¹ sa-uttaracchado ubhatolohitakūpadhāno. Evamevaṃ te tiṇasantārakasayanāsanāṃ khāyissati santuṭṭhassa viharato ratiyā aparitassāya phāsuvihārāya okkamanāya nibbānassa.

Yato kho tvaṃ Anuruddha ime ca aṭṭha mahāpurisavitakke vitakkessasi, imesaṅca catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī bhavissasi akicchālābhī akasiralābhī, tato tuyhaṃ Anuruddha seyyathāpi nāma gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā nānābhesajjāni. Seyyathidaṃ, sappi navanītaṃ telāṃ madhu phāṇitaṃ. Evamevaṃ te pūtimuttābhesajjaṃ khāyissati santuṭṭhassa viharato ratiyā aparitassāya phāsuvihārāya okkamanāya nibbānassa. Tena hi tvaṃ Anuruddha āyatikampi vassāvāsaṃ idheva Cetīsu Pācīnavaṃsadāye vihareyyāsīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Anuruddho Bhagavato paccassosi.

Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ iminā ovādena ovaditvā seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya. Evamevaṃ Cetīsu Pācīnavaṃsadāye antarahito Bhaggesu Susumārāgire Bhesakalāvane migadāye pāturahosīti. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane, nisajja kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi aṭṭha kho bhikkhave mahāpurisavitakke desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katame ca bhikkhave aṭṭha mahāpurisavitakkā? Appicchassāyaṃ bhikkhave dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo mahicchassa. Santuṭṭhassāyaṃ bhikkhave dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo asantuṭṭhassa. Pavivittassāyaṃ bhikkhave dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo saṅgaṇikārāmassa. Āraddhavīriyassāyaṃ bhikkhave dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo kusītassa. Upaṭṭhitassatissāyaṃ bhikkhave dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo muṭṭhassatissa. Samāhitassāyaṃ bhikkhave dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo asamāhitassa. Paññavato ayaṃ bhikkhave dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo duppaññaṃ. Nippapañcārāmassāyaṃ bhikkhave dhammo nippapañcaratino, nāyaṃ dhammo papañcārāmassa papañcaratino.

1. Kādali...paccattharaṇo (Sī)

“Appicchassāyaṃ bhikkhave dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo mahicchassā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu appiccho samāno “appicchoti maṃ jāneyyun”ti na icchati, santuṭṭho samāno “santuṭṭhoti maṃ jāneyyun”ti na icchati, pavivitto samāno “pavivittoti maṃ jāneyyun”ti na icchati, āradhaviṇṇiyo samāno “āradhaviṇṇiyoti maṃ jāneyyun”ti na icchati, upaṭṭhitassati samāno “upaṭṭhitassatīti maṃ jāneyyun”ti na icchati, samāhito samāno “samāhitoti maṃ jāneyyun”ti na icchati, paññavā samāno “paññavāti maṃ jāneyyun”ti na icchati, nippapañcārāmo samāno “nippapañcārāmoti maṃ jāneyyun”ti na icchati, “appicchassāyaṃ bhikkhave dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo mahicchassā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. (1)

“Santuṭṭhassāyaṃ bhikkhave dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo asantuṭṭhassā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti itarītara cīvara piṇḍapāta senāsana gilānappaccaya bhesajjaparikkhārena. “Santuṭṭhassāyaṃ bhikkhave dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo asantuṭṭhassā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. (2)

“Pavivittassāyaṃ bhikkhave dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo saṅgaṇikārāmassā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuo pavivittassa viharato bhavanti upasaṅkamitāro bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo upāsakā upāsikāyo rājāno rājamahāmattā titthiyā titthiyasāvakā. Tatra bhikkhu vivekaninnena cittena vivekapoṇena vivekapabbhārena vivekaṭṭhena nekkhammābhiratena aññadatthu uyyojanikaṭṭhisamūttamāyeva kathaṃ kattā¹ hoti. “Pavivittassāyaṃ bhikkhave dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo saṅgaṇikārāmassā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. (3)

“Āradhaviṇṇiyassāyaṃ bhikkhave dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo kusītassā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu āradhaviṇṇiyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmaṃ dāḥaparakkamo anikkhattadhuro kusalesu dhammesu.

“Āraddhavīriyassāyaṃ bhikkhave dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo kusītassā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idamevaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. (4)

“Upaṭṭhitassatissāyaṃ bhikkhave dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo muṭṭhassatissā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato cirakatampi cirabhāsitaṃ saritā anussaritā. “Upaṭṭhitassatissāyaṃ bhikkhave dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo muṭṭhassatissā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idamevaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. (5)

“Samāhitassāyaṃ bhikkhave dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo asamāhitassā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. “Samāhitassāyaṃ bhikkhave Dhammo, nāyaṃ Dhammo asamāhitassā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idamevaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. (6)

“Paññavato ayaṃ bhikkhave Dhammo, nāyaṃ Dhammo duppaññassā”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā. “Paññavato ayaṃ bhikkhave dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo duppaññassā”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idamevaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. (7)

“Nippapañcārāmassāyaṃ bhikkhave Dhammo nippapañcaratino, nāyaṃ Dhammo papañcārāmassa papañcaratino”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno papañcanirodhe cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati. “Nippapañcārāmassāyaṃ bhikkhave dhammo nippapañcaratino, nāyaṃ dhammo papañcārāmassa papañcaratino”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idamevaṃ paṭicca vuttanti. (8)

Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho āyatikampi vassāvāsaṃ tattheva Cetīsu Pācīnavamsadāye vihāsi. Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva yassathāya kulaputtā sammadeva agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāya”ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Anuruddho

arahataṃ ahoṣīti. Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho arahattappatto tāyaṃ
velāyaṃ imā gāthāyo abhāsi—

* “Mama saṅkappamaññāya, Satthā loke anuttaro.
Manomayena kāyena, iddhiyā upasaṅkami.
Yathā me ahu saṅkappo, tato uttari desayi.
Nippapañcarato Buddho, nippapañcaṃ adesayi.
Tassāhaṃ dhammamaññāya, vihāsim sāsane rato.
Tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan”ti. . Dasamaṃ.
Gahapativaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Dve Uggā dve ca Hatthakā, Mahānāmena Jīvako.
Dve Balā Akkhaṇā vuttā, Anuruddhena te dasāti.

4. Dānavagga

1. Paṭhamadānasutta

31. + Aṭṭhimāni bhikkhave dānāni. Katamāni aṭṭha? Āsajja dānaṃ deti,
bhayā dānaṃ deti, “adāsi me”ti dānaṃ deti, “dassati me”ti dānaṃ deti,
“sāhu dānaṃ”ti dānaṃ deti, “ahaṃ pacāmi, ime na pacanti, nārahāmi pacanto
apacantānaṃ dānaṃ adātun”ti dānaṃ deti, “imaṃ me dānaṃ dadato kalyāṇo
kittisaddo abbhuggacchatī”ti dānaṃ deti cittālaṅkāracittaparikkhāratthaṃ
dānaṃ deti. Imāni kho bhikkhave aṭṭha dānānīti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Dutiyadānasutta

32. ++ Saddhā hiriyaṃ kusalaṅca dānaṃ,
Dhammā ete sappurisānuyātā.
Etaṃ hi maggaṃ diviyaṃ vadanti,
Etena hi gacchati devalokanti. . Dutiyāṃ.

* Khu 2. 336 piṭṭhepi.

+ Dī 3. 214 piṭṭhepi.

++ Abhi 4. 255 piṭṭhepi.

3. Dānavatthusutta

33. Aṭṭhimāni bhikkhave dānavatthūni. Katamāni aṭṭha? Chandā dānaṃ deti, dosā dānaṃ deti, mohā dānaṃ deti, bhayā dānaṃ deti, “dinnapubbaṃ katapubbaṃ pitupitāmahehi, nārahāmi porāṇaṃ kulavaṃsaṃ hāpetun”ti dānaṃ deti, “imāhaṃ dānaṃ datvā kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissāmī”ti dānaṃ deti, “imaṃ me dānaṃ dadato cittaṃ pasīdati, attamanatā somanassaṃ upajāyati”ti dānaṃ deti, cittālaṅkāracittaparikkhāratthaṃ dānaṃ deti. Imāni kho bhikkhave aṭṭha dānavatthūnīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Khettasutta

34. Aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgate bhikkhave khette bījaṃ vuttaṃ na mahapphalaṃ hoti na mahassādaṃ na phātiseyyaṃ¹. Kathaṃ aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgate? Idha bhikkhave khettaṃ unnāmaninnāmi ca hoti, pāsāṇasakkharikaṇca hoti, ūsaraṇca hoti, na ca gambhīrasitaṃ hoti, na āyasampannaṃ hoti, na apāyasampannaṃ hoti, na mātikāsampannaṃ hoti, na mariyādasampannaṃ hoti. Evaṃ aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgate bhikkhave khette bījaṃ vuttaṃ na mahapphalaṃ hoti na mahassādaṃ na phātiseyyaṃ.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgatesu samaṇabrāhmaṇesu dānaṃ dinnam na mahapphalaṃ hoti na mahānisaṃsaṃ na mahājutikaṃ na mahāvipphāraṃ. Kathaṃ aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgatesu? Idha bhikkhave samaṇabrāhmaṇā micchādiṭṭhikā honti micchāsaṅkappā micchāvācā micchākammantā micchā-ājīvā micchāvāyāmā micchāsatino micchāsamādhino. Evaṃ aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgatesu bhikkhave samaṇabrāhmaṇesu dānaṃ dinnam na mahapphalaṃ hoti na mahānisaṃsaṃ na mahājutikaṃ na mahāvipphāraṃ.

Aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgate bhikkhave khette bījaṃ vuttaṃ mahapphalaṃ hoti mahassādaṃ phātiseyyaṃ. Kathaṃ aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgate? Idha bhikkhave khettaṃ anunnāmaninnāmi ca hoti, apāsāṇasakkharikaṇca hoti, anūsaraṇca hoti, gambhīrasitaṃ hoti, āyasampannaṃ hoti, apāyasampannaṃ hoti,

1. Na phātiseyyanti (Sī, Syā, Ka), na phātiseyyā (katthaci)

mātikāsampannaṃ hoti, mariyādasampannaṃ hoti, evaṃ
aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgate bhikkhave khette bījaṃ vuttaṃ mahapphalaṃ hoti
mahassādaṃ phātiseyyaṃ.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgatesu samaṇabrāhmaṇesu
dānaṃ dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ hoti mahānisaṃsaṃ mahājutikaṃ
mahāvipphāraṃ. Kathaṃ aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgatesu? Idha bhikkhave
samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammādiṭṭhikā honti sammāsaṅkappā sammāvācā
sammākammantā sammā-ājīvā sammāvāyāmā sammāsātino
sammāsamādhino. Evaṃ aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgatesu bhikkhave
samaṇabrāhmaṇesu dānaṃ dinnāṃ mahapphalaṃ hoti mahānisaṃsaṃ
mahājutikaṃ mahāvipphāraṃ.

Yathāpi khette sampanne, pavuttā bījasampadā.

Deve sampādayantamhi¹, hoti dhañṇassa sampadā.

Anāṭṭisampadā hoti, virūḷhī bhavati sampadā.

Vepullasampadā hoti, phalaṃ ve hoti sampadā.

Evaṃ sampannasīlesu, dinnā bhojanasampadā.

Sampadānaṃ upaneti, sampannaṃ hissa taṃ kataṃ.

Tasmā sampadamākaṅkhī, sampannatthūdha puggalo.

Sampannapañṇe sevetha, evaṃ ijjhanti sampadā.

Vijjācaraṇasampanne, laddhā cittassa sampadaṃ.

Karoti kammampadaṃ, labhati catthasampadaṃ.

Lokaṃ ñatvā yathābhūtaṃ, pappuyya diṭṭhisampadaṃ.

Maggasampadamāgama, yāti sampannamānaso.

Odhunitvā malaṃ sabbaṃ, patvā nibbānasampadaṃ.

Muccati sabbaḍukkhehi, sā hoti sabbasampadāti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Dānūpapattisutta

35. * Aṭṭhimā bhikkhave dānūpapattiyo. Katamā aṭṭha? Idha bhikkhave
ekacco dānaṃ deti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ

1. Sañjāyantamhi (Ka)

* Dī 3. 214 piṭṭhepi.

yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ. So yaṃ deti, taṃ paccāsīsati¹. So passati khattiyamahāsāle vā brāhmaṇamahāsāle vā gahapatimahāsāle vā pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappite samaṅgībhūte paricārayamāne, tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā khattiyamahāsālānaṃ vā brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ vā gahapatimahāsālānaṃ vā sahabyataṃ upapajjeyyan”ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa taṃ cittaṃ hīne vimuttaṃ² uttari abhāvitaṃ tatrūpapattiyā saṃvattati, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā khattiyamahāsālānaṃ vā brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ vā gahapatimahāsālānaṃ vā sahabyataṃ upapajjati. Tañca kho sīlavato vadāmi, no dussīlassa. Ijjhati bhikkhave sīlavato cetopaṇidhi visuddhattā. (1)

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco dānaṃ deti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ. So yaṃ deti, taṃ paccāsīsati. Tassa suttaṃ hoti “Cātumahārājikā³ devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Cātumahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ sahabyataṃ upapajjeyyan”ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa taṃ cittaṃ hīne vimuttaṃ uttari abhāvitaṃ tatrūpapattiyā saṃvattati, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Cātumahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ sahabyataṃ upapajjati. Tañca kho sīlavato vadāmi, no dussīlassa. Ijjhati bhikkhave sīlavato cetopaṇidhi visuddhattā. (2)

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco dānaṃ deti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ. So yaṃ deti, taṃ paccāsīsati. Tassa suttaṃ hoti “Tāvatiṃsā devā -pa- Yāmā devā. Tusitā devā. Nimmānaratī devā. Paranimmitavasavattī devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ sahabyataṃ upapajjeyyan”ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ

1. Paccāsīnsati (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Hīnedhimuttaṃ (Syā, I) vimuttanti adhimuttaṃ, vimuttanti vā vissatṭhaṃ (Ṭikāsaṃvaṇṇanā)

3. Cātummahārājikā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa taṃ cittaṃ hīne vimuttaṃ uttari abhāvitam tatrūpapattiyā saṃvattati, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Tañca kho sīlavato vadāmi, no dussīlassa. Ijjhati bhikkhave sīlavato cetopaṇidhi visuddhattā. (3-7)

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco dānaṃ deti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ. So yaṃ deti, taṃ paccāsīsatī. Tassa suttaṃ hoti “brahmacāyikā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā brahmacāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyaṃ”ti. So taṃ cittaṃ dahati, taṃ cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, taṃ cittaṃ bhāveti. Tassa taṃ cittaṃ hīne vimuttaṃ uttari abhāvitam tatrūpapattiyā saṃvattati, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā brahmacāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Tañca kho sīlavato vadāmi, no dussīlassa. Vitarāgassa, no sarāgassa. Ijjhati bhikkhave sīlavato cetopaṇidhi vitarāgattā. Imā kho bhikkhave aṭṭha dānūpapattiyoti. (8).Pañcamaṃ.

6. Puñṇakiriyavattusutta

36. Tīṇimāni bhikkhave puñṇakiriyavattūni. Katamāni tīṇi? Dānamayaṃ puñṇakiriyavattu¹, sīlamayaṃ puñṇakiriyavattu, bhāvanāmayam puñṇakiriyavattu. Idha bhikkhave ekaccassa dānamayaṃ puñṇakiriyavattu parittaṃ kataṃ hoti, sīlamayaṃ puñṇakiriyavattu parittaṃ kataṃ hoti, bhāvanāmayam puñṇakiriyavattum² nābhisambhoti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā manussadobhayaṃ upapajjati.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekaccassa dānamayaṃ puñṇakiriyavattu mattaso kataṃ hoti, sīlamayaṃ puñṇakiriyavattu mattaso kataṃ hoti, bhāvanāmayam puñṇakiriyavattum nābhisambhoti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā manussasobhayaṃ upapajjati.

1. Puñṇakiriyavattum (Sī, I) evamuparipi.

2. Puñṇakiriyavattu (Syā)

Idha pana bhikkhave ekaccassa dānamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthu adhimattaṃ kataṃ hoti, sīlamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthu adhimattaṃ kataṃ hoti, bhāvanāmayam puññakiriyavatthum nābhisambhoti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Cātumahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Tatra bhikkhave cattāro mahārājāno dānamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthum atirekaṃ karitvā sīlamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthum atirekaṃ karitvā Cātumahārājike deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunaṃ dibbena vaṇṇena dibbena sukhena dibbena yasena dibbena ādhipateyyena dibbehi rūpehi dibbehi saddehi dibbehi gandhehi dibbehi rasehi dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekaccassa dānamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthu adhimattaṃ kataṃ hoti, sīlamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthu adhimattaṃ kataṃ hoti, bhāvanāmayam puññakiriyavatthum nābhisambhoti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Tāvatisānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Tatra bhikkhave Sakko devānamindo dānamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthum atirekaṃ karitvā sīlamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthum atirekaṃ karitvā Tāvatisse deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhāti dibbena āyunaṃ -pa- dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekaccassa dānamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthu adhimattaṃ kataṃ hoti, sīlamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthu adhimattaṃ kataṃ hoti, bhāvanāmayam puññakiriyavatthum nābhisambhoti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Yāmānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Tatra bhikkhave Suyāmo devaputto dānamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthum atirekaṃ karitvā sīlamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthum atirekaṃ karitvā Yāme deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhāti dibbena āyunaṃ -pa- dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekaccassa dānamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthu adhimattaṃ kataṃ hoti, sīlamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthu adhimattaṃ kataṃ hoti, bhāvanāmayam puññakiriyavatthum nābhisambhoti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Tusitānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Tatra bhikkhave Santusito devaputto dānamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthum atirekaṃ karitvā sīlamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthum atirekaṃ karitvā Tusite deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhāti dibbena āyunaṃ -pa- dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekaccassa dānamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthu adhimattaṃ kataṃ hoti, sīlamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthu adhimattaṃ kataṃ hoti, bhāvanāmayam puññakiriyavatthum nābhisambhoti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ sahaḃyataṃ upapajjati. Tatra bhikkhave Sunimmito devaputto dānamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthum atirekaṃ karitvā sīlamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthum atirekaṃ karitvā Nimmānaratīdeva dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhāti dibbena āyuna -pa- dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekaccassa dānamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthu adhimattaṃ kataṃ hoti, sīlamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthu adhimattaṃ kataṃ hoti, bhāvanāmayam puññakiriyavatthum nābhisambhoti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ sahaḃyataṃ upapajjati. Tatra bhikkhave Vasavattī devaputto dānamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthum atirekaṃ karitvā sīlamayaṃ puññakiriyavatthum atirekaṃ karitvā Paranimmitavasavattīdeva dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhāti dibbena āyuna dibbena vaṇṇena dibbena sukhena dibbena yasena dibbena ādhipateyyena dibbehi rūpehi dibbehi saddehi dibbehi gandhehi dibbehi rasehi dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi. Imāni kho bhikkhave tīṇi puññakiriyavatthūnīti.. Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Sappurisaḍānasutta

37. Aṭṭhimāni bhikkhave sappurisaḍānāni. Katamāni aṭṭha? Sucim deti, paṇītaṃ deti, kālena deti, kappiyaṃ deti, viceyya deti, abhiṇhaṃ deti, dadaṃ cittaṃ pasādeti, datvā attamano hoti. Imāni kho bhikkhave aṭṭha sappurisaḍānānīti.

Sucim paṇītaṃ kālena, kappiyaṃ pānabhojanaṃ.

Abhiṇhaṃ dadāti dānaṃ, sukhettesu¹ brahmacārisu.

Neva² vippaṭṭisarissa, cajitvā āmisam bahuṃ.

Evam dinnāni dānāni, vaṇṇayanti vipassino.

Evam yajitvā medhāvī, saddho muttena cetasā.

Abyābajjhaṃ³ sukhaṃ lokaṃ, paṇḍito upapajjati. . Sattamaṃ.

1. Sukhette (Sī, I)

2. Na ca (Sī, I)

3. Abyāpajjhaṃ (Ka) Am 1. 353; Am 2. 296 piṭṭhesupī.

8. Sappurisasutta

38. Sappuriso bhikkhave kule jāyamāno bahuno janassa atthāya hitāya sukhāya hoti, mātāpitūnaṃ atthāya hitāya sukhāya hoti, puttadārassa atthāya hitāya sukhāya hoti, dāsakammakaraporisassa atthāya hitāya sukhāya hoti, mittāmaccaṇaṃ atthāya hitāya sukhāya hoti, pubbapetānaṃ atthāya hitāya sukhāya hoti, rañño atthāya hitāya sukhāya hoti, devatānaṃ atthāya hitāya sukhāya hoti, samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ atthāya hitāya sukhāya hoti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave mahāmegho sabbasassāni sampādentō bahuno janassa atthāya hitāya sukhāya¹ hoti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave sappuriso kule jāyamāno bahuno janassa atthāya hitāya sukhāya hoti, mātāpitūnaṃ atthāya hitāya sukhāya hoti, puttadārassa atthāya hitāya sukhāya hoti, dāsakammakaraporisassa atthāya hitāya sukhāya hoti, mittāmaccaṇaṃ atthāya hitāya sukhāya hoti, pubbapetānaṃ atthāya hitāya sukhāya hoti, rañño atthāya hitāya sukhāya hoti, devatānaṃ atthāya hitāya sukhāya hoti, samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ atthāya hitāya sukhāya hotīti.

Bahūnaṃ² vata atthāya, sappañño gharamāvasaṃ.

Mātaraṃ pitaraṃ pubbe, rattindivamatandito.

Pūjeti sahadhammena, pubbekatamanussaraṃ.

Anāgāre pabbajite, apace brahmacārayo³.

Nivīṭṭhasaddho pūjeti, ñatvā dhamme ca pesalo⁴.

Rañño hito devahito, ñātīnaṃ sakhinaṃ hito.

Sabbesaṃ⁵ so⁶ hito hoti, saddhamme suppatiṭṭhito.

Vineyya maccheramalaṃ, sa lokaṃ bhajate sivanti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

1. Hitāya -pa-. (Syā, Ka)

2. Bahunnaṃ (Sī, I)

3. Brahmacārino (Syā)

4. Pesale (Ka)

5. Sabbesu (Ka)

6. Sa (Syā, I, Ka)

9. Abhisandasutta

39. Aṭṭhime bhikkhave puññābhisandā kusalābhisandā sukhassāhārā sovaggikā sukhavipākā saggasaṁvattanikā iṭṭhāya kantāya manāpāya hitāya sukhāya saṁvattanti. Katame aṭṭha? Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako Buddham saraṇaṁ gato hoti, ayaṁ bhikkhave paṭhamo puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro sovaggiko sukhavipāko saggasaṁvattaniko iṭṭhāya kantāya manāpāya hitāya sukhāya saṁvattati.

Puna caparaṁ bhikkhave ariyasāvako dhammaṁ saraṇaṁ gato hoti, ayaṁ bhikkhave dutiyo puññābhisando -pa- saṁvattati.

Puna caparaṁ bhikkhave ariyasāvako saṁghaṁ saraṇaṁ gato hoti, ayaṁ bhikkhave tatiyo puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro sovaggiko sukhavipāko saggasaṁvattaniko iṭṭhāya kantāya manāpāya hitāya sukhāya saṁvattati.

* Pañcimāni bhikkhave dānāni mahādānāni aggaññāni rattaññāni vaṁsaññāni porāṇāni asaṁkiṇṇāni asaṁkiṇṇapubbāni na saṁkiyanti na saṁkiyissanti, appaṭikuṭṭhāni¹ samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi. Katamāni pañca? Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako pāṇātipātaṁ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti. Pāṇātipātā paṭivirato bhikkhave ariyasāvako aparimāṇānaṁ sattānaṁ abhayaṁ deti, averaṁ deti, abyābajjhaṁ² deti. Aparimāṇānaṁ sattānaṁ abhayaṁ datvā averaṁ datvā abyābajjhaṁ datvā aparimāṇassa abhayassa averassa abyābajjhassa bhāgī hoti. Idam bhikkhave paṭhamam dānaṁ mahādānaṁ aggaññaṁ rattaññaṁ vaṁsaññaṁ porāṇaṁ asaṁkiṇṇaṁ asaṁkiṇṇapubbaṁ na saṁkiyati na saṁkiyissati, appaṭikuṭṭhaṁ samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi. Ayaṁ bhikkhave catuttho puññābhisando kusalābhisando sukhassāhāro sovaggiko sukhavipāko saggasaṁvattaniko iṭṭhāya kantāya manāpāya hitāya sukhāya saṁvattati.

Puna caparaṁ bhikkhave ariyasāvako adinnādānaṁ pahāya adinnādānaṁ paṭivirato hoti -pa- kāmesumicchācāraṁ pahāya kāmesumicchācārā

* Abhi 4. 256 piṭṭhe.

1. Appatikuṭṭhāni (Sī)

2. Abyāpajjhaṁ (Ka) evamuparipi.

paṭivirato hoti -pa- musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti -pa- surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānaṃ pahāya surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato hoti. Surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato bhikkhave ariyasāvako aparimāṇānaṃ sattānaṃ abhayaṃ deti, averaṃ deti, abyābajjhaṃ deti. Aparimāṇānaṃ sattānaṃ abhayaṃ datvā averaṃ datvā abyābajjhaṃ datvā aparimāṇassa abhayassa averassa abyābajjhassa bhāgī hoti. Idaṃ bhikkhave pañcamaṃ dānaṃ mahādānaṃ aggaññaṃ rattaññaṃ vaṃsaññaṃ porāṇaṃ asaṃkiṇṇaṃ asaṃkiṇṇapubbaṃ na saṃkiyati na saṃkiyissati, appaṭikuṭṭhaṃ samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave aṭṭhamo puññābhisaṇḍo kusalābhisaṇḍo sukhassāhāro sovaggiko sukhavipāko saggasaṃvattaniko iṭṭhāya kantāya manāpāya hitāya sukhāya saṃvattati. Ime kho bhikkhave aṭṭha puññābhisaṇḍā kusalābhisaṇḍā sukhassāhārā sovaggikā sukhavipākā saggasaṃvattanikā iṭṭhāya kantāya manāpāya hitāya sukhāya saṃvattantīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Duccaritavipākasutta

40. Pāṇātipāto bhikkhave āsevito bhāvito bahulīkato nirayasāṃvattaniko, tiracchānāyonisaṃvattaniko, pettivisayasāṃvattaniko. Yo sabbalahuso¹ pāṇātipātassa vipāko manussabhūtaṃ appāyukasāṃvattaniko hoti.

Adinnādānaṃ bhikkhave āsevitā bhāvitā bahulīkatā nirayasāṃvattanikā, tiracchānāyonisaṃvattanikā, pettivisayasāṃvattanikā. Yo sabbalahuso adinnādānaṃ vipāko manussabhūtaṃ bhogabyasanaṃvattaniko hoti.

Kāmesumicchācāro bhikkhave āsevito bhāvito bahulīkato nirayasāṃvattaniko, tiracchānāyonisaṃvattaniko, pettivisayasāṃvattaniko. Yo sabbalahuso kāmesumicchācārassa vipāko manussabhūtaṃ sapattaverasāṃvattaniko hoti.

1. Sabbalahusoti sabbalahuko (Syā-Ṭṭha)

Musāvādo bhikkhave āsevito bhāvito bahulīkato nirayasamvattaniko, tiracchānayanisamvattaniko, pettivisayasamvattaniko. Yo sabbalahuso musāvādassa vipāko manussabhūtaṣṣa abhūtabbhakkhānasamvattaniko hoti.

Pisuṇā bhikkhave vācā āsevitā bhāvitā bahulīkatā nirayasamvattanikā, tiracchānayanisamvattanikā, pettivisayasamvattanikā. Yo sabbalahuso pisuṇāya vācāya vipāko manussabhūtaṣṣa mittehi bhedanasmvattaniko hoti.

Pharusā bhikkhave vācā āsevitā bhāvitā bahulīkatā nirayasamvattanikā, tiracchānayanisamvattanikā, pettivisayasamvattanikā. Yo sabbalahuso pharusāya vācāya vipāko manussabhūtaṣṣa amanāpasaddasamvattaniko hoti.

Samphappalāpo bhikkhave āsevito bhāvito bahulīkato nirayasamvattaniko, tiracchānayanisamvattaniko, pettivisayasamvattaniko. Yo sabbalahuso samphappalāpassa vipāko manussabhūtaṣṣa anādeyyavācāsamvattaniko hoti.

Surāmerayapānaṃ bhikkhave āsevitāṃ bhāvitāṃ bahulīkatāṃ nirayasamvattanikaṃ, tiracchānayanisamvattanikaṃ, pettivisayasamvattanikaṃ. Yo sabbalahuso surāmerayapānaṣṣa vipāko manussabhūtaṣṣa ummattakasamvattaniko hotīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Dānavaggo catuttho

Tassuddānaṃ

Dve Dānāni Vatthuṇca, Khettaṃ Dānūpapattiyo.
Kiriyaṃ dve Sappurisā, Abhisando Vipāko cāti.

5. Uposathavagga

1. Saṁkhittūposathasutta

41. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato bhikkhave uposatho upavuttho mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso mahājutiko mahāvippahāro. Kathaṃ upavuttho ca bhikkhave aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato uposatho mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso mahājutiko mahāvippahoro? Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati “yāvajīvaṃ arahanto pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā nihitadaṇḍā nihtasatthā lajjī dayāpaṇṇā sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampino viharanti, ahampajja imaṅca rattim imaṅca divasaṃ pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato nihitadaṇḍo nihtasattho lajjī dayāpaṇṇo sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharāmi, imināpaṅgena¹ arahataṃ anukaromi, uposatho ca me upavuttho bhavissati”ti. Iminā paṭhamena aṅgena samannāgato hoti.

“Yāvajīvaṃ arahanto adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā paṭiviratā dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikaṅkhī athenena sucibhūtena attanā viharanti, ahampajja imaṅca rattim imaṅca divasaṃ adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikaṅkhī athenena sucibhūtena attanā viharāmi, imināpaṅgena arahataṃ anukaromi, uposatho ca me upavuttho bhavissati”ti. Iminā dutiyena aṅgena samannāgato hoti.

“Yāvajīvaṃ arahanto abrahmacariyaṃ pahāya brahmacārino ārācārino viratā methunā gāmadhammā, ahampajja imaṅca rattim imaṅca divasaṃ abrahmacariyaṃ pahāya brahmacārī ārācārī² virato methunā gāmadhammā, imināpaṅgena arahataṃ anukaromi, uposatho ca me upavuttho bhavissati”ti. Iminā tatiyena aṅgena samannāgato hoti.

1. Imināpi aṅgena (Sī, I) Am 1. 212 piṭṭhepi.

2. Anācārī (Ka)

“Yāvajīvaṃ arahanto musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭiviratā
saccavādino saccasandhā thetā paccayikā avisaṃvādakā lokassa, ahampajja
imañca rattim imañca divasaṃ musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato
saccavādī saccasandho theto paccayiko avisaṃvādako lokassa,
imināpaṅgena arahataṃ anukaromi, uposatho ca me upavuttho bhavissatī”ti.
Iminā catutthena aṅgena samannāgato hoti.

“Yāvajīvaṃ arahanto surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānaṃ pahāya
surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭiviratā, ahampajja imañca rattim imañca
divasaṃ surā meraya majja pamādaṭṭhānaṃ pahāya surā meraya majja
pamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato, imināpaṅgena arahataṃ anukaromi, uposatho ca
me upavuttho bhavissatī”ti. Iminā pañcamena aṅgena samannāgato hoti.

“Yāvajīvaṃ arahanto ekabhaddikā rattūparatā viratā vikālabhojanā,
ahampajja imañca rattim imañca divasaṃ ekabhaddiko rattūparato virato
vikālabhojanā, imināpaṅgena arahataṃ anukaromi, uposatho ca me
upavuttho bhavissatī”ti. Iminā chaṭṭhena aṅgena samannāgato hoti.

“Yāvajīvaṃ arahanto naccagītavāditavisūkadassanamālāgandha-
vilepanadhāraṇamaṇḍanavibhūsaṇaṭṭhānaṃ pahāya naccagītavāditavisūka-
dassanamālāgandhavigilepanadhāraṇamaṇḍanavibhūsaṇaṭṭhānā paṭiviratā,
ahampajja imañca rattim imañca divasaṃ naccagītavāditavisūkadassana-
mālāgandhavigilepanadhāraṇamaṇḍanavibhūsaṇaṭṭhānaṃ pahāya naccagīta-
vāditavisūkadassanamālāgandhavigilepanadhāraṇamaṇḍanavibhūsaṇaṭṭhānā
paṭivirato, imināpaṅgena arahataṃ anukaromi, uposatho ca me upavuttho
bhavissatī”ti. Iminā sattamena aṅgena samannāgato hoti.

“Yāvajīvaṃ arahanto uccāsayanamahāsayaṇaṃ pahāya
uccāsayanamahāsayaṇā paṭiviratā nīcaseyyaṃ kappenti mañcake vā
tiṇasanthārakevā, ahampajja imañca rattim imañca divasaṃ
uccāsayanamahāsayaṇaṃ pahāya uccāsayanamahāsayaṇā paṭivirato
nīcaseyyaṃ kappemi mañcake vā tiṇasanthārake vā, imināpaṅgena arahataṃ
anukaromi, uposatho ca me upavuttho bhavissatī”ti. Iminā aṭṭhamena aṅgena
samannāgato

hoti. Evaṃ upavuttho kho bhikkhave aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato uposatho mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso mahājutiko mahāvippahāro. . Paṭṭhamam.

2. Vitthatūposathasutta

42. Aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato bhikkhave uposatho upavuttho mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso mahājutiko mahāvippahāro. Kathaṃ upavuttho ca bhikkhave aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato uposatho mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso mahājutiko mahāvippahāro? Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati “yāvajīvaṃ arahanto pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā nihitadaṇḍā nihiṭasatthā lajjī dayāpannā sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampino viharati, ahampajja imaṅca rattim imaṅca divasaṃ pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato nihitadaṇḍo nihiṭasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūta-hitānukampī viharāmi, imināpaṅgena arahataṃ anukaromi, uposatho ca me upavuttho bhavissatī”ti. Iminā paṭhamena aṅgena samannāgato hoti -pa-.

“Yāvajīvaṃ arahanto uccāsayanamahāsayanam pahāya uccāsayanamahāsayanā paṭiviratā nīcaseyyam kappenti maṅcake vā tiṇasanthārake vā, ahampajja imaṅca rattim imaṅca divasaṃ uccāsayanamahāsayanam pahāya uccāsayanamahāsayanā paṭivirato nīcaseyyam kappemi maṅcake vā tiṇasanthārake vā, imināpaṅgena arahataṃ anukaromi, uposatho ca me upavuttho bhavissatī”ti. Iminā aṭṭhamena aṅgena samannāgato hoti. Evaṃ upavuttho kho bhikkhave aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato uposatho mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso mahājutiko mahāvippahāro.

Kīvamahapphalo hoti kīvamahānisaṃso kīvamahājutiko kīvamahāvippahāro? Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yo imesaṃ soḷasannaṃ mahājanapadānaṃ pahūtarattaratanānaṃ¹ issariyādhipaccaṃ rajjaṃ kāreyya. Seyyathidaṃ, Aṅgānaṃ Magadhānaṃ Kāsīnaṃ Kosalānaṃ Vajjīnaṃ Mallānaṃ Cetīnaṃ Vaṅgānaṃ Kurūnaṃ Pañcālānaṃ macchānaṃ² Sūrasenānaṃ Assakānaṃ Avantīnaṃ Gandhārānaṃ Kambojānaṃ,

1. Pahūtasattaratanānaṃ (Sī, Syā Kaṃ, I) Am 1. 213 piṭṭhe Pāḷiyā Tīkāyaṃ dassitapāḷiyeva. Tadaṭṭhakathāpi passitabbā.

2. Majjānaṃ (Ka)

aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgatassa uposathassa etaṃ¹ kalam nāgghati soḷasim. Tam kissa hetu? Kapaṇaṃ bhikkhave mānusakaṃ rajjaṃ dibbaṃ sukhaṃ upanidhāya.

Yāni bhikkhave mānusakāni paññāsa vassāni, Cātumahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo², tāya rattiyaṃ tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dibbāni pañca vassasatāni Cātumahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃānaṃ. Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco itthi vā puriso vā aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavasitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Cātumahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya. Idaṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhave sandhāya bhāsitaṃ kapaṇaṃ mānusakaṃ rajjaṃ dibbaṃ sukhaṃ upanidhāya.

Yāni bhikkhave mānusakāni vassasatāni, Tāvatiṃsānaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyaṃ tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dibbaṃ vassasahassaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃānaṃ. Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco itthi vā puriso vā aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavasitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Tāvatiṃsānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya. Idaṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhave sandhāya bhāsitaṃ kapaṇaṃ mānusakaṃ rajjaṃ dibbaṃ sukhaṃ upanidhāya.

Yāni bhikkhave mānusakāni dve vassasatāni, Yāmānaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyaṃ tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dibbāni dve vassasahassāni Yāmānaṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃānaṃ. Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco itthi vā puriso vā aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavasitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Yāmānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya. Idaṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhave sandhāya bhāsitaṃ kapaṇaṃ mānusakaṃ rajjaṃ dibbaṃ sukhaṃ upanidhāya.

Yāni bhikkhave mānusakāni cattāri vassasatāni, Tusitānaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyaṃ tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dibbāni cattāri

1. Ekaṃ (Ka)

2. Rattidivo (Ka)

vassasahassāni Tusitānaṃ devānaṃ āyuppamāṇaṃ. Tānaṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco itthi vā puriso vā aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavasitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Tusitānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya. Idaṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhave sandhāya bhāsitaṃ kapaṇaṃ mānusakāṃ rajjaṃ dibbaṃ sukhaṃ upanidhāya.

Yāni bhikkhave mānusakāni aṭṭha vassasatāni, Nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā timsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dibbāni aṭṭha vassasahassāni Nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ āyuppamāṇaṃ. Tānaṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco itthi vā puriso vā aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavasitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya. Idaṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhave sandhāya bhāsitaṃ kapaṇaṃ mānusakāṃ rajjaṃ dibbaṃ sukhaṃ upanidhāya.

Yāni bhikkhave mānusakāni soḷasa vassasatāni Paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā timsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dibbāni soḷasa vassasahassāni Paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ āyuppamāṇaṃ. Tānaṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco itthi vā puriso vā aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavasitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya. Idaṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhave sandhāya bhāsitaṃ “kapaṇaṃ mānusakāṃ rajjaṃ dibbaṃ sukhaṃ upanidhāyā”ti.

Pāṇaṃ na haññe¹ na cadinnaṃ mādiye,
Musā na bhāse na ca majjapo siyā.
Abrahmacariyā virameyya methunā,
Rattiṃ na bhuñjeyya vikālabhojanaṃ.

Mālaṃ na dhāre na ca gandhamācare²,
Mañce chamāyaṃ va sayetha santhate.
Etaṃ hi aṭṭhaṅgikamāhuposathaṃ,
Buddhena dukkhantaḡunā pakāsitaṃ.

1. Hāne (Si), hane (Ka) Am 1. 215 piṭṭhepi.

2. Gandhamādhare (Ka)

Cando ca suriyo ca ubho sudassanā,
 Obhāsayaṃ anupariyanti yāvata.
 Tamonudā te pana antalikkhagā,
 Nabhe pabhāsanti disāvirocanā.

Etasmiṃ yaṃ vijjati antare dhanam,
 Muttā maṇi veḷuriyaṇca bhaddakam.
 Siṅḡisuvannaṃ atha vāpi kañcanam,
 Yaṃ jātārūpaṃ haṭakanti vuccati.

Aṭṭhaṅgupetassa uposathassa,
 Kalampi te nānubhavanti soḷasim.
 Candappabhā tāragaṇā ca sabbe.

Tasmā hi nārī ca naro ca sīlavā,
 Aṭṭhaṅgupetaṃ upavassuposatham.
 Puññāni katvāna sukhudrayāni,
 Aninditā saggamupenti ṭhānanti. . Dutiyam.

3. Visākhāsutta

43. * Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Pubbārāme Migāramātupāsāde. Atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Visākhā Migāramātaraṃ Bhagavā etadavoca— aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato kho Visākhe uposatho upavuttho mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso mahājutiko mahāvippahāro. Kathaṃ upavuttho ca Visākhe aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato uposatho mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso mahājutikomahāvippahāro? Idha Visākhe ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati “yāvajīvaṃ arahanto pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā nihitadaṇḍā nihiṭasatthā lajjī dayāpannā sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampino viharanti, ahampajja imaṇca rattiṃ imaṇca divasaṃ pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato nihitadaṇḍo nihiṭasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharāmi. Imināpaṅgena arahataṃ anukaromi,

* Am 1. 206 piṭṭhādīsupi.

uposatho ca me upavuttho bhavissatī”ti. Iminā paṭhamena aṅgena samannāgato hoti -pa-.

“Yāvajīvaṃ arahanto uccāsayanamahāsayanam pahāya uccāsayanamahāsayanā paṭiviratā nīcaseyyam kappenti mañcake vā tiṇasanthārake vā, ahampajja imaṅca rattim imaṅca divasaṃ uccāsayanamahāsayanam pahāya uccāsayanamahāsayanā paṭivirato nīcaseyyam kappemi mañcake vā tiṇasanthārake vā. Imināpaṅgena arahataṃ anukaromi, uposatho ca me upavuttho bhavissatī”ti. Iminā aṭṭhamena aṅgena samannāgato hoti. Evaṃ upavuttho kho Visākhe aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato uposatho mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso mahājutiko mahāvippahāro.

Kīvamahapphalo hoti kīvamahānisaṃso kīvamahājutiko kīvamahāvippahāro? Seyyathāpi Visākhe yo imesaṃ soḷasannaṃ mahājanapadānaṃ pahūtarattaratanānaṃ issariyādhipaccaṃ rajjaṃ kāreyya. Seyyathidaṃ, Aṅgānaṃ Magadhānaṃ Kāsīnaṃ Kosalānaṃ Vajjīnaṃ Mallānaṃ Cetīnaṃ Vaṅgānaṃ Kurūnaṃ Pañcālānaṃ Macchānaṃ Sūrasenānaṃ Assakānaṃ Avantīnaṃ Gandhārānaṃ Kambojānaṃ, aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgatassa uposathassa etaṃ kalaṃ nāgghati soḷasiṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Kapaṇaṃ Visākhe mānusakam rajjaṃ dibbam sukham upanidhāya.

Yāni Visākhe mānusakāni paññāsa vassāni Cātumahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dibbāni pañca vassasatāni Cātumahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ āyuppamāṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ Visākhe vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco itthi vā puriso vā aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavasitvā kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā Cātumahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya. Idaṃ kho panetaṃ Visākhe sandhāya bhāsitaṃ kapaṇaṃ mānusakaṃ rajjaṃ dibbam sukham upanidhāya.

Yaṃ Visākhe mānusakaṃ vassasataṃ, Tāvatiṃsānaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena vassasahassaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ devānaṃ āyuppamāṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ Visākhe

vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco itthī vā puriso vā aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavasitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Tāvatisānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya. Idaṃ kho pane panetaṃ Visākhe sandhāya bhāsitaṃ kapaṇaṃ mānusakāṃ rajjaṃ dibbaṃ sukhaṃ upanidhāya.

Yāni Visākhe mānusakāni dve vassasatāni -pa- cattāri vassasatāni -pa- aṭṭha vassasatāni -pa- soḷasa vassasatāni Paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyaṃ tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dibbāni soḷasa vassasahassāni Paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ āyuppamaṇaṃ. Tānaṃ kho panetaṃ Visākhe vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco itthī vā puriso vā aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavasitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya. Idaṃ kho panetaṃ Visākhe sandhāya bhāsitaṃ “kapaṇaṃ mānusakāṃ rajjaṃ dibbaṃ sukhaṃ upanidhāya”ti.

Pāṇaṃ na haññe na cadinnamādiye,
Musā na bhāse na ca majjapo siyā.
Abrahmacariyā virameyya methunā,
Rattiṃ na bhuñjeyya vikālabhojanaṃ.

Mālaṃ na dhāre na ca gandhamācare,
Mañce chamāyaṃ va sayetha santhate.
Etaṃ hi aṭṭhaṅgikamāhuposathaṃ,
Buddhena dukkhantagunā pakāsitaṃ.

Cando ca suriyo ca ubho sudassanā,
Obhāsayaṃ anupariyanti yāvatā.
Tamonudā te pana antalikkhagā,
Nabhe pabhāsanti disāvirocanā.

Etasmim yaṃ vijjati antare dhanāṃ,
Muttā maṇi veḷuriyaṇca bhaddakāṃ.
Siṅḡsuvaṇṇaṃ atha vāpi kañcanaṃ,
Yaṃ jātarūpaṃ haṭakanti vuccati.

Aṭṭhaṅgupetassa uposathassa,
Kalampi te nānubhavanti soḷasim.
Candappabhā tāragaṇā ca sabbe.

Tasmā hi nārī ca naro ca sīlavā,
Aṭṭhaṅgupetaṃ upavassuposathaṃ.
Puñṇāni katvāna sukhudrayāni,
Aninditā saggamupenti ṭhānanti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Vāseṭṭhasutta

44. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane
Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho Vāseṭṭho upāsako yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nīsīdi, ekamantaṃ
nisinnaṃ kho Vāseṭṭhaṃ upāsakaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca
“aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato Vāseṭṭha uposatho upavuttho mahapphalo hoti -pa-
aninditā saggamupenti ṭhānan”ti.

Evam vutte Vāseṭṭho upāsako Bhagavantam etadavoca “piyā me bhante
ñātisālohitā aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavaseyyum, piyānampi me
assa ñātisālohitānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe cepi bhante khattiyā
aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavaseyyum, sabbesampissa
khattiyānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe cepi bhante brāhmaṇā -pa-
vessā. Suddā aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavaseyyum,
sabbesampissa suddānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā”ti.

Evametam Vāseṭṭha, evametam Vāseṭṭha, sabbe cepi Vāseṭṭha khattiyā
aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavaseyyum, sabbesampissa
khattiyānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sabbe cepi Vāseṭṭha brāhmaṇā -pa-
vessā. Suddā aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavaseyyum,
sabbesampissa suddānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Sadevako cepi
Vāseṭṭha loko samārako sabrahmako sassamaṇabrāhmaṇī pajā
sadevamanussā aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavaseyyum¹,
sadevakassapissa² lokassa

1. Upavaseyya (?)

2. Sadevakassa (sabbattha) Am 1. 515 piṭṭhe; Ma 3. 46 piṭṭhe ca passitabham.

samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya
dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya. Ime cepi Vāseṭṭha mahāsālā
aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavaseyyuṃ, imesampissa mahāsālānaṃ
dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya ()¹, ko pana vādo manussabhūtaṃ. .
Catutthaṃ.

5. Bojjhasutta

45. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane
Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Bojjhā upāsikā yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi,
ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Bojjhaṃ upāsikaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

Aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato Bojjhe uposatho upavuttho mahapphalo hoti
mahānisaṃso mahājutiko mahāvipphāro. Kathaṃ upavuttho ca Bojjhe
aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato uposatho mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso mahājutiko
mahāvipphāro? Idha Bojjhe ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati “yāvajīvaṃ
arahanto pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā nihitadaṇḍā nihtasatthā
lajjī dayāpannā sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampino viharanti, ahampajja imaṅca
rattim imaṅca divasaṃ pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato nihitadaṇḍo
nihtasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharāmi.
Imināpaṅgena arahataṃ anukaromi, uposatho ca me upavuttho bhavissatī”ti.
Iminā paṭhamena aṅgena samannāgato hoti -pa-.

“Yāvajīvaṃ arahanto uccāsayanamahāsayaṇaṃ pahāya
uccāsayanamahāsayaṇā paṭiviratā nīcaseyyaṃ kappenti maṅcake vā
tiṇasanthārake vā, ahampajja imaṅca rattim imaṅca divasaṃ
uccāsayanamahāsayaṇaṃ pahāya uccāsayanamahāsayaṇā paṭivirato
nīcaseyyaṃ kappemi maṅcake vā tiṇasanthārake vā. Imināpaṅgena arahataṃ
anukaromi, uposatho ca me upavuttho bhavissatī”ti. Iminā aṭṭhamena aṅgena
samannāgato hoti. Evaṃ upavuttho kho Bojjhe aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato
uposatho mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso mahājutiko mahāvipphāro.

1. (Sace ceteyyūṃ) katthaci atthi. Am 1. 515 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.

Kīvamahapphalo hoti kīvamahānisaṃso kīvamahājutiko
 kīvamahāvipphāro? Seyyathāpi Bojjhe yo imesaṃ soḷasannaṃ
 mahājanapadānaṃ pahūtarattaratanānaṃ issariyādhipaccaṃ rajjaṃ kāreyya.
 Seyyathidaṃ, Aṅgānaṃ Magadhānaṃ Kāsīnaṃ Kosalānaṃ Vajjīnaṃ
 Mallānaṃ Cetīnaṃ Vaṅgānaṃ Kurūnaṃ Pañcālānaṃ Macchānaṃ
 Sūrasenānaṃ Assakānaṃ Avantīnaṃ Gandhārānaṃ Kambojānaṃ,
 aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgatassa uposathassa etaṃ kalaṃ nāgghati soḷasiṃ. Taṃ
 kissa hetu? Kapaṇaṃ Bojjhe mānusakāṃ rajjaṃ dibbaṃ sukhaṃ
 upanidhāya.

Yāni Bojjhe mānusakāni paññāsa vassāni, Cātumahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ
 eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā
 dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dibbāni pañca vassasatāni
 Cātumahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ āyupparamāṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ Bojjhe
 vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco itthi vā puriso vā aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ
 upavasitvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Cātumahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ
 saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya. Idaṃ kho panetaṃ Bojjhe sandhāya bhāsitaṃ
 kapaṇaṃ mānusakāṃ rajjaṃ dibbaṃ sukhaṃ upanidhāya.

Yaṃ Bojjhe mānusakāṃ vassasataṃ -pa- tāni Bojjhe mānusakāni dve
 vassasatāni -pa- cattāri vassasatāni -pa- aṭṭha vassasatāni -pa- soḷasa
 vassasatāni, Paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya
 rattiyā tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena
 saṃvaccharena dibbāni soḷasa vassasahassāni Paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ
 devānaṃ āyupparamāṇaṃ. Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ Bojjhe vijjati, yaṃ
 idhekacco itthi vā puriso vā aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavasitvā
 kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ
 saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya. Idaṃ kho panetaṃ Bojjhe sandhāya bhāsitaṃ
 “kapaṇaṃ mānusakāṃ rajjaṃ dibbaṃ sukhaṃ upanidhāyā”ti.

Pāṇaṃ na haññe na cadinnamādiye,
 Musā na bhāse na ca majjapo siyā.
 Abrahmacariyā virameyya methunā,
 Rattiṃ na bhuñjeyya vikālabhojanaṃ.

Mālaṃ na dhāre na ca gandhamācare,
Mañce chamāyaṃ va sayetha santhate.
Etaṃ hi aṭṭhaṅgikamāhuposathaṃ,
Buddhena dukkhantagunā pakāsitaṃ.

Cando ca suriyo ca ubho sudassanā,
Obhāsayaṃ anupariyanti yāvatā.
Tamonudā te pana antalikkhagā,
Nabhe pabhāsanti disāvirocanā.

Etasmiṃ yaṃ vijjati antare dhanāṃ,
Muttā maṇi veḷuriyañca bhaddakaṃ.
Siṅḡisuvaṇṇaṃ atha vāpi kañcanaṃ,
Yaṃ jātarūpaṃ haṭakanti vuccati.

Aṭṭhaṅgupetassa uposathassa,
Kalampi te nānubhavanti soḷasiṃ.
Candappabhā tāragaṇā ca sabbe.

Tasmā hi nārī ca naro ca sīlavā,
Aṭṭhaṅgupetaṃ upavassuposathaṃ.
Puññāni katvāna sukhudrayāni,
Aninditā saggamupenti ṭhānanti. . Pañcamāṃ.

6. Anuruddhasutta

46. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghositārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Anuruddho divāvihāraṃ gato hoti paṭisallīno. Atha kho sambahulā manāpakāyikā devatā yenāyasmā Anuruddho tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā āyasantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho tā devatā āyasantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ etadavocuṃ “mayāṃ bhante Anuruddha manāpakāyikā nāma devatā tīsu ṭhānesu issariyaṃ kārema vasaṃ vatteṃ. Mayāṃ bhante Anuruddha yādisakaṃ vaṇṇaṃ ākaṅkhāma, tādisakaṃ vaṇṇaṃ ṭhānaso paṭilabhāma. Yādisakaṃ saraṃ ākaṅkhāma, tādisakaṃ saraṃ ṭhānaso paṭilabhāma. Yādisakaṃ sukhaṃ

ākaṅkhāma, tādisakaṃ sukhaṃ ṭhānaso paṭilabhāma. Mayaṃ bhante Anuruddha manāpakāyikā nāma devatā imesu tīsu ṭhānesu issariyaṃ kārema vasaṃ vattamā”ti.

Atha kho āyasmato Anuruddhassa etadahosi “aho vatimā devatā sabbāva nīlā assu nīlavaṇṇā nīlavatthā nīlālaṅkāra”ti. Atha kho tā devatā āyasmato Anuruddhassa cittamaññāya sabbāva nīlā ahesuṃ nīlavaṇṇā nīlavatthā nīlālaṅkāra.

Atha kho āyasmato Anuruddhassa etadahosi “aho vatimā devatā sabbāva pītā assu -pa- sabbāva lohitakā assu. Sabbāva odātā assu odātavaṇṇā odātavatthā odātālaṅkāra”ti. Atha kho tā devatā āyasmato Anuruddhassa cittamaññāya sabbāva odātā ahesuṃ odātavaṇṇā odātavatthā odātālaṅkāra.

Atha kho tā devatā ekā ca¹ gāyi, ekā ca² nacci, ekā ca¹ accharaṃ vādesi. Seyyathāpi nāma pañcaṅgikassa tūriyassa³ suvinītassa suppaṭipatālitassa kusalehi susamannāhatassa saddo hoti vaggu ca rajanīyo ca kamanīyo ca pemaṇīyo ca madanīyo ca. Evamevaṃ tāsāṃ devatānaṃ alaṅkāraṇaṃ saddo hoti vaggu ca rajanīyo ca kamanīyo ca pemaṇīyo ca madanīyo ca. Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho indriyāni okkhipi.

Atha kho tā devatā “na khvayyo Anuruddho sādīyatī”ti⁴ tatthevantaradhāyimsu. Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Anuruddho Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Idhāhaṃ bhante divāvihāraṃ gato homi paṭisallīno, atha kho bhante sambahulā manāpakāyikā devatā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho bhante

1. Ekā (Sī), ekāva (Syā, I)

3. Turiyassa (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Ekā pana (Sī), ekāva (Syā, I)

4. Sādayatīti (Saddanītidhātumālā)

tā devatā maṃ etadavocum “mayam bhante Anuruddha manāpakāyikā nāma devatā tisu ṭhānesu issariyam kārema vasam vattema. Mayam bhante Anuruddha yādisakam vaṇṇam ākaṅkhāma, tādisakam vaṇṇam ṭhānaso paṭilabhāma. Yādisakam saram ākaṅkhāma, tādisakam saram ṭhānaso paṭilabhāma. Yādisakam sukham ākaṅkhāma, tādisakam sukham ṭhānaso paṭilabhāma. Mayam bhante Anuruddha manāpakāyikā nāma devatā imesu tisu ṭhānesu issariyam kārema vasam vattemā”ti. Tassa mayham bhante etadahosi “aho vatimā devatā sabbāva nīlā assu nīlavaṇṇā nīlavatthā nīlālaṅkāra”ti. Atha kho bhante tā devatā mama cittamaññāya sabbāva nīlā ahesum nīlavaṇṇā nīlavatthā nīlālaṅkāra.

Tassa mayham bhante etadahosi “aho vatimā devatā sabbāva pītā assu -pa- sabbāva lohitakā assu -pa- sabbāva odātā assu odātavaṇṇā odātavatthā odātālaṅkāra”ti. Atha kho bhante tā devatā mama cittamaññāya sabbāva odātā ahesum odātavaṇṇā odātavatthā odātālaṅkāra.

Atha kho bhante tā devatā ekā ca gāyi, ekā ca nacci, ekā ca accharam vādesi. Seyyathāpi nāma pañcaṅgikassa tūriyassa suvinītassa suppaṭipatālitassa kusalehi susamannāhatassa saddo hoti vaggu ca rajanīyo ca kamanīyo ca pemaṇīyo ca madanīyo ca. Evamevaṃ tāsam devatānaṃ alaṅkāraṇaṃ saddo hoti vaggu ca rajanīyo ca kamanīyo ca pemaṇīyo ca madanīyo ca. Atha khvāhaṃ bhante indriyāni okkhipi.

Atha kho bhante tā devatā “na khvayyo Anuruddho sādīyatī”ti tatthevantaradhāyimsu. Katihi nu kho bhante dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇaṃ manāpakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati.

Aṭṭhahi kho Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇaṃ manāpakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Idha Anuruddha mātugāmo, yassa mātāpitāro bhattuno denti atthakāmā hitesino anukampakā anukampaṃ upādāya,

tassa hoti pubbuṭṭhāyinī pacchānipātini kimkārapaṭissāvinī manāpacārini piyavādinī. (1)

Ye te bhattu garuno¹ honti “mātā”ti vā “pitā”ti vā “samaṇabrāhmaṇā”ti vā, te sakkaroti garuṃ karoti² māneti pūjeti, abbhāgate ca āsanodakena paṭipūjeti. (2)

Ye te bhattu abbhantarā kammantā “uṇṇā”ti vā “kappāsā”ti vā, tattha dakkhā hoti analasā, tatrūpāyāya³ vīmaṃsāya samannāgatā alaṃ kātuṃ alaṃ saṃvidhātuṃ. (3)

Yo so bhattu abbhantaro antojano “dāsā”ti vā “pessā”ti vā “kammakarā”ti vā, tesāṃ katañca katato jānāti, akatañca akatato jānāti, gilānakānañca balābalaṃ jānāti, khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyañcassa paccamṣena⁴ saṃvibhajati. (4)

Yaṃ bhattu āharati dhaṇaṃ vā dhaññaṃ vā jātārūpaṃ vā, taṃ ārakkhena guttiyā sampādeti, tattha ca hoti adhuttī athenī asoṇḍī avināsikā. (5)

Upāsikā kho pana hoti Buddhāṃ saraṇaṃ gatā, dhammāṃ saraṇaṃ gatā, saṃghaṃ saraṇaṃ gatā. (6)

Sīlavatī kho pana hoti pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā, adinnādānā paṭiviratā, kāmesumicchācārā paṭiviratā, musāvādā paṭiviratā, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭiviratā. (7)

Cāgavatī kho pana hoti vīgatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati muttacāgā⁵ payatapāṇinī⁶ vosaggaratā yācayogā dānasāṃvibhāgaratā. (8)

Imehi kho Anuruddha aṭṭhahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā manāpakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjatīti.

1. Guruno (Ka)

2. Garukaroti (Sī, Syā, I)

3. Tatrūpāyāya (Sī), Am 1. 344; upari 539 piṭṭhepi.

4. Paccayena (Syā), paccattaṃsena (Ka) Am 2. 32 piṭṭhepi.

5. Muttacāgī (Syā)

6. Payatapāṇi (Sī), payatapāṇī (Syā, I, Ka)

Yo naṃ bharati sabbadā, niccaṃ ātāpi ussuko.
 Taṃ sabbakāmadāṃ¹ posaṃ, bhaddāraṃ nātimaññati.
 Na cāpi sotthi bhaddāraṃ, issāvādena rosaye.
 Bhaddu ca garuno sabbe, paṭipūjeti paṇḍitā.
 Uṭṭhāhikā² analasā, saṅgahitaparijjanā.
 Bhaddu manāpaṃ carati, sambhataṃ anurakkhati.
 Yā evaṃ vattati nārī, bhaddu chandavasānugā.
 Manāpā nāma te³ devā, yattha sā upapajjatīti. . Chātṭham.

7. Dutiyavisākhāsutta

47. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Pubbārāme Migāramātupāsāde. Atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Visākhaṃ Migāramātaraṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

Aṭṭhahi kho Visākhe dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā manāpakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃsāraṃ upapajjati. Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Idha Visākhe mātugāmo, yassa mātāpitara bhadduno denti atthakāmaṃ hitesino anukampakā anukampaṃ upādāya, tassa hoti pubbuṭṭhāyiniṃ pacchānipātiniṃ kimkārapaṭissāvinī manāpacārinī piyavādinī -pa-.

Cāgavatī kho pana hoti, vigatamalaccherena cetasaṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasati muttacāgā payatapaṇiṇī vosaggaratā yācayogā dānaṃ vibhāgaratā. Imehi kho Visākhe aṭṭhahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā manāpakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃsāraṃ upapajjatīti.

Yo naṃ bharati sabbadā, niccaṃ ātāpi ussuko.
 Taṃ sabbakāmadāṃ posaṃ, bhaddāraṃ nātimaññati.

1. Taṃ sabbakāmaharaṃ (Sī, Syā, I) sabbakāmaharaṃ (Am 2. 32 piṭṭhe)

2. Uṭṭhāyikā (Ka)

3. Manāpakāyikā (Sī, Ka)

Na cāpi sotthi bhattāraṃ, issāvādena rosaye.

Bhattu ca garuno sabbe, paṭipūjeti paṇḍitā.

Uṭṭhāhikā analasā, saṅgahitaparijjanā.

Bhattu manāpaṃ carati, sambhataṃ anurakkhati.

Yā evaṃ vattati nārī, bhattu chandavasānugā.

Manāpā nāma te¹ devā, yattha sā upapajjatīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Nakulamātāsutta

48. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Bhaggesu viharati Susumāragire²
Bhesakaḷāvane migadāye. Atha kho Nakulamātā gahapatānī yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho
Nakulamātaraṃ gahapatāniṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

Aṭṭhahi kho Nakulamāte dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa
bhedā paraṃ maraṇā manāpakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati.
Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Idha Nakulamāte mātugāmo, yassa mātāpitāro bhattuno
denti atthakāmā hitesino anukampakā anukampaṃ upādāya, tassa hoti
pubbuṭṭhāyiniṃ pacchānipātiniṃ kimkārapaṭissāvinīṃ manāpacārinīṃ piyavādinī.
(1)

Ye te bhattu garuno honti “mātā”ti vā “pitā”ti vā “samaṇabrāhmaṇā”ti
vā, te sakkaroti garuṃ karoti māneti pūjeti, abbhāgate ca āsanodakena
paṭipūjeti. (2)

Ye te bhattu abbhantarā kammantā “uṇṇā”ti vā “kappāsā”ti vā, tattha
dakkhā hoti analasā, tatrūpāyāya vīmaṃsāya samannāgatā alaṃ kātuṃ alaṃ
saṃvidhātuṃ. (3)

Yo so bhattu abbhantaro antojano “dāsā”ti vā “pessā”ti vā
“kammakarā”ti vā, tesāṃ katañca katato jānāti, akatañca akatato jānāti,
gilānakānañca balābalaṃ jānāti, khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyañcassa paccamaṃsena
saṃvibhajati. (4)

1. Manāpakāyikā (Sī, Ka)

2. Sumsumāragire (Sī, Syā, I)

Yaṃ bhattā āharati dhanam vā dhaññaṃ vā rajataṃ vā jātarūpaṃ vā,
taṃ ārakkhena guttiyā sampādeti, tattha ca hoti adhutti athenī asoṇḍī
avināsikā. (5)

Upāsikā kho pana hoti Buddhāṃ saraṇaṃ gatā, dhammāṃ saraṇaṃ
gatā, saṃghaṃ saraṇaṃ gatā. (6)

Sīlavatī kho pana hoti pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā -pa- surāmerayamajja-
pamādaṭṭhānā paṭiviratā -pa-. (7)

Cāgavatī kho pana hoti, vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ
ajjhāvasati muttacāgā payatapāṇinī vosaggaratā yācayogā
dānaśaṃvibhāgaratā. (8)

Imehi kho Nakulamāte aṭṭhahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo
kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā manāpakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ
upapajjatīti.

Yo naṃ bharati sabbadā, niccaṃ ātāpi ussuko.
Taṃ sabbakāmadāṃ posaṃ, bhattāraṃ nātimaññaṃti.

Na cāpi sotthi bhattāraṃ, issāvādena rosaye.
Bhattu ca garuno sabbe, paṭipūjeti paṇḍitā.

Uṭṭhāhikā analasā, saṅgahitaparijjanā.
Bhattu manāpaṃ carati, sambhataṃ anurakkhati.

Yā evaṃ vattati nārī, bhattu chandavasānugā.
Manāpā nāma te¹ devā, yattha sā upapajjatīti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Paṭhama-idhalokikasutta

49. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Pubbārāme
Migāramātupāsāde. Atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Visākhaṃ Migāramātaraṃ
Bhagavā etadavoca—

1. Manāpakāyikā (Sī)

Catūhi kho Visākhe dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo idhalokavijayāya paṭipanno hoti, ayaṃ'sa loko āraddho hoti. Katamehi catūhi? Idha Visākhe mātugāmo susaṃvihitakammanto hoti, saṅgahitaparijano, bhattu manāpaṃ carati, sambhataṃ anurakkhati.

Kathaṇca Visākhe mātugāmo susaṃvihitakammanto hoti? Idha Visākhe mātugāmo, ye te bhattu abbhantarā kammantā “uṇṇā”ti vā “kappāsā”ti vā, tattha dakkhā hoti analasā, tatrupāyāya vīmaṃsāya samannāgatā alaṃ kātuṃ alaṃ saṃvidhātuṃ. Evaṃ kho Visākhe mātugāmo susaṃvihitakammanto hoti.

Kathaṇca Visākhe mātugāmo saṅgahitaparijano hoti? Idha Visākhe mātugāmo yo so bhattu abbhantaro antojano “dāsā”ti vā “pessā”ti vā “kammakarā”ti vā, tesāṃ kataṇca katato jānāti, akataṇca akatato jānāti, gilānakānaṇca balābalaṃ jānāti, khādanīyabhojanīyaṇcassa paccamaṃsena saṃvibhajati. Evaṃ kho Visākhe mātugāmo saṅgahitaparijano hoti.

Kathaṇca Visākhe mātugāmo bhattu manāpaṃ carati? Idha Visākhe mātugāmo, yaṃ bhattu amanāpasaṅkhātāṃ, taṃ jīvita hetupi na ajjhācarati. Evaṃ kho Visākhe mātugāmo bhattu manāpaṃ carati.

Kathaṇca Visākhe mātugāmo sambhataṃ anurakkhati? Idha Visākhe mātugāmo, yaṃ bhattā āharati dhaṇaṃ vā dhaññaṃ vā rajataṃ vā jātarūpaṃ vā, taṃ ārakkhena guttiyā sampādeti, tattha ca hoti adhuttī athenī asoṇḍī avināsikā. Evaṃ kho Visākhe mātugāmo sambhataṃ anurakkhati. Imehi kho Visākhe catūhi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo idhalokavijayāya paṭipanno hoti, ayaṃ'sa loko āraddho hoti.

Catūhi kho Visākhe dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo paralokavijayāya paṭipanno hoti, paraloko āraddho hoti. Katamehi catūhi? Idha Visākhe mātugāmo saddhāsampanno hoti, sīlasampanno hoti, cāgasampanno hoti, paññāsampanno hoti.

Kathañca Visākhe mātugāmo saddhāsampanno hoti? Idha Visākhe mātugāmo saddho hoti, saddahati Tathāgatassa bodhiṃ “itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti. Evaṃ kho Visākhe mātugāmo saddhāsampanno hoti.

Kathañca Visākhe mātugāmo sīlasampanno hoti? Idha Visākhe mātugāmo pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti -pa- surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato hoti. Evaṃ kho Visākhe mātugāmo sīlasampanno hoti.

Kathañca Visākhe mātugāmo cāgasampanno hoti? Idha Visākhe mātugāmo vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati muttacāgā payatapāṇinī vosaggaratā yācayogā dānaṃvibhāgaratā. Evaṃ kho Visākhe mātugāmo cāgasampanno hoti.

Kathañca Visākhe mātugāmo paññāsampanno hoti? Idha Visākhe mātugāmo paññavā hoti -pa-. Evaṃ kho Visākhe mātugāmo paññāsampanno hoti. Imehi kho Visākhe catūhi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo paralokavijayāya paṭipanno hoti, paraloko āraddho hotīti.

Susaṃvihitakammantā, saṅgahitaparijjanā.

Bhattu manāpaṃ carati, sambhataṃ anurakkhati.

Saddhā sīlena sampannā, vadaññū vītamaccharā.

Niccaṃ maggaṃ visodheti, sotthānaṃ samparāyikaṃ.

Iccete aṭṭha dhammā ca, yassā vijjanti nāriyā.

Tampi sīlavatīṃ āhu, dhammaṭṭhaṃ saccavādinīṃ.

Soḷasākārasampannā, aṭṭhaṅgasusamāgatā.

Tādisī sīlavatī upāsikā, upapajjati devalokaṃ manāpanti.

Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiya-idhalokikasutta

50. Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo idhalokavijayāya paṭipanno hoti, ayaṃ'sa loko āraddho hoti. Katamehi catūhi? Idha bhikkhave mātugāmo susaṃvihitakammanto hoti, saṅgahitaparijano, bhattu manāpaṃ carati, sambhataṃ anurakkhati.

Kathaṃca bhikkhave mātugāmo susaṃvihitakammanto hoti? Idha bhikkhave mātugāmo, ye te bhattu abbhantarā kammantā -pa-. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave mātugāmo susaṃvihitakammanto hoti.

Kathaṃca bhikkhave mātugāmo saṅgahitaparijano hoti? Idha bhikkhave mātugāmo, yo so bhattu abbhantaro antojano -pa-. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave mātugāmo saṅgahitaparijano hoti.

Kathaṃca bhikkhave mātugāmo bhattu manāpaṃ carati? Idha bhikkhave mātugāmo, yaṃ bhattu amanāpasaṅkhātāṃ, taṃ jīvita hetupi na ajjhācarati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave mātugāmo bhattu manāpaṃ carati.

Kathaṃca bhikkhave mātugāmo sambhataṃ anurakkhati, idha bhikkhave mātugāmo, yaṃ bhaddā āharati -pa-. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave mātugāmo sambhataṃ anurakkhati. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo idhalokavijayāya paṭipanno hoti, ayaṃ'sa loko āraddho hoti.

Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo paralokavijayāya paṭipanno hoti, paraloko āraddho hoti. Katamehi catūhi, idha bhikkhave mātugāmo saddhāsampanno hoti, sīlasampanno hoti, cāgasampanno hoti, paññāsampanno hoti.

Kathaṃca bhikkhave mātugāmo saddhāsampanno hoti, idha bhikkhave mātugāmo saddho hoti -pa-. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave mātugāmo saddhāsampanno hoti.

Kathañca bhikkhave mātugāmo sīlasampanno hoti, idha bhikkhave mātugāmo paṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti -pa- surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato hoti. Evañ kho bhikkhave mātugāmo sīlasampanno hoti.

Kathañca bhikkhave mātugāmo cāgasampanno hoti, idha bhikkhave mātugāmo vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati -pa-. Evañ kho bhikkhave mātugāmo cāgasampanno hoti.

Kathañca bhikkhave mātugāmo paññāsampanno hoti, idha bhikkhave mātugāmo paññavā hoti -pa-. Evañ kho bhikkhave mātugāmo paññāsampanno hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo paralokavijayāya paṭipanno hoti, paraloko āraddho hotīti.

Susamvihitakammantā, saṅgahitaparijjanā.

Bhattu manāpaṃ carati, sambhataṃ anurakkhati.

Saddhā sīlena sampannā, vadaññū vītamaccharā.

Niccaṃ maggaṃ visodheti, sotthānaṃ samparāyikaṃ.

Iccete aṭṭha dhammā ca, yassā vijjanti nāriyā.

Tampi sīlavatīṃ āhu, dhammaṭṭhaṃ saccavādinīṃ.

Soḷasākārasampannā, aṭṭhaṅgasusamāgatā.

Tādisī sīlavatī upāsikā, upapajjati devalokaṃ manāpanti.

Dasamaṃ.

Uposathavaggo pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Samkhitte Vitthate Visāke, Vāsetṭho Bojjhāya pañcamaṃ.

Anuruddhaṃ puna Visāke, Nakulā Idhalokikā dveti.

Paṭhamo paññāsako samatto.

2. Dutiyapaṇṇāsaka

(6) 1. Gotamīvagga

1. Gotamīsutta

51. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. Atha kho Mahāpajāpatī¹ Gotamī yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī Bhagavantam etadavoca “sādhu bhante labheyya mātugāmo Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjan”ti. Alam Gotamī, mā te rucci mātugāmassa Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjāti.

Dutiyampi kho Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī Bhagavantam etadavoca “sādhu bhante labheyya mātugāmo Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjan”ti. Alam Gotamī, mā te rucci mātugāmassa Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjāti. Tatiyampi kho Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī Bhagavantam etadavoca “sādhu bhante labheyya mātugāmo Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjan”ti. Alam Gotamī, mā te rucci mātugāmassa Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjāti.

Atha kho Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī “na Bhagavā anujānāti mātugāmassa Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjan”ti dukkhī dummanā assumukhī rudamānā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi.

Atha kho Bhagavā Kapilavatthusmiṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Vesālī tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Vesālī tadavasari. Tatra sudam Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane

1. Mahāpajāpati (Syā) Vi 4. 442 piṭṭhepi.

Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī kese chedāpetvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā sambahulāhi sākiyānihi saddhiṃ yena Vesālī tena pakkāmi, anupubbena yena Vesālī Mahāvanam Kūṭāgārasālā tenupasaṅkami. Atha kho Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī sūnehi pādehi rajokiṇṇena gattena dukkhī dummanā assumukhī rudamānā bahidvārakoṭṭhake aṭṭhāsi.

Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando Mahāpajāpatim Gotamim sūnehi pādehi rajokiṇṇena gattena dukkhim dummanam assumukhim rudamanam bahidvārakoṭṭhake ṭhitam, disvāna Mahāpajāpatim Gotamim etadavoca “kim nu tvaṃ Gotami sūnehi pādehi rajokiṇṇena gattena dukkhī dummanā assumukhī rudamānā bahidvārakoṭṭhake ṭhitā”ti. Tathā hi pana bhante Ānanda na Bhagavā anujānāti mātugāmassa Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agāasmā anagāriyam pabbajjanti. Tena hi tvaṃ Gotami muhuttaṃ idheva tāva hohi, yāvāhaṃ Bhagavantam yācāmi mātugāmassa Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agāasmā anagāriyam pabbajjanti.

Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etadavoca “esā bhante Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī sūnehi pādehi rajokiṇṇena gattena dukkhī dummanā assumukhī rudamānā bahidvārakoṭṭhake ṭhitā ‘na Bhagavā anujānāti mtugāmassa Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agāasmā anagāriyam pabbajjan’ti, sādhu bhante labheyya mātugāmo Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agāasmā anagāriyam pabbajjan’ti. Alam Ānanda, mā te rucci mtugāmassa Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agāasmā anagāriyam pabbajjāti.

Dutiyampi kho -pa-. Tatiyampi kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etadavoca “sādhu bhante labheyya mtugāmo Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agāasmā anagāriyam pabbajjan’ti. Alam Ānanda, mā te rucci mtugāmassa Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agāasmā anagāriyam pabbajjāti.

Atha kho āyasmato Ānandassa etadahosi “na Bhagavā anujānāti mātugāmassa Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjaṃ, yaṃnūnāhaṃ aññenapi pariyāyena Bhagavantaṃ yāceyyaṃ mātugāmassa Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjan”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “bhabbo nu kho bhante mātugāmo Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitvā sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmi-phalaṃ vā arahattaphalaṃ vā sacchikātun”ti. Bhabbo Ānanda mātugāmo Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitvā sotāpattiphalaṃ sakadāgāmiphalaṃ anāgāmi-phalaṃ arahattaphalaṃ sacchikātuntī. Sace bhante bhabbo mātugāmo Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitvā sotāpattiphalaṃ -pa-arahattaphalaṃ sacchikātum. Bahukārā bhante Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī Bhagavato mātucchā āpādikā posikā khīrassa dāyikā Bhagavantaṃ janettiyā kālaṅkatāya thaññaṃ pāyesi, sādhu bhante labheyya mātugāmo Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjanti.

Sace Ānanda Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī aṭṭha garudhamme paṭiggaṇhāti, sāvassā hotu upasampadā.

* Vassasatūpasampannāya bhikkhuniyā tadahūpasampannassa bhikkhuno abhivādanaṃ paccuṭṭhānaṃ añjalikammaṃ sāmīcikkammaṃ kattabbaṃ, ayampi dhammo sakkatvā garuṃ katvā¹ mānetvā pūjetvā yāvajīvaṃ anatikkamanīyo. (1)

Na bhikkhuniyā abhikkhuke āvāse vassaṃ upagantabbaṃ, ayampi dhammo sakkatvā garuṃ katvā mānetvā pūjetvā yāvajīvaṃ anatikkamanīyo. (2)

Anvaḍḍhamāsaṃ bhikkhuniyā bhikkhusaṃghato dve dhammā paccāsīsittabbā² uposathapucchakaṇca ovādūpasāṅkamaṇca, ayampi dhammo sakkatvā garuṃ katvā mānetvā pūjetvā yāvajīvaṃ anatikkamanīyo. (3)

Vassaṃvuṭṭhāya bhikkhuniyā ubhatoṣaṅghe tīhi ṭhānehi pavāretabbaṃ diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, ayampi dhammo sakkatvā garuṃ katvā mānetvā pūjetvā yāvajīvaṃ anatikkamanīyo. (4)

* Vi 2. 74; Vi 4. 444 piṭṭhesupī.

1. Garukatvā (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Paccāsimsittabbā (Sī, Syā, I)

Garudhammaṃ ajjhāpannāya bhikkhuniyā ubhatosaṅghe
pakkhamānattaṃ caritabbaṃ, ayampi dhammo sakkatvā garuṃ katvā
mānetvā pūjetvā yāvajīvaṃ anatikkamanīyo. (5)

Dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhāya sikkhamānāya
ubhatosaṅghe upasampadā pariyesitabbā, ayampi dhammo sakkatvā garuṃ
katvā mānetvā pūjetvā yāvajīvaṃ anatikkamanīyo. (6)

Na kenaci pariyāyena bhikkhuniyā bhikkhu akkositabbo paribhāsitaḥ,
ayampi dhammo sakkatvā garuṃ katvā mānetvā pūjetvā yāvajīvaṃ
anatikkamanīyo. (7)

Ajjatagge ovaṭo bhikkhunīnaṃ bhikkhūsu vacanapatho, anovaṭo
bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīsu vacanapatho, ayampi dhammo sakkatvā garuṃ
katvā mānetvā pūjetvā yāvajīvaṃ anatikkamanīyo. (8)

Sace Ānanda Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī ime aṭṭha garudhamme paṭiggaṇhāti,
sāva'ssā hotu upasampadāti.

Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato santike ime aṭṭha garudhamme
uggahetvā yena Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā
Mahāpajāpatim Gotamim etadavoca—

Sace kho tvaṃ Gotamī aṭṭha garudhamme paṭiggaṇheyyāsi, sāva te
bhavissati upasampadā.

Vassasatūpasampannāya bhikkhuniyā tadahūpasampannassa bhikkhuno
abhivādanaṃ paccuṭṭhānaṃ añjalikammaṃ sāmīcikkammaṃ kattabbaṃ,
ayampi dhammo sakkatvā garuṃ katvā mānetvā pūjetvā yāvajīvaṃ
anatikkamanīyo -pa-.

Ajjatagge ovaṭo bhikkhunīnaṃ bhikkhūsu vacanapatho, anovaṭo
bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīsu vacanapatho, ayampi dhammo sakkatvā garuṃ
katvā mānetvā pūjetvā yāvajīvaṃ anatikkamanīyo. Sace kho tvaṃ Gotamī
ime aṭṭha garudhamme paṭiggaṇheyyāsi, sāva te bhavissati upasampadāti.

Seyyathāpi bhante Ānanda itthī vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko¹ sīsaṁnhāto² uppalamālaṁ vā vassikamālaṁ vā adhimuttakamālaṁ³ vā labhitvā ubhohi hatthehi paṭiggahetvā uttamaṅge sirasmiṁ patiṭṭhāpeyya. Evamevaṁ kho ahaṁ bhante Ānanda ime aṭṭha garudhamme paṭiggaṇhāmi yāvajīvaṁ anatikkamanīyeti.

Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṁ abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi, ekamantaṁ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṁ etadavoca “paṭiggahitā bhante Mahāpajāpatiyā Gotamiyā aṭṭha garudhammā yāvajīvaṁ anatikkamanīyā”ti.

Sace Ānanda nālabhissa mātugāmo Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṁ pabbajjaṁ, ciraṭṭhitikaṁ Ānanda brahmacariyaṁ abhavissa, vassasahassameva saddhammo tiṭṭheyya. Yato ca kho Ānanda mātugāmo Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agārasmā anagāriyaṁ pabbajito, na dāni Ānanda brahmacariyaṁ ciraṭṭhitikaṁ bhavissati, pañceva dāni Ānanda vassasatāni saddhammo ṭhassati.

Seyyathāpi Ānanda yāni kānici kulāni bahutthikāni⁴ appapurisakāni, tāni suppadhamsiyāni honti corehi kumbhatthenakehi. Evamevaṁ kho Ānanda yasmiṁ dhammavinaye labhati mātugāmo agārasmā anagāriyaṁ pabbajjaṁ, na taṁ brahmacariyaṁ ciraṭṭhitikaṁ hoti.

Seyyathāpi Ānanda sampanne sālikkhette setaṭṭhikā nāma rogajāti nipatati, evaṁ taṁ sālikkhettaṁ na ciraṭṭhitikaṁ hoti. Evamevaṁ kho Ānanda yasmiṁ dhammavinaye labhati nātugāmo agārasmā anagāriyaṁ pabbajjaṁ, na taṁ brahmacariyaṁ ciraṭṭhitikaṁ hoti.

Seyyathāpi Ānanda sampanne ucchukkhette mañjīṭṭhikā⁵ nāma rogajāti nipatati, evaṁ taṁ ucchukkhettaṁ na ciraṭṭhitikaṁ hoti. Evamevaṁ kho Ānanda yasmiṁ dhammavinaye labhati mātugāmo agārasmā anagāriyaṁ pabbajjaṁ, na taṁ brahmacariyaṁ ciraṭṭhitikaṁ hoti.

1. Maṇḍanakajātiyo (Sī, I)

2. Sīsaṁnahāto (Sī, I), sīsanahāto (Syā)

3. Atimuttakamālaṁ (Sī)

4. Bahukitthikāni (Sī, I), bahu-itthikāni (Syā)

5. Mañjeṭṭhikā (Sī, Syā)

Seyyathāpi Ānanda puriso mahato taḷākassa paṭikacceva¹ ālīṃ bandheyya yāvadeva udakassa anatikkamanāya. Evamevaṃ kho Ānanda mayā paṭi kacceva bhikkhunīnaṃ aṭṭha garudhammā paññattā yāvajīvaṃ anatikkamanīyāti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Ovādasutta

52. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “katihi nu kho bhante dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu bhikkhunovādako sammannitabbo”ti.

+ Aṭṭhahi kho Ānanda dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu bhikkhunovādako sammannitabbo. Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Idhānanda bhikkhu sīlavā hoti -pa- samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Bahussuto hoti -pa- diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. Ubhayāni kho panassa pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni suppavattīni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso. Kalyāṇavāco hoti kalyāṇavākkaraṇo poriyā vācāya samannāgato vissatṭhāya² aneḷagaḷāya³ atthassa viññāpaniyā. Paṭibalo hoti bhikkhunisaṃghassa dhammiyā kathāya sandassetuṃ samādapetuṃ samuttejetuṃ sampahaṃsetuṃ. Yebhuyyena bhikkhunīnaṃ piyo hoti manāpo. Na kho panetaṃ Bhagavantaṃ uddissa pabbajitāya kāsāyavatthavaśanāya garudhammaṃ ajjhāpannapubbo hoti. Vīsativasso vā hoti atirekavīsativasso vā. Imehi kho Ānanda aṭṭhahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu bhikkhunovādako sammannitabboti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Saṃkhittasutta

53. * Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho sā Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

1. Paṭigacceva (Sī, I)

2. Visatṭhāya (Ka)

3. Aneḷagaḷāya (Sī, Ka)

* Vi 4. 449 piṭṭhepi.

+ Vi 2. 73 piṭṭhepi.

Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamaṃ
Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā ekā vūpakaṭṭhā appamattā ātāpinī pahitattā
vihareyyanti. Ye kho tvaṃ Gotami dhamme jāneyyāsi “ime dhammā
sarāgāya saṃvattanti no virāgāya, saṃyogāya saṃvattanti no visaṃyogāya,
ācayāya saṃvattanti no apacayāya, mahicchatāya saṃvattanti no
appicchatāya, asantuṭṭhiyā saṃvattanti no santuṭṭhiyā, saṅgaṇikāya
saṃvattanti no pavivekāya, kosajjāya saṃvattanti no vīriyārambhāya,
dubbharatāya saṃvattanti no subharatāyā”ti. Ekamsena Gotami dhāreyyāsi
“neso dhammo neso vinayo netaṃ Satthusāsanan”ti.

Ye ca kho tvaṃ Gotami dhamme jāneyyāsi “ime dhammā virāgāya
saṃvattanti no sarāgāya, visaṃyogāya saṃvattanti no saṃyogāya,
apacayāya saṃvattanti no ācayāya, appicchatāya saṃvattanti no
mahicchatāya, santuṭṭhiyā saṃvattanti no asantuṭṭhiyā, pavivekāya
saṃvattanti no saṅgaṇikāya, vīriyārambhāya saṃvattanti no kosajjāya,
subharatāya saṃvattanti no dubbharatāyā”ti. Ekamsena Gotami dhāreyyāsi
“eso dhammo eso vinayo etaṃ Satthusāsanan”ti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dīghajāṇusutta

54. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Koliyesu viharati Kakkarapattaṃ nāma
Koliyānaṃ nigamo. Atha kho Dīghajāṇu Koliyaputto yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi,
ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Dīghajāṇu Koliyaputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca
“mayā bhante gihī kāmabhogino¹ puttasaṃbādhasayanaṃ ajjhāvasāma,
Kāsikacandanaṃ paccanubhoma, mālāgandhavilepanaṃ dhārayāma,
jātarūparajataṃ sādāyāma. Tesāṃ no bhante Bhagavā amhākaṃ tathā
dhammaṃ desetu, ye amhākaṃ assu dhammā diṭṭhadhammahitāya
diṭṭhadhammasukhāya samparāyahitāya samparāyasukhāyā”ti.

Cattārome Byagghapajja dhammā kulaputtassa diṭṭhadhammahitāya
saṃvattanti diṭṭhadhammasukhāya. Katame cattāro? Uṭṭhānasampadā
ārakkhasampadā kalyāṇamittatā samajīvitā². Katamā ca Byagghapajja
uṭṭhānasampadā? Idha Byagghapajja

1. Kāmabhogī (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Samajīvikatā (Sī), upari 140 piṭṭhepi.

kulaputto yena kammaṭṭhānena jīvikam¹ kappeti yadi kasiyā yadi vaṇijjāya yadi gorakkhena yadi issattena² yadi rājaporisena yadi sippaññatarena, tattha dakkho hoti analaso, tatrupāyāya vīmaṃsāya samannāgato alam kātum alam samvidhātum. Ayaṃ vuccati Byagghapajja uṭṭhānasampadā.

Katamā ca Byagghapajja ārakkhasampadā? Idha Byagghapajja kulaputtassa bhogā honti uṭṭhānavīriyādhigatā bāhābalaparicitā sedāvakkhittā dhammikā dhammaladdhā, te ārakkhena guttiyā sampādeti “kinti me ime bhoge neva rājāno hareyyum, na corā hareyyum, na aggi ḍaheyya, na udakam vaheyya, na appiyā dāyādā hareyyun”ti. Ayaṃ vuccati Byagghapajja ārakkhasampadā.

Katamā ca Byagghapajja kalyāṇamittatā? Idha Byagghapajja kulaputto yasmim gāme vā nigame vā paṭivasati, tattha ye te honti gahapatī vā gahapatiputtā vā daharā vā vuddhasilino vuddhā vā vuddhasilino saddhāsampannā sīlasampannā cāgasampannā paññāsampannā, tehi saddhim santiṭṭhati sallapati sākaccham samāpajjati, yathārūpānam saddhāsampannānam saddhāsampadam anusikkhati, yathārūpānam sīlasampannānam sīlasampadam anusikkhati, yathārūpānam cāgasampannānam cāgasampadam anusikkhati, yathārūpānam paññāsampannānam paññāsampadam anusikkhati. Ayaṃ vuccati Byagghapajja kalyāṇamittatā.

Katamā ca Byagghapajja samajīvitā? Idha Byagghapajja kulaputto āyaṇca bhogānam viditvā vayaṇca bhogānam viditvā samam jīvikam³ kappeti nāccogāḷham nātihīnam “evam me āyo vayam pariyādāya ṭhassati, na ca me vayo āyam pariyādāya ṭhassatī”ti. Seyyathāpi Byagghapajja tulādhāro vā tulādhārantevāsī vā tulam paggaheṭvā jānāti “ettakena vā onatam⁴ ettakena vā unnatan”ti⁵. Evamevam kho Byagghapajja kulaputto āyaṇca bhogānam viditvā vayaṇca bhogānam viditvā samam jīvikam kappeti nāccogāḷham nātihīnam “evam me āyo vayam pariyādāya ṭhassati, na ca me vayo āyam pariyādāya ṭhassatī”ti. Sacāyam Byagghapajja kulaputto

1. Jīvitam (Ka)

2. Issatthena (Sī, Syā, I)

3. Samajīvikam (Syā), samajīvitam (Ka)

4. Oṇatam (Ka)

5. Uṇṇatanti (Ka)

appāyo samāno ulāraṃ jīvikaṃ¹ kappeti, tassa bhavanti vattāro “udumbarakhādīvāyaṃ² kulaputto bhoge khādātī”ti. Sace panāyaṃ Byagghapajja kulaputto mahāyo samāno kasiraṃ jīvikaṃ¹ kappeti, tassa bhavanti vattāro “ajeṭṭhamaraṇaṃvāyaṃ³ kulaputto marissatī”ti. Yato ca khoyaṃ Byagghapajja kulaputto āyañca bhogānaṃ viditvā vayañca bhogānaṃ viditvā samaṃ jīvikaṃ kappeti nāccogālhaṃ nātihīnaṃ “evaṃ me āyo vayaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassati, na ca me vayo āyaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassatī”ti. Ayaṃ vuccati Byagghapajja samajīvitā.

Evaṃ samuppannānaṃ Byagghapajja bhogānaṃ cattāri apāyamukhāni honti itthidhutto surādhutto akkhadhutto pāpamitto pāpasahāyo pāpasampavaṅko. Seyyathāpi Byagghapajja mahato taḷākassa cattāri ceva āyamukhāni cattāri ca apāyamukhāni, tassa puriso yāni ceva āyamukhāni, tāni pidaheyya. Yāni ca apāyamukhāni, tāni vivareyya. Devo ca na sammā dhāraṃ anuppaveccheyya. Evaṃ hi tassa Byagghapajja mahato taḷākassa parihāniyeva pāṭikaṅkhā no vuddhi. Evamevaṃ Byagghapajja evaṃ samuppannānaṃ bhogānaṃ cattāri apāyamukhāni honti itthidhutto surādhutto akkhadhutto pāpamitto pāpasahāyo pāpasampavaṅko.

Evaṃ samuppannānaṃ Byagghapajja bhogānaṃ cattāri āyamukhāni honti na itthidhutto na surādhutto na akkhadhutto kalyāṇamitto kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko. Seyyathāpi Byagghapajja mahato taḷākassa cattāri ceva āyamukhāni cattāri ca apāyamukhāni, tassa puriso yāni ceva āyamukhāni, tāni vivareyya. Yāni ca apāyamukhāni, tāni pidaheyya. Devo ca sammā dhāraṃ anuppaveccheyya. Evaṃ hi tassa Byagghapajja mahato taḷākassa vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā no parihāni. Evamevaṃ kho Byagghapajja evaṃ samuppannānaṃ bhogānaṃ cattāri āyamukhāni honti na

1. Jīvitam (Ka)

2. Udumbarakhādikaṃ vāyaṃ (Sī, I), udumbarakhādakaṃ cāyaṃ (Syā)

3. Ajaddhumārikaṃ vāyaṃ (Sī, I), addhamārikaṃ cāyaṃ (Syā), ettha jaddhūti asanaṃ = bhattabhuñjanaṃ, tasmā ajaddhumārikanti anasanamaraṇanti vuttaṃ hoti.

Ma 1. 312 piṭṭhepi adholipiya “ajaddhukan”ti padaṃ dassitaṃ.

itthidhutto na surādhutto na akkhadhutto kalyāṇamitto kalyāṇasahāyo
kalyāṇasampavaṅko. Ime kho Byagghapajja cattāro dhammā kulaputtassa
diṭṭhadhammahitāya saṁvattanti diṭṭhadhammasukhāya.

Cattārome Byagghapajja dhammā kulaputtassa samparāyahitāya
saṁvattanti samparāyasukhāya. Katame cattāro? Saddhāsampadā
sīlasampadā cāgasampadā paññāsampadā. Katamā ca Byagghapajja
saddhāsampadā? Idha Byagghapajja kulaputto saddho hoti, saddahati
Tathāgatassa bodhiṃ “itipi so Bhagavā -pa- Satthā devamanussānaṃ
Buddho Bhagavā”ti. Ayaṃ vuccati Byagghapajja saddhāsampadā.

Katamā ca Byagghapajja sīlasampadā? Idha Byagghapajja kulaputto
pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti -pa- surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato hoti.
Ayaṃ vuccati Byagghapajja sīlasampadā.

Katamā ca Byagghapajja cāgasampadā? Idha Byagghapajja kulaputto
vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati muttacāgo payatapāṇi
vosaggarato yācayogo dānasamvibhāgarato. Ayaṃ vuccati Byagghapajja
cāgasampadā.

Katamā ca Byagghapajja paññāsampadā? Idha Byagghapajja kulaputto
paññavā hoti, udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya
nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā. Ayaṃ vuccati Byagghapajja
paññāsampadā. Ime kho Byagghapajja cattāro dhammā kulaputtassa
samparāya hitāya saṁvattanti samparāyasukhāyāti.

Uṭṭhātā kammadheyyesu, appamatto vidhānavā.

Samāṃ kappeti jīvikāṃ¹, sambhataṃ anurakkhati.

Saddho sīlena sampanno, vadaññū vītamaccharo.

Niccaṃ maggaṃ visodheti, sotthānaṃ samparāyikaṃ.

Iccete aṭṭha dhammā ca, saddhassa gharamesino.

Akkhātā saccaṇāmena, ubhayattha sukhāvahā.

Diṭṭhadhammahitatthāya, samparāyasukhāya ca.

Evametāṃ gahaṭṭhānaṃ, cāgo puññaṃ pavaḍḍhatīti. . Catuttham.

5. Ujjayasutta

55. Atha kho Ujjayo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Ujjayo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “mayāṃ bho Gotama pavāsaṃ gantukāmā, tesaṃ no bhavaṃ Gotamo amhākaṃ tathā dhammaṃ desetu, ye amhākaṃ assu dhammā diṭṭhadhammahitāya diṭṭhadhammasukkhāya samparāyahitāya samparāyasukkhāyā”ti.

Cattārome brāhmaṇa dhammā kulaputtassa diṭṭhadhammahitāya saṃvattanti diṭṭhadhammasukkhāya. Katame cattāro? Uṭṭhānasampadā ārakkhasampadā kalyāṇamittatā samajīvitā. Katamā ca brāhmaṇa uṭṭhānasampadā? Idha brāhmaṇa kulaputto yena kammaṭṭhānena jīvikāṃ kappeti yadi kasiyā yadi vaṇijjāya yadi gorakkhena yadi issattena yadi rājaporisena yadi sippaṇṇatarena. Tattha dakkho hoti analaso, tatrūpāyāya vīmaṃsāya samannāgato alaṃ kātuṃ alaṃ saṃvidhātuṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati brāhmaṇa uṭṭhānasampadā.

Katamā ca brāhmaṇa ārakkhasampadā? Idha brāhmaṇa kulaputtassa bhogā honti uṭṭhānavīriyādhigatā bāhābalaparicitā sedāvakkhittā dhammikā dhammaladdhā. Te ārakkhena guttiyā sampādeti “kinti me ime bhoge neva rājāno hareyyuṃ, na corā hareyyuṃ, na aggi ḍaheyya, na udakaṃ vaheyya, na appiyā dāyādā hareyyuṃ”ti. Ayaṃ vuccati brāhmaṇa ārakkhasampadā.

Katamā ca brāhmaṇa kalyāṇamittatā? Idha brāhmaṇa kulaputto yasmiṃ gāme vā nigame vā paṭivasati, tatra ye te honti gahapatī vā gahapatiputtā vā daharā vā vuddhasīlino vuddhā vā vuddhasīlino saddhāsampannā sīlasampannā cāgasampannā paññāsampannā, tehi saddhim santiṭṭhati sallapati sākacchaṃ samāpajjati. Yathārūpānaṃ saddhāsampannānaṃ saddhāsampadaṃ anusikkhati, yathārūpānaṃ sīlasampannānaṃ sīlasampadaṃ anusikkhati, yathārūpānaṃ cāgasampannānaṃ cāgasampadaṃ anusikkhati, yathārūpānaṃ paññāsampannānaṃ paññāsampadaṃ anusikkhati. Ayaṃ vuccati brāhmaṇa kalyāṇamittatā.

Katamā ca brāhmaṇa samajīvitā? Idha brāhmaṇa kulaputto āyañca bhogānaṃ viditvā vayañca bhogānaṃ viditvā samaṃ jīvikaṃ kappeti nāccogālhaṃ nātihīnaṃ “evaṃ me āyo vayaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassati, na ca me vayo āyaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassatī”ti. Seyyathāpi brāhmaṇa tulādhāro vā tulādhārantevāsī vā tulaṃ paggaheṭvā jānāti “ettakena vā onataṃ ettakena vā unnatan”ti. Evamevaṃ kho brāhmaṇa kulaputto āyañca bhogānaṃ viditvā vayañca bhogānaṃ viditvā samaṃ jīvikaṃ kappeti nāccogālhaṃ nātihīnaṃ “evaṃ me āyo vayaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassati, na ca me vayo āyaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassatī”ti. Sacāyaṃ brāhmaṇa kulaputto appāyo samāno uḷāraṃ jīvikaṃ kappeti, tassa bhavanti vattāro “udumbarakhādīvāyaṃ kulaputto bhoge khādati”ti. Sace panāyaṃ brāhmaṇa kulaputto mahāyo samāno kasiraṃ jīvikaṃ kappeti, tassa bhavanti vattāro “ajeṭṭhamaraṇaṃvāyaṃ kulaputto marissatī”ti. Yato ca khoyaṃ brāhmaṇa kulaputto āyañca bhogānaṃ viditvā vayañca bhogānaṃ viditvā samaṃ jīvikaṃ kappeti nāccogālhaṃ nātihīnaṃ “evaṃ me āyo vayaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassati, na ca me vayo āyaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassatī”ti. Ayaṃ vuccati brāhmaṇa samajīvitā.

Evaṃ samuppannānaṃ brāhmaṇa bhogānaṃ cattāri apāyamukhāni honti itthidhutto surādhutto akkhadhutto pāpamitto pāpasahāyo pāpasampavaṅko. Seyyathāpi brāhmaṇa mahato taḷākassa cattāri ceva āyamukhāni cattāri ca apāyamukhāni, tassa puriso yāni ceva āyamukhāni, tāni pidaheyya. Yāni ca apāyamukhāni, tāni vivareyya. Devo ca na sammā dhāraṃ anuppaveccheyya, evaṃ hi tassa brāhmaṇa mahato taḷākassa parihāniyeva pāṭikaṅkhā no vuddhi. Evamevaṃ kho brāhmaṇa evaṃ samuppannānaṃ bhogānaṃ cattāri apāyamukhāni honti itthidhutto surādhutto akkhadhutto pāpamitto pāpasahāyo pāpasampavaṅko.

Evaṃ samuppannānaṃ brāhmaṇa bhogānaṃ cattāri āyamukhāni honti na itthidhutto na surādhutto na akkhadhutto kalyāṇamitto kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko. Seyyathāpi brāhmaṇa mahato taḷākassa cattāri ceva āyamukhāni cattāri ca apāyamukhāni, tassa puriso yāni ceva āyamukhāni, tāni vivareyya. Yāni ca

apāyamukhāni, tāni pidaheyya. Devo ca sammā dhāraṃ anuppaveccheyya. Evaṃ hi tassa brāhmaṇa mahato taḷākassa vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā no pariḥāni. Evamevaṃ kho brāhmaṇa evaṃ samuppannānaṃ bhogaṇaṃ cattāri āyamukhāni honti na itthidhutto -pa- kalyāṇasampavaṅko. Ime kho brāhmaṇa cattāro dhammā kulaputtassa diṭṭhadhammahitāya saṃvattanti diṭṭhadhammasukhāya.

Cattārome brāhmaṇa kulaputtassa dhammā samparāyahitāya saṃvattanti samparāyasukhāya. Katame cattāro? Saddhāsampadā sīlasampadā cāgasampadā paññāsampadā. Katamā ca brāhmaṇa saddhāsampadā, idha brāhmaṇa kulaputto saddho hoti, saddahati Tathāgatassa bodhiṃ “itipi so Bhagavā -pa- Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti. Ayaṃ vuccati brāhmaṇa saddhāsampadā.

Katamā ca brāhmaṇa sīlasampadā? Idha brāhmaṇa kulaputto pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti -pa- surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati brāhmaṇa sīlasampadā.

Katamā ca brāhmaṇa cāgasampadā? Idha brāhmaṇa kulaputto vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati muttacāgo payatapāṇi vosaggarato yācayogo dānasamvibhāgarato. Ayaṃ vuccati brāhmaṇa cāgasampadā.

Katamā ca brāhmaṇa paññāsampadā? Idha brāhmaṇa kulaputto paññavā hoti -pa- sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiya. Ayaṃ vuccati brāhmaṇa paññāsampadā. Ime kho brāhmaṇa cattāro dhammā kulaputtassa samparāyahitāya saṃvattanti samparāyasukhāyāti.

Uṭṭhātā kammadheyyesu, appamatto vidhānavā.

Samam kappeti jīvikam, sambhataṃ anurakkhati.

Saddho sīlena sampanno, vadaññū vītamaccharo.

Niccaṃ maggaṃ visodheti, sotthānaṃ samparāyikam.

Iccete aṭṭha dhammā ca, saddhassa gharamesino.

Akkhātā saccaṇāmena, ubhayattha sukhāvahā.

Diṭṭhadhammahitatthāya, samparāyasukhāya ca.

Evametam gahaṭṭhānaṃ, cāgo puññaṃ pavaḍḍhatīti. . Pañcamam.

6. Bhayasutta

56. “Bhayan”ti * bhikkhave kāmānametaṃ adhivacanaṃ. “Dukkhan”ti bhikkhave kāmānametaṃ adhivacanaṃ. “Rogo”ti bhikkhave kāmānametaṃ adhivacanaṃ. “Gaṇḍo”ti bhikkhave kāmānametaṃ adhivacanaṃ. “Sallan”ti bhikkhave kāmānametaṃ adhivacanaṃ. “Saṅgo”ti bhikkhave kāmānametaṃ adhivacanaṃ. “Paṅko”ti bhikkhave kāmānametaṃ adhivacanaṃ. “Gabbho”ti bhikkhave kāmānametaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Kasmā ca bhikkhave “bhayan”ti kāmānametaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Yasmā ca kāmarāgarattāyaṃ bhikkhave chandarāgavinibaddho diṭṭhadhammikāpi bhayā na parimuccati, samparāyikāpi bhayā na parimuccati, tasmā “bhayan”ti kāmānametaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Kasmā ca bhikkhave “dukkhan”ti -pa- “rogo”ti. “Gaṇḍo”ti. “Sallan”ti. “Saṅgo”ti. “Paṅko”ti. “Gabbho”ti kāmānametaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Yasmā ca kāmarāgarattāyaṃ bhikkhave chandarāgavinibaddho diṭṭhadhammikāpi gabbhā na parimuccati, samparāyikāpi gabbhā na parimuccati, tasmā “gabbho”ti kāmānametaṃ adhivacanaṃ.

Bhayaṃ dukkhaṇca rogo ca, gaṇḍo sallaṇca saṅgo ca.

Paṅko gabbho ca ubhayaṃ, ete kāmā pavuccanti.

Yattha satto puthujjano.

Otiṇṇo sātārūpena, puna gabbhāya gacchati.

Yato ca bhikkhu ātāpī, sampajaññaṃ¹ na riccati.

So imaṃ palipathaṃ duggaṃ, atikkamma tathāvidho.

Pajaṃ jātijarūpetam, phandamānaṃ avekkhatīti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Paṭhama āhuneyyasutta

57. Aṭṭhahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa. Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlavā hoti -pa- samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Bahussuto hoti -pa- diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. Kalyāṇamitto hoti kalyāṇasahāyo

* Khu 8. 265 piṭṭhepi.

1. Sampajañña (Syā, Ka) Sam 2. 408 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.

kalyāṇasampavaṅko. Sammādiṭṭhiko hoti sammādassanena samannāgato. Catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī. Anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo -pa- iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena -pa- yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Āsavānaṃ khayā -pa- sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Imehi kho bhikkhave aṭṭhahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti -pa- anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiya āhuneyyasutta

58. Aṭṭhahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti -pa- anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa. Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlavā hoti -pa- samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Bahussuto hoti -pa- diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. Āraddhavīriyo viharati, thāmaṃ vā daḥaparakkamo anikkhattadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Ārañṇiko hoti pantasenāsano. Aratiratisaho hoti, uppannaṃ aratiṃ abhibhuyya abhibhuyya viharati. Bhayabheravasaho hoti, uppannaṃ bhayabheravaṃ abhibhuyya abhibhuyya viharati. Catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī. Āsavānaṃ khayā -pa- sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Imehi kho bhikkhave aṭṭhahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo -pa- anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Paṭhamapuggalasutta

59. Aṭṭhime bhikkhave puggalā āhuneyyā pāhuneyyā dakkhiṇeyyā añjalikaraṇīyā anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa. Katame aṭṭha? Sotāpanno sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno, sakadāgāmī sakadāgāmiphala-sacchikiriyāya paṭipanno, anāgāmī anāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno, arahā arahattāya paṭipanno. Ime kho bhikkhave aṭṭha puggalā āhuneyyā -pa- anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti.

Cattāro ca paṭipannā, cattāro ca phale ʾhitā.
Esa saṃgho ujubhūto, paññāsīlasamāhito.

Yajamānānaṃ manussānaṃ,
Puññaṃpekkhāna pāṇīnaṃ.
Karotaṃ opadhikaṃ puññaṃ,
Saṃghe dinnāṃ mahapphalanti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyapuggalasutta

60. Aṭṭhime bhikkhave puggalā āhuneyyā -pa- anuttaraṃ
puññaṃkhettaṃ lokassa. Katame aṭṭha? Sotāpanno sotāpattiphalasacchi-
kiriyyāya paṭipanno -pa- arahā arahattāya paṭipanno. Ime kho bhikkhave
aṭṭha puggalā āhuneyyā -pa- anuttaraṃ puññaṃkhettaṃ lokassāti.

Cattāro ca paṭipannā, cattāro ca phale ʾhitā.
Esa saṃgho samukkaṭṭho, sattānaṃ aṭṭha puggalā.

Yajamānānaṃ manussānaṃ,
Puññaṃpekkhāna pāṇīnaṃ.
Karotaṃ opadhikaṃ puññaṃ,
Ettha dinnāṃ mahapphalanti. . Dasamaṃ.

Gotamīvaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Gotamī Ovādaṃ Saṃkhittaṃ, Dīghajāṇu ca Ujjayo.
Bhayā dve Āhuneyyā ca, dve ca aṭṭha Puggalāti.

(7) 2. Bhūmicālavagga

1. Icchāsutta

61. * Aṭṭhime bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamaṇā lokasmiṃ.
Katame aṭṭha? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno pavivittassa viharato
nirāyattavuttino icchā uppajjati lābhāya, so utṭhahati ghaṭati vāyamati
lābhāya, tassa utṭhahato ghaṭato vāyamato lābhāya lābho nuppajjati. So tena
alābhena socati kilamati paridevati urattāḷiṃ kandati sammohaṃ āpajjati.
Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu iccho viharati

* Upari 143 piṭṭhepi.

lābhāya, uṭṭhahati ghaṭati vāyamati lābhāya, na ca lābhī socī ca paridevī ca cuto ca saddhammā.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhuno pavivittassa viharato nirāyattavuttino icchā uppajjati lābhāya, so uṭṭhahati ghaṭati vāyamati lābhāya, tassa uṭṭhahato ghaṭato vāyamato lābhāya lābho uppajjati. So tena lābhena majjati pamajjati pamādamāpajjati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu iccho viharati lābhāya, uṭṭhahati ghaṭati vāyamati lābhāya, lābhī ca madī ca pamādī ca cuto ca saddhammā.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhuno pavivittassa viharato nirāyattavuttino icchā uppajjati lābhāya, so na uṭṭhahati na ghaṭati na vāyamati lābhāya, tassa anuṭṭhahato aghaṭato avāyamato lābhāya lābho nuppajjati. So tena alābhena socati kilamati paridevati urattālim kandati sammoham āpajjati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu iccho viharati lābhāya, na uṭṭhahati na ghaṭati na vāyamati lābhāya, na ca lābhī socī ca paridevī ca cuto ca saddhammā.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhuno pavivittassa viharato nirāyattavuttino icchā uppajjati lābhāya, so na uṭṭhahati na ghaṭati na vāyamati lābhāya, tassa anuṭṭhahato aghaṭato avāyamato lābhāya lābho uppajjati. So tena lābhena majjati pamajjati pamādamāpajjati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu iccho viharati lābhāya, na uṭṭhahati na ghaṭati na vāyamati lābhāya, lābhī ca madī ca pamādī ca cuto ca saddhammā.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhuno pavivittassa viharato nirāyattavuttino icchā uppajjati lābhāya, so uṭṭhahati ghaṭati vāyamati lābhāya, tassa uṭṭhahato ghaṭato vāyamato lābhāya lābho nuppajjati. So tena alābhena na socati na kilamati na paridevati na urattālim kandati na sammoham āpajjati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu iccho viharati lābhāya, uṭṭhahati ghaṭati vāyamati lābhāya, na ca lābhī na ca socī na ca paridevī accuto ca saddhammā.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhuno pavivittassa viharato nirāyattavuttino icchā uppajjati lābhāya, so uṭṭhahati ghaṭati vāyamati lābhāya,

tassa uṭṭhahato ghaṭato vāyamato lābhāya lābho uppajjati. So tena lābhena na majjati na pamajjati na pamādamāpajjati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu iccho viharati lābhāya, uṭṭhahati ghaṭati vāyamati lābhāya, lābhī ca na ca madī na ca pamādī accuto ca saddhammā.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhuno pavivittassa viharato nirāyattavuttino icchā uppajjati lābhāya, so na uṭṭhahati na ghaṭati na vāyamati lābhāya, tassa anuṭṭhahato aghaṭato avāyamato labhāya lābho nuppajjati. So tena alābhena na socati na kilamati na paridevati na urattāḷim kandati na sammoham āpajjati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu iccho viharati lābhāya, na uṭṭhahati na ghaṭati na vāyamati lābhāya, na ca lābhī na ca socī na ca paridevī accuto ca saddhammā.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhuno pavivittassa viharato nirāyattavuttino icchā uppajjati lābhāya, so na uṭṭhahati na ghaṭati na vāyamati lābhāya, tassa anuṭṭhahato aghaṭato avāyamato lābhāya lābho uppajjati. So tena lābhena na majjati na pamajjati na pamādamāpajjati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu iccho viharati lābhāya, na uṭṭhahati na ghaṭati na vāyamati lābhāya, lābhī ca na ca madī na ca pamādī accuto ca saddhammā. Ime kho bhikkhave aṭṭha puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. . Paṭṭhamam.

2. Alamsutta

62. Chahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alam attano alam paresam. Katamehi chahi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu khippanisanti ca hoti kusalesu dhammesu. Sutānañca dhammānaṃ dhāraṇajātiko¹ hoti. Dhātānañca² dhammānaṃ atthūpaparikkhitā³ hoti. Atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno ca hoti. Kalyāṇavāco ca hoti kalyāṇavākkaraṇo poriyā vācāya samannāgato vissatṭhāya anelagalāya atthassa viññāpaniyā. Sandassako ca hoti samādapako⁴

1. Dhāraṇajātiko (Sī, Syā, I) Upari145 piṭṭhepi.

3. Atthūpaparikkhī (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Dhātānañca (Sī, Syā, I)

4. Samādapako (?)

samuttejako sampahaṃsako sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Imehi kho bhikkhave chahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ attano alaṃ paresaṃ. (1)

Pañcahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ attano alaṃ paresaṃ. Katamehi pañcahi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu na heva kho khippanisanti ca hoti kusalesu dhammesu. Sutānañca dhammānaṃ dhāraṇajātiko hoti. Dhātānañca dhammānaṃ atthūpaparikkhitā hoti. Atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno ca hoti. Kalyāṇavāco ca hoti -pa- atthassa viññāpaniyā. Sandassako ca hoti samādapako samuttejako sampahaṃsako sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ attano alaṃ paresaṃ. (2)

Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ attano nālaṃ paresaṃ. Katamehi catūhi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu khippanisanti ca hoti kusalesu dhammesu. Sutānañca dhammānaṃ dhāraṇajātiko hoti. Dhātānañca dhammānaṃ atthūpaparikkhitā hoti. Atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno ca hoti. No ca kalyāṇavāco hoti kalyāṇavākkaraṇo poriyā vācāya samannāgato vissaṭṭhāya anelagaḷāya atthassa viññāpaniyā. No ca sandassako hoti samādapako samuttejako sampahaṃsako sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ attano nālaṃ paresaṃ. (3)

Catūhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ paresaṃ nālaṃ attano. Katamehi catūhi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu khippanisanti ca hoti kusalesu dhammesu. Sutānañca dhammānaṃ dhāraṇajātiko hoti. No ca dhātānaṃ dhammānaṃ atthūpaparikkhitā hoti. Na ca atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno hoti. Kalyāṇavāco ca hoti kalyāṇavākkaraṇo -pa- atthassa viññāpaniyā. Sandassako ca hoti -pa- sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ paresaṃ nālaṃ attano. (4)

Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ attano nālaṃ paresaṃ. Katamehi tīhi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu na heva kho khippanisanti ca hoti kusalesu dhammesu. Sutānañca dhammānaṃ dhāraṇajātiko hoti.

Dhātānañca dhammānaṃ atthūpaparikkhitā hoti. Atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno ca hoti. No ca kalyāṇavāco hoti kalyāṇavākkaraṇo poriyā vācāya samannāgato vissaṭṭhāya anelagaḷāya atthassa viññāpaniyā. No ca sandassako hoti samādapako samuttejako sampahaṃsako sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ attano nālaṃ paresaṃ. (5)

Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ paresaṃ nālaṃ attano. Katamehi tīhi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu na heva kho khippanisanti ca hoti kusalesu dhammesu. Sutānañca dhammānaṃ dhāraṇajātiko hoti. No ca dhātānaṃ dhammānaṃ atthūpaparikkhitā hoti. Noca atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno hoti. Kalyāṇavāco ca hoti -pa- atthassa viññāpaniyā. Sandassako ca hoti samādapako samuttejako sampahaṃsako sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ paresaṃ nālaṃ attano. (6)

Dvīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ attano nālaṃ paresaṃ. Katamehi dvīhi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu na heva kho khippanisanti ca hoti kusalesu dhammesu. No ca sutānaṃ dhammānaṃ dhāraṇajātiko hoti. Dhātānañca dhammānaṃ atthūpaparikkhitā hoti. Atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno ca hoti. No ca kalyāṇavāco hoti -pa- atthassa viññāpaniyā. No ca sandassako hoti -pa- sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Imehi kho bhikkhave dvīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ attano nālaṃ paresaṃ. (7)

Dvīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ paresaṃ nālaṃ attano. Katamehi dvīhi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu na heva kho khippanisanti ca hoti kusalesu dhammesu. No ca sutānaṃ dhammānaṃ dhāraṇajātiko hoti. No ca dhātānaṃ dhammānaṃ atthūpaparikkhitā hoti. No ca atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno hoti. Kalyāṇavāco ca hoti kalyāṇavākkaraṇo poriyā vācāya samannāgato vissaṭṭhāya anelagaḷāya atthassa viññāpaniyā. Sandassako ca hoti samādapako samuttejako sampahaṃsako sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Imehi kho

bhikkhave dvīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ paresaṃ nālaṃ attanoti. (8). . Dutiyam.

3. Saṃkhittasutta

63. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami -pa-ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sādhū me bhante Bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyaṃ”ti. Evameva panidhekacce moghapurisā mamaññeva ajjhesanti, dhamme ca bhāsīte mamaññeva anubandhitabbaṃ maññantīti. Desetu me bhante Bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ, desetu Sugato saṃkhittena dhammaṃ, appeva nāmāhaṃ Bhagavato bhāsītassa atthaṃ ājāneyyaṃ, appeva nāmāhaṃ Bhagavato bhāsītassa dāyādo assanti. Tasmātiha te bhikkhu evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “ajjhataṃ me cittaṃ ʈhitaṃ bhavissati susaṇṭhitaṃ, na ca uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā cittaṃ pariyādāya ʈhassanti”ti. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhu sikkhitabbaṃ.

Yato kho te bhikkhu ajjhataṃ cittaṃ ʈhitaṃ hoti susaṇṭhitaṃ, na ca uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, tato te bhikkhu evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “mettā me cetovimutti bhāvitā bhavissati bahulikatā yānikatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā”ti. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhu sikkhitabbaṃ.

Yato kho te bhikkhu ayaṃ samādhi evaṃ bhāvito hoti bahulikato, tato tvaṃ bhikkhu imaṃ samādhim savitakkampi savicāraṃ¹ bhāveyyāsi, avitakkampi vicāramattaṃ² bhāveyyāsi, avitakkampi avicāraṃ³ bhāveyyāsi, sappītikampi bhāveyyāsi, nippītikampi bhāveyyāsi, sātasaḥagatampi bhāveyyāsi, upekkhāsaḥagatampi bhāveyyāsi.

Yato kho te bhikkhu ayaṃ samādhi evaṃ bhāvito hoti subhāvito, tato te bhikkhu evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “karuṇā me cetovimutti. Muditā me cetovimutti. Upekkhā me cetovimutti bhāvitā

1. Savitakkasavicāraṃpi (Ka)

2. Avitakkavicāramattaṃpi (Ka) visuddhi 1. 315 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.

3. Avitakka-avicāraṃpi (Ka)

bhavissati bahulikatā yānikatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāradhā”ti. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhu sikkhitabbaṃ.

Yato kho te bhikkhu ayaṃ samādhī evaṃ bhāvito hoti subhāvito, tato tvaṃ bhikkhu imaṃ samādhim savitakkasavicāraṃpi bhāveyyāsi, avitakkavicāramattampi bhāveyyāsi, avitakka-avicāraṃpi bhāveyyāsi, sappītikampi bhāveyyāsi, nippītikampi bhāveyyāsi, sātasahagatampi bhāveyyāsi, upekkhāsahagatampi bhāveyyāsi.

Yato kho te bhikkhu ayaṃ samādhī evaṃ bhāvito hoti subhāvito, tato te bhikkhu evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “kāye kāyānupassī viharissāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ”ti. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhu sikkhitabbaṃ.

Yato kho te bhikkhu ayaṃ samādhī evaṃ bhāvito hoti bahulikato, tato tvaṃ bhikkhu imaṃ samādhim savitakkasavicāraṃpi bhāveyyāsi, avitakkavicāramattampi bhāveyyāsi, avitakka-avicāraṃpi bhāveyyāsi, sappītikampi bhāveyyāsi, nippītikampi bhāveyyāsi, sātasahagatampi bhāveyyāsi, upekkhāsahagatampi bhāveyyāsi.

Yato kho te bhikkhu ayaṃ samādhī evaṃ bhāvito hoti subhāvito, tato te bhikkhu evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “vedanāsu. Cित्ते. Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharissāmi ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ”ti. Evaṃ hi te bhikkhu sikkhitabbaṃ.

Yato kho te bhikkhu ayaṃ samādhī evaṃ bhāvito hoti bahulikato, tato tvaṃ bhikkhu imaṃ samādhim savitakkasavicāraṃpi bhāveyyāsi, avitakkavicāramattampi bhāveyyāsi, avitakka-avicāraṃpi bhāveyyāsi, sappītikampi bhāveyyāsi, nippītikampi bhāveyyāsi, sātasahagatampi bhāveyyāsi, upekkhāsahagatampi bhāveyyāsi.

Yato kho te bhikkhu ayaṃ samādhī evaṃ bhāvito hoti subhāvito, tato tvaṃ bhikkhu yena yeneva gagghasi, phāsumyeva gagghasi. Yattha yattha ṭhassasi, phāsumyeva ṭhassasi. Yattha yattha nisīdissasi, phāsumyeva nisīdissasi. Yattha yattha seyyaṃ kappessasi, phāsumyeva seyyaṃ kappessasīti.

Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavatā iminā ovādena ovadito utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agāasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti, tadanuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānam diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyam, kataṃ karaṇīyam, nāparam itthattāyā”ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahatam ahoṣīti. . Tatiyam.

4. Gayāsīsasutta

64. Ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Gayāyam viharati Gayāsīse. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi -pa-. Pubbāham bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddho bodhisattova samāno obhāsaññeva kho sañjānāmi, no ca rūpāni passāmi. (1)

Tassa mayham bhikkhave etadahosi “sace kho aham obhāsañceva sañjāneyyam, rūpāni ca passeyyam. Evaṃ me idaṃ nāṇadassanam parisuddhataram assā”ti.

So kho aham bhikkhave aparena samayena appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto obhāsañceva sañjānāmi, rūpāni ca passāmi. No ca kho tāhi devatāhi saddhim santiṭṭhāmi sallapāmi sākaccham samāpajjāmi. (2)

Tassa mayham bhikkhave etadahosi “sace kho aham obhāsañceva sañjāneyyam, rūpāni ca passeyyam. Tāhi ca devatāhi saddhim santiṭṭheyyam sallapeyyam sākaccham samāpajjeyyam. Evaṃ me idaṃ nāṇadassanam parisuddhataram assā”ti.

So kho aham bhikkhave aparena samayena appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto obhāsañceva sañjānāmi, rūpāni ca passāmi. Tāhi ca devatāhi saddhim santiṭṭhāmi sallapāmi sākaccham samāpajjāmi. No ca kho tā devatā jānāmi “imā devatā amukamhā vā amukamhā vā devanikāyā”ti. (3)

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi “sace kho ahaṃ obhāsañceva sañjāneyyaṃ, rūpāni ca passeyyaṃ. Tāhi ca devatāhi saddhiṃ santiṭṭheyyaṃ sallapeyyaṃ sākacchaṃ samāpajjeyyaṃ, tā ca devatā jāneyyaṃ ‘imā devatā amukamhā vā amukamhā vā devanikāyā’ ti. Evaṃ me idaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ parisuddhataṃ assā” ti.

So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave aparena samayena appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto obhāsañceva sañjānāmi, rūpāni ca passāmi. Tāhi ca devatāhi saddhiṃ santiṭṭhāmi sallapāmi sākacchaṃ samāpajjāmi. Tā ca devatā jānāmi “imā devatā amukamhā vā amukamhā vā devanikāyā” ti. No ca kho tā devatā jānāmi “imā devatā imassa kammaṣṣa vipākena ito cutā tattha upapannā” ti -pa-. Tā ca devatā jānāmi “imā devatā imassa kammaṣṣa vipākena ito cutā tattha upapannā” ti. No ca kho tā devatā jānāmi “imā devatā imassa kammaṣṣa vipākena evamāhārā evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvediniyo” ti -pa-. Tā ca devatā jānāmi “imā devatā imassa kammaṣṣa vipākena evamāhārā evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvediniyo” ti. No ca kho tā devatā jānāmi “imā devatā evaṃdīghāyukā evaṃciraṭṭhitikā” ti -pa-. Tā ca devatā jānāmi “imā devatā evaṃdīghāyukā evaṃciraṭṭhitikā” ti. No ca kho tā devatā jānāmi “yadi vā me imāhi devatāhi saddhiṃ sannivutthapubbaṃ, yadi vā na sannivutthapubbaṃ” ti. (4-7)

Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi “sace kho ahaṃ obhāsañceva sañjāneyyaṃ, rūpāni ca passeyyaṃ. Tāhi ca devatāhi saddhiṃ santiṭṭheyyaṃ sallapeyyaṃ sākacchaṃ samāpajjeyyaṃ. Tā ca devatā jāneyyaṃ ‘imā devatā amukamhā vā amukamhā vā devanikāyā’ ti. Tā ca devatā jāneyyaṃ ‘imā devatā imassa kammaṣṣa vipākena ito cutā tattha upapannā’ ti. Tā ca devatā jāneyyaṃ ‘imā devatā evamāhārā evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvediniyo’ ti. Tā ca devatā jāneyyaṃ ‘imā devatā evaṃdīghāyukā evaṃciraṭṭhitikā’ ti. Tā ca devatā jāneyyaṃ ‘yadi vā me imāhi devatāhi saddhiṃ sannivutthapubbaṃ, yadi vā na sannivutthapubbanti. Evaṃ me idaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ parisuddhataṃ assā” ti.

So kho ahaṃ bhikkhave aparena samayena appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto obhāsañceva sañjānāmi, rūpāni ca passāmi. Tāhi ca devatāhi saddhiṃ santiṭṭhāmi sallapāmi sākacchaṃ samāpajjāmi. Tā ca devatā jānāmi “imā devatā amukamhā vā amukamhā vā devanikāyā”ti. Tā ca devatā jānāmi “imā devatā imassa kammassa vipākena ito cutā tattha upapannā”ti. Tā ca devatā jānāmi “imā devatā evamāhārā evaṃsukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvediniyo”ti. Tā ca devatā jānāmi “imā devatā evaṃdīghāyukā evaṃciraṭṭhitikā”ti. Tā ca devatā jānāmi “yadi vā me devatāhi saddhiṃ sannivutthapubbaṃ, yadi vā na sannivutthapubbaṃ”ti. (8)

Yāvakīvañca me bhikkhave evaṃ aṭṭhaparivaṭṭaṃ adhidevañāṇadassanaṃ na suvisuddhaṃ ahosi, neva tāvāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhoti¹ paccaññāsīṃ. Yato ca kho me bhikkhave evaṃ aṭṭhaparivaṭṭaṃ adhidevañāṇadassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ ahosi. Athāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhoti paccaññāsīṃ. Ñāṇaṃ pana me dassanaṃ udapādi, akuppā me cetovimutti², ayamantimā jāti, natthi dāni punabbhavoti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Abhibhāyatanasutta

65. * Aṭṭhimāni bhikkhave abhibhāyatanāni. Katamāni aṭṭha? Ajjhattaṃ rūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni. Tāni abhibhuyya “jānāmi passāmi”ti evaṃsaññī hoti, idaṃ paṭhamāṃ abhibhāyatanāṃ.

Ajjhattaṃ rūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamāṇāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni. Tāni abhibhuyya “jānāmi passāmi”ti evaṃsaññī hoti, idaṃ dutiyaṃ abhibhāyatanāṃ.

1. Abhisambuddho (Sī, Syā, I)

* Dī 3. 215, 250 piṭṭhesupi; upari 304 piṭṭhepi.

2. Vimutti (Ka-Sī, Ka)

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni. Tāni abhibhuyya “jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃsaññī hoti, idaṃ tatiyaṃ abhibhāyatanāṃ.

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamāṇāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni. Tāni abhibhuyya “jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃsaññī hoti, idaṃ catutthaṃ abhibhāyatanāṃ.

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati nīlāni nīlavaṇṇāni nīlanidassanāni nīlanibhāsāni. Tāni abhibhuyya “jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃsaññī hoti, idaṃ pañcamaṃ abhibhāyatanāṃ.

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati pītāni pītavaṇṇāni pītanidassanāni pītanibhāsāni. Tāni abhibhuyya “jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃsaññī hoti, idaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ abhibhāyatanāṃ.

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati lohitaṇi lohitaṇi kavaṇṇāni lohitaṇi kavaṇṇāni nīlanidassanāni lohitaṇi kavaṇṇāni. Tāni abhibhuyya “jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃsaññī hoti, idaṃ sattamaṃ abhibhāyatanāṃ.

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati odātāni odātavaṇṇāni odātāni kavaṇṇāni odātāni kavaṇṇāni. Tāni abhibhuyya “jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃsaññī hoti, idaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ abhibhāyatanāṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave aṭṭha abhibhāyatanāni. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Vimokkhasutta

66. Aṭṭhime bhikkhave vimokkhā. Katame aṭṭha? Rūpī rūpāni passati, ayaṃ paṭhamo vimokkho.

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā¹ rūpāni passati, ayaṃ dutiyo vimokkho.

“Subhan”teva adhimutto hoti, ayaṃ tatiyo vimokkho.

1. Arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā (Syā, I, Ka) Dī 2. 60, 94; Dī 3. 217, 251;

Upari 161 piṭṭhesu; Ma 2. 205 piṭṭhe ca passitabbaṃ.

Sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsañācāyatanam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ catuttho vimokkho.

Sabbaso ākāsañācāyatanam samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇañācāyatanam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ pañcama vimokkho.

Sabbaso viññāṇañācāyatanam samatikkamma “natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ chaṭṭho vimokkho.

Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ sattamo vimokkho.

Sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ aṭṭhamo vimokkho. Ime kho bhikkhave aṭṭha vimokkhāti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Anariyavohārasutta

67. Aṭṭhime bhikkhave anariyavohārā. Katame aṭṭha? Adiṭṭhe diṭṭhavāditā, asute sutavāditā, amute mutavāditā, aviññāte viññātavāditā, diṭṭhe adiṭṭhavāditā, sute asutavāditā, mute amutavāditā, viññāte aviññātavāditā. Ime kho bhikkhave aṭṭha anariyavohārāti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Ariyavohārasutta

68. Aṭṭhime bhikkhave ariyavohārā. Katame aṭṭha? Adiṭṭhe adiṭṭhavāditā, asute asutavāditā, amute amutavāditā, aviññāte aviññātavāditā, diṭṭhe diṭṭhavāditā, sute sutavāditā, mute mutavāditā, viññāte viññātavāditā. Ime kho bhikkhave aṭṭha ariyavohārāti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Parisāsutta

69. Aṭṭhimā bhikkhave parisā. Katamā aṭṭha? Khattiyaparisā brāhmaṇaparisā gahapatiparisā samaṇaparisā Cātumahārājikaparisā Tāvatisaparisā māraparisā brahmaparisā. Abhijānāmi kho panāham bhikkhave

anekasataṃ khattiyaparisaṃ upasaṅkamitā, tatrapī mayā
 sannisinnapubbañceva sallapitapubbañca sākacchā ca samāpannapubbā.
 Tattha yādisako tesaṃ vaṇṇo hoti, tādisako mayhaṃ vaṇṇo hoti. Yādisako
 tesaṃ saro hoti, tādisako mayhaṃ saro hoti. Dhammiyā ca kathāya
 sandassemi samādapemi samuttejemi sampahaṃsemi. Bhāsamānañca maṃ
 na jānanti “ko nu kho ayaṃ bhāsati devo vā manusso vā”ti. Dhammiyā
 kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā
 antaradhāyāmi. Antarahitañca maṃ na jānanti “ko nu kho ayaṃ antarahito
 devo vā manusso vā”ti.

Abhijānāmi kho panāhaṃ bhikkhave anekasataṃ brāhmaṇaparisaṃ -pa-
 Gahapatiparisaṃ. Samaṇaparisaṃ. Cātumahārājikaparisaṃ.
 Tāvatisaparisaṃ. Māraparisaṃ. Brahmaparisaṃ upasaṅkamitā. Tatrapī
 mayā sannisinnapubbañceva sallapitapubbañca sākacchā ca
 samāpannapubbā. Tattha yādisako tesaṃ vaṇṇo hoti, tādisako mayhaṃ
 vaṇṇo hoti. Yādisako tesaṃ saro hoti, tādisako mayhaṃ saro hoti.
 Dhammiyā ca kathāya sandassemi samādapemi samuttejemi sampahaṃsemi.
 Bhāsamānañca maṃ na jānanti “ko nu kho ayaṃ bhāsati devo vā manusso
 vā”ti. Dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā
 sampahaṃsetvā antaradhāyāmi. Antarahitañca maṃ na jānanti “ko nu kho
 ayaṃ antarahito devo vā manusso vā”ti. Imā kho bhikkhave aṭṭha parisāti. .
 Navamaṃ.

10. Bhūmicālasutta

70. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane
 Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā
 pattacīvaramādāya Vesālīṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi, Vesāliyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā
 pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi
 “gaṇhāhi Ānanda nisīdanaṃ, yena Cāpālaṃ cetiyaṃ¹ tenupasaṅkamissāma
 divāvihārāyā”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paṭissutvā
 nisīdanaṃ ādāya Bhagavantaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi.

1. Pāvālacetiyam (Syā), Cāpālacetiyam (I, Ka)

Atha kho Bhagavā yena Cāpālaṃ cetiyaṃ tenupasaṅkami,
 upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ
 Ānandaṃ āmantesi “ramaṇīyā Ānanda Vesālī, ramaṇīyaṃ Udenaṃ cetiyaṃ,
 ramaṇīyaṃ Gotamakaṃ cetiyaṃ, ramaṇīyaṃ Sattambaṃ cetiyaṃ,
 ramaṇīyaṃ Bahuputtakaṃ cetiyaṃ, ramaṇīyaṃ Sārandaḍaṃ cetiyaṃ,
 ramaṇīyaṃ Cāpālaṃ cetiyaṃ. Yassa kassaci Ānanda cattāro iddhipādā
 bhāvitā bahulikātā yānikātā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāradhā,
 ākaṅkhamāno so Ānanda kappam vā tiṭṭheyya kappāvasesam vā.
 Tathāgatassa kho Ānanda cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulikātā yānikātā
 vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāradhā, ākaṅkhamāno Ānanda Tathāgato
 kappam vā tiṭṭheyya kappāvasesam vā”ti. Evampi kho āyasmā Ānando
 Bhagavatā oḷārike nimitte kayiramāne oḷārike obhāse kayiramāne nāsakkhi
 paṭivijjhitaṃ, na Bhagavantaṃ yāci “tiṭṭhatu bhante Bhagavā kappam,
 tiṭṭhatu Sugato kappam bahujaṇahitāya bahujaṇasukhāya lokānukampāya
 atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ”ti. Yathā taṃ mārena
 pariyuṭṭhitacitto.

Dutiyampi kho Bhagavā -pa-. Tatiyampi kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ
 Ānandaṃ āmantesi “ramaṇīyā Ānanda Vesālī, ramaṇīyaṃ Udenaṃ cetiyaṃ,
 ramaṇīyaṃ Gotamakaṃ cetiyaṃ, ramaṇīyaṃ Sattambaṃ cetiyaṃ,
 ramaṇīyaṃ Bahuputtakaṃ cetiyaṃ, ramaṇīyaṃ Sārandaḍaṃ cetiyaṃ,
 ramaṇīyaṃ Cāpālaṃ cetiyaṃ. Yassa kassaci Ānanda cattāro iddhipādā
 bhāvitā bahulikātā yānikātā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāradhā,
 ākaṅkhamāno so Ānanda kappam vā tiṭṭheyya kappāvasesam vā.
 Tathāgatassa kho Ānanda cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā -pa- ākaṅkhamāno
 Ānanda Tathāgato kappam vā tiṭṭheyya, kappāvasesam vā”ti. Evampi kho
 āyasmā Ānando Bhagavatā oḷārike nimitte kayiramāne oḷārike obhāse
 kayiramāne nāsakkhi paṭivijjhitaṃ, na Bhagavantaṃ yāci “tiṭṭhatu bhante
 Bhagavā kappam, tiṭṭhatu Sugato kappam bahujaṇahitāya bahujaṇasukhāya
 lokānukampāya atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ”ti. Yathā taṃ
 mārena pariyuṭṭhitacitto.

Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi “gaccha tvam¹ Ānanda, yassa dāni kālāṃ maññasī”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato paṭissutvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā Bhagavato avidūre aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇe nisīdi. Atha kho māro pāpimā acirapakkante āyasmante Ānande Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Parinibbātudāni bhante Bhagavā, parinibbātu Sugato. Parinibbānakālo dāni bhante Bhagavato. Bhāsitaṃ kho panesā bhante Bhagavatā vācā “na tāvāhaṃ pāpima parinibbāyissāmi, yāva me bhikkhū na sāvakā bhavissanti viyattā vinīta visāradā pattayogakkhemā² bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā sāmīcippaṭipannā anudhammacārino sakaṃ ācariyakaṃ uggahetvā ācikkhissanti desessanti paññapessanti paṭṭhapessanti vivarissanti vibhajissanti uttānīkarissanti, uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desessanti”ti. Etarahi bhante bhikkhu Bhagavato sāvakā viyattā vinīta visāradā pattayogakkhemā bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā sāmīcippaṭipannā anudhammacārino sakaṃ ācariyakaṃ uggahetvā ācikkhanti desenti paññapenti paṭṭhapenti vivaranti vibhajanti uttānīkaronti, uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desenti.

Parinibbātu dāni bhante Bhagavā, parinibbātu Sugato. Parinibbānakālo dāni bhante Bhagavato. Bhāsitaṃ kho panesā bhante Bhagavatā vācā “na tāvāhaṃ pāpima parinibbāyissāmi, yāva me bhikkhuniyo na sāvikā bhavissanti -pa- yāva me upāsakā na sāvakā bhavissanti -pa-. Yāva me upāsikā na sāvikā bhavissanti viyattā vinīta visāradā pattayogakkhemā bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā sāmīcippaṭipannā anudhammacāriniyo sakaṃ ācariyakaṃ uggahetvā ācikkhissanti desessanti paññapessanti paṭṭhapessanti vivarissanti vibhajissanti uttānīkarissanti, uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desessanti”ti. Etarahi bhante upāsikā Bhagavato sāvikā viyattā vinīta visāradā pattayogakkhemā

1. Gaccha kho tvam (Saṃ 3. 228 piṭṭhe) Khu 1. 152 piṭṭhepi passitabbam.

2. Idam padaṃ Dī 2. 87 piṭṭhe ca Saṃ 3. 228 piṭṭhe ca na dissati.

bahussutā dhammadharā dhammānudhammappaṭipannā sāmīcippaṭipannā anudhammacāriniyo sakaṃ ācariyakaṃ uggahetvā ācikkhanti desenti paññapenti paṭṭhapenti vivaranti vibhajanti uttānīkaronti, uppannaṃ parappavādaṃ sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā sappāṭihāriyaṃ dhammaṃ desenti.

Parinibbātu dāni bhante Bhagavā, parinibbātu Sugato. Parinibbānakālo dāni bhante Bhagavato. Bhāsita kho panesā bhante Bhagavatā vācā “na tāvāhaṃ pāpima parinibbāyissāmi, yāva me idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ na iddhañceva bhavissati phītañca vitthārikaṃ bāhujaññaṃ puthubhūtaṃ yāva devamanussehi suppakāsitaṃ”ti. Etarahi bhante Bhagavato brahmacariyaṃ iddhañceva phītañca vitthārikaṃ bāhujaññaṃ puthubhūtaṃ yāva devamanussehi suppakāsitaṃ.

Parinibbātu dāni bhante Bhagavā, parinibbātu Sugato. Parinibbānakālo dāni bhante Bhagavatoti. Appossukko tvaṃ pāpima hohi, naciraṃ Tathāgatassa parinibbānaṃ bhavissati, ito tiṇṇaṃ māsānaṃ accayena Tathāgato parinibbāyissatīti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Cāpāle cetiye sato sampajāno āyusañkhāraṃ ossaji, ossaṭṭhe ca Bhagavatā āyusañkhāre mahābhūmicālo ahosi bhīmsanako salomahaṃso, devadundubhiyo ca phalīṃsu. Atha kho Bhagavā etamattaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi—

“Tulamatulañca sambhavaṃ, bhavaśaṅkhāramavassaji Muni.

Ajjhattarato samāhito, abhindi kavacamivattasambhavan”ti.

Atha kho āyasmato Ānandassa etadahosi “mahā vatāyaṃ bhūmicālo, sumahā vatāyaṃ bhūmicālo bhīmsanako salomahaṃso, devadundubhiyo ca phalīṃsu. Ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo mahato bhūmicālassa pātubhāvāyā”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “mahā vatāyaṃ bhante

bhūmicālo, sumahā vatāyaṃ bhante bhūmicālo bhimśanako salomahaṃso, devadundubhiyo ca phaliṃsu. Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo mahato bhūmicālassa pātubhāvāya”ti.

Aṭṭhime Ānanda hetū aṭṭha paccayā mahato bhūmicālassa pātubhāvāya. Katame aṭṭha? Ayaṃ Ānanda mahāpathavī udaye patiṭṭhitā, udakaṃ vāte patiṭṭhitam, vāto ākāsaṭṭho hoti. So Ānanda samayo, yaṃ mahāvātā vāyanti, mahāvātā vāyantā udakaṃ kampenti, udakaṃ kampitam pathaviṃ kampeti. Ayaṃ Ānanda paṭhamo hetu paṭhamo paccayo mahato bhūmicālassa pātubhāvāya.

Puna caparaṃ Ānanda samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā iddhiṃ cetovasippatto devatā vā mahiddhikā mahānubhāvā, tassa parittā pathaviśaṇṇā bhāvitā hoti appamāṇā āposāṇṇā. So imaṃ pathaviṃ kampeti saṅkampeti sampakampeti sampavedheti. Ayaṃ Ānanda dutiyo hetu dutiyo paccayo mahato bhūmicālassa pātubhāvāya.

Puna caparaṃ Ānanda yadā bodhisatto Tusitā kāyā cavitvā sato sampajāno mātukucchiṃ okkamati, tadāyaṃ pathavī kampati saṅkampati sampakampati sampavedhati. Ayaṃ Ānanda tatiyo hetu tatiyo paccayo mahato bhūmicālassa pātubhāvāya.

Puna caparaṃ Ānanda yadā bodhisatto sato sampajāno mātukucchismā nikkhamati, tadāyaṃ pathavī kampati saṅkampati sampakampati sampavedhati. Ayaṃ Ānanda catuttho hetu catuttho paccayo mahato bhūmicālassa pātubhāvāya.

Puna caparaṃ Ānanda yadā Tathāgato anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambujjhati, tadāyaṃ pathavī kampati saṅkampati sampakampati sampavedhati, ayaṃ Ānanda pañcamo hetu pañcamo paccayo mahato bhūmicālassa pātubhāvāya.

Puna caparaṃ Ānanda yadā Tathāgato anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavatteti. Tadāyaṃ pathavī kampati saṅkampati sampakampati sampavedhati. Ayaṃ Ānanda chaṭṭho hetu chaṭṭho paccayo mahato bhūmicālassa pātubhāvāya.

Puna caparaṃ Ānanda yadā Tathāgato sato sampajāno āyusaṅkhāraṃ ossajjati, tadāyaṃ pathavī kampati saṅkampati sampakampati sampavedhati. Ayaṃ Ānanda sattamo hetu sattamo paccayo mahato bhūmicālassa pātubhāvāya.

Puna caparaṃ Ānanda yadā Tathāgato anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyati, tadāyaṃ pathavī kampati saṅkampati sampakampati sampavedhati. Ayaṃ Ānanda aṭṭhamo hetu aṭṭhamo paccayo mahato bhūmicālassa pātubhāvāya. Ime kho Ānanda aṭṭha hetū aṭṭha paccayā mahato bhūmicālassa pātubhāvāyāti. . Dasamaṃ.

Bhūmicālavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Icehā Alaṅca Saṅkhittaṃ, Gayā Abhibhunā saha.

Vimokkho dve ca Vohārā, Parisā Bhūmicālenāti.

(8) 3. Yamakavagga

1. Paṭhamasaddhāsutta

71. Saddho ca¹ bhikkhave bhikkhu hoti, no ca² sīlavā, evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti. Tena taṃ aṅgaṃ paripūretabbaṃ “kintāhaṃ saddho ca assaṃ sīlavā cā”ti. Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu saddho ca hoti sīlavā ca, evaṃ so tenaṅgena paripūro hoti.

Saddho ca bhikkhave bhikkhu hoti sīlavā ca, no ca bahussuto, evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti. Tena taṃ aṅgaṃ paripūretabbaṃ “kintāhaṃ saddho ca assaṃ sīlavā ca bahussuto cā”ti. Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu saddho ca hoti sīlavā ca bahussuto ca, evaṃ so tenaṅgena paripūro hoti.

1. Saddho (Syā) ettheva. Upari 170, 264 piṭṭhesupi.

2. No (Syā) evamuparipi “no”tveva dissati.

Saddho ca bhikkhave bhikkhu hoti sīlavā ca bahussuto ca, no ca dhammakathiko -pa- dhammakathiko ca, no ca parisāvacaro -pa- parisāvacaro ca, no ca visārado parisāya dhammaṃ deseti -pa- visārado ca parisāya dhammaṃ deseti, no ca catunnaṃ jhānaṇaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī -pa- catunnaṃ jhānaṇaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī, no ca āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti. Tena taṃ aṅgaṃ paripūretabbaṃ “kintāhaṃ saddho ca assaṃ sīlavā ca bahussuto ca dhammakathiko ca parisāvacaro ca, visārado ca parisāya dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, catunnaṃ jhānaṇaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī assaṃ akicchālābhī akasiralābhī, āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyaṃ”ti.

Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu saddho ca hoti sīlavā ca bahussuto ca dhammakathiko ca parisāvacaro ca, visārado ca parisāya dhammaṃ deseti, catunnaṃ jhānaṇaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī, āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, evaṃ so tenaṅgena paripūro hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave aṭṭhahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu samantapāsādiko ca hoti sabbākāraparipūro cāti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Dutiyasaddhāsutta

72. Saddho ca bhikkhave bhikkhu hoti, no ca sīlavā, evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti. Tena taṃ aṅgaṃ paripūretabbaṃ “kintāhaṃ saddho ca assaṃ sīlavā ca”ti. Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu saddho ca hoti sīlavā ca, evaṃ so tenaṅgena paripūro hoti.

Saddho ca bhikkhave bhikkhu hoti sīlavā ca, no ca bahussuto -pa- bahussuto ca, no ca dhammakathiko -pa- dhammakathiko ca, no ca parisāvacaro -pa- parisāvacaro ca, no ca visārado parisāya dhammaṃ

Deseti -pa- visārado ca parisāya dhammaṃ deseti, no ca ye te santā vimokkhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā, te kāyena phusitvā viharati -pa- ye te santā vimokkhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā, te kāyena phusitvā viharati, no ca āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti. Tena taṃ aṅgaṃ paripūretabbaṃ “kintāhaṃ saddho ca assaṃ sīlavā ca bahussuto ca dhammakathiko ca parisāvacaro ca, visārado ca parisāya dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, ye te santā vimokkhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā, te kāyena phusitvā vihareyyaṃ, āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyaṃ”ti.

Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu saddho ca hoti sīlavā ca bahussuto ca dhammakathiko ca parisāvacaro ca, visārado ca parisāya dhammaṃ deseti, ye te santā vimokkhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā, te ca kāyena phusitvā viharati, āsavānaṃ khayā -pa- sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, evaṃ so tenaṅgena paripūro hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave aṭṭhahi dhammehi sammāgato bhikkhu samantapāsādikiko ca hoti sabbākāraparipūro cāti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Paṭhamamaraṇassatisutta

73. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Nāṭike¹ viharati Giṇṇakāvasathe. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca “maraṇassati bhikkhave bhāvitā bahulikatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā amatogadhā amatapariyosānā. Bhāvētha no tumhe bhikkhave maraṇassatin”ti.

Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “ahaṃ kho bhante bhāvēmi maraṇassatin”ti. Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ bhikkhu bhāvesi maraṇassatinti. Idha mayhaṃ bhante evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ rattindivaṃ

1. Nāḍike (Sī, Syā), Nāṭike (I) Am 2. 268 piṭṭhepi

jīveyyaṃ, Bhagavato sāsanaṃ manasi kareyyaṃ, bahu¹ vata me kataṃ assā”ti. Evaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante bhāvēmi maraṇassatinti. (1)

Aññataropi kho bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ahampi kho bhante bhāvēmi maraṇassatin”ti. Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ bhikkhu bhāvesi maraṇassatinti. Idha mayhaṃ bhante evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ divasaṃ jīveyyaṃ, Bhagavato sāsanaṃ manasi kareyyaṃ, bahu vata me kataṃ assā”ti. Evaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante bhāvēmi maraṇassatinti. (2)

Aññataro kho bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ahampi kho bhante bhāvēmi maraṇassatin”ti. Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ bhikkhu bhāvesi maraṇassatinti. Idha mayhaṃ bhante evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ upaḍḍhadivasaṃ jīveyyaṃ, Bhagavato sāsanaṃ manasi kareyyaṃ, bahu vata me kataṃ assā”ti. Evaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante bhāvēmi maraṇassatinti. (3)

Aññataropi kho bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ahampi kho bhante bhāvēmi maraṇassatin”ti. Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ bhikkhu bhāvesi maraṇassatinti. Idha mayhaṃ bhante evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ tadantaraṃ jīveyyaṃ, yadantaraṃ ekapiṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjāmi, Bhagavato sāsanaṃ manasi kareyyaṃ, bahu vata me kataṃ assā”ti. Evaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante bhāvēmi maraṇassatinti. (4)

Aññataropi kho bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ahampi kho bhante bhāvēmi maraṇassatin”ti. Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ bhikkhu bhāvesi maraṇassatinti. Idha mayhaṃ bhante evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ tadantaraṃ jīveyyaṃ, yadantaraṃ upaḍḍhapiṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjāmi, Bhagavato sāsanaṃ manasi kareyyaṃ, bahu vata me kataṃ assā”ti. Evaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante bhāvēmi maraṇassatinti. (5)

Aññataropi kho bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ahampi kho bhante bhāvēmi maraṇassatin”ti. Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ bhikkhu bhāvesi maraṇassatinti. Idha mayhaṃ bhante evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ tadantaraṃ jīveyyaṃ, yadantaraṃ cattāro pañca ālope saṅkhāditvā² ajjhoharāmi,

1. Bahum (Sī, I)

2. Saṅkharitvā (Ka)

Bhagavato sāsanaṃ manasi kareyyaṃ, bahu vata me kataṃ assā”ti. Evaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante bhāvēmi maraṇassatinti. (6)

Aññataropi kho bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ahampi kho bhante bhāvēmi maraṇassatin”ti. Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ bhikkhu bhāvesi maraṇassatinti. Idha mayhaṃ bhante evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ tadantaraṃ jīveyyaṃ, yadantaraṃ ekaṃ ālopaṃ saṅkhāditvā¹ ajjhoharāmi, Bhagavato sāsanaṃ manasi kareyyaṃ, bahu vata me kataṃ assā”ti. Evaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante bhāvēmi maraṇassatinti. (7)

Aññataropi kho bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ahampi kho bhante bhāvēmi maraṇassatin”ti. Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ bhikkhu bhāvesi maraṇassatinti. Idha mayhaṃ bhante evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ tadantaraṃ jīveyyaṃ, yadantaraṃ assasitvā vā passasāmi, passasitvā vā assasāmi, Bhagavato sāsanaṃ manasi kareyyaṃ, bahu vata me kataṃ assā”ti. Evaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante bhāvēmi maraṇassatinti. (8)

Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā te bhikkhū etadavoca—yvāyaṃ² bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ maraṇassatiṃ bhāveti “aho vatāhaṃ rattindivaṃ jīveyyaṃ, Bhagavato sāsanaṃ manasi kareyyaṃ, bahu vata me kataṃ assā”ti. Yo cāyaṃ³ bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ maraṇassatiṃ bhāveti “aho vatāhaṃ divasaṃ jīveyyaṃ, Bhagavato sāsanaṃ manasi kareyyaṃ, bahu vata me kataṃ assā”ti. Yo cāyaṃ³ bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ maraṇassatiṃ bhāveti “aho vatāhaṃ upaḍḍhadivasaṃ jīveyyaṃ, Bhagavato sāsanaṃ manasi kareyyaṃ, bahu vata me kataṃ assā”ti. Yo cāyaṃ³ bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ maraṇassatiṃ bhāveti “aho vatāhaṃ tadantaraṃ jīveyyaṃ, yadantaraṃ ekapiṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjāmi, Bhagavato sāsanaṃ manasi kareyyaṃ, bahu vata me kataṃ assā”ti. Yo cāyaṃ³ bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ maraṇassatiṃ bhāveti “aho vatāhaṃ tadantaraṃ jīveyyaṃ, yadantaraṃ upaḍḍhapiṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjāmi, Bhagavato sāsanaṃ manasi kareyyaṃ, bahu vata me kataṃ assā”ti. Yo cāyaṃ³ bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ maraṇassatiṃ bhāveti “aho vatāhaṃ

1. Saṅkharitvā (Ka)

2. Yo cāyaṃ (Ka-Sī)

3. Yo pāyaṃ (Ka) Am 2. 269 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.

tadantaram jīveyyam, yadantaram cattāro pañca ālope saṅkhāditvā
ajjhoharāmi, Bhagavato sāsanaṃ manasi kareyyam, bahu vata me kataṃ
assā”ti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave bhikkhū pamattā viharanti, dandham
maraṇassatiṃ bhāventi āsavānaṃ khayāya.

Yo ca khvāyam¹ bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ maraṇassatiṃ bhāveti “aho
vatāham tadantaram jīveyyam, yadantaram ekaṃ ālopaṃ saṅkhāditvā
ajjhoharāmi, Bhagavato sāsanaṃ manasi kareyyam, bahu vata me kataṃ
assā”ti. Yocāyam² bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ maraṇassatiṃ bhāveti “aho
vatāham tadantaram jīveyyam, yadantaram assasitvā vā passasāmi,
passasitvā vā assasāmi, Bhagavato sāsanaṃ manasi kareyyam, bahu vata me
kataṃ assā”ti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave bhikkhū appamattā viharanti,
tikkham maraṇassatiṃ bhāventi āsavānaṃ khayāya.

Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbari “appamattā viharissāma,
tikkham maraṇassatiṃ bhāvayissāma āsavānaṃ khayāya”ti, evaṃ hi vo
bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Tatiyam.

4. Dutiyamarāṇassatisutta

74. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Nātike viharati Giṇṇakāvasathe. Tatra kho
Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi -pa-. Maraṇassati bhikkhave bhāvitā bahulikatā
mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā amatogadhā amatapariyosānā.

Katham bhāvitā ca bhikkhave maraṇassati katham bahulikatā
mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā amatogadhā amatapariyosānā. Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu divase nikkhante rattiyaṃ patihitāya³ iti paṭisañcikkhati
“bahukā kho me paccayā maraṇassa, ahi vā maṃ ḍaṃseyya, vicchiko vā
maṃ ḍaṃseyya, satapadī vā maṃ ḍaṃseyya, tena me assa kālakiriya, so
mama assa⁴ antarāyo. Upakkhalitvā vā papateyyam, bhattam vā me bhuttam
byāpajjeyya, pittaṃ vā me kuppeyya, semham vā me kuppeyya, satthakā vā
me vātā

1. Yo cāyam (Syā), yo ca kho yaṃ (Ka)

2. Yo pāyam (Ka)

3. Paṭihitāya (I), (Am 2. 270 piṭṭhepi passitabbam)

4. Mamassa (Am 2. 271 piṭṭhe)

kuppeyyum, manussā vā maṃ upakkameyyum, amanussā vā maṃ upakkameyyum, tena me assa kālakiriyā, so mama assa antarāyo”ti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ “atthi nu kho me pāpakā akusalā dhammā appahinā, ye me assu rattim kalam karontassa antarāyāyā”ti.

Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “atthi me pāpakā akusalā dhammā appahinā, ye me assu rattim kalam karontassa antarāyāyā”ti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā tesameva pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññaṇa karaṇīyaṃ.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ādittacelo vā ādittasīso vā tasseva celassa vā sīsassa vā nibbāpanāya adhimattaṃ chandaṇa vāyāmaṇa ussāhaṇa ussoḷhiṇa appaṭivāniṇa satiṇa sampajaññaṇa kareyya. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave tena bhikkhunā tesameva pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññaṇa karaṇīyaṃ.

Sace pana bhikkhave bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “natthi me pāpakā akusalā dhammā appahinā, ye me assu rattim kalam karontassa antarāyāyā”ti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā teneva pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu rattiyā nikkhantāya divase patihite iti paṭisañcikkhati “bahukā kho me paccayā maraṇassa, ahi vā maṃ ḍaṇḍeyya, vicchiko vā maṃ ḍaṇḍeyya, satapadī vā maṃ ḍaṇḍeyya, tena me assa kālakiriyā, so mama assa antarāyo. Upakkhalitvā vā papateyyaṃ, bhattaṃ vā me bhuttaṃ byāpajjeyya, pittaṃ vā me kuppeyya, semhaṃ vā me kuppeyya, satthakā vā me vātā kuppeyyum, manussā vā maṃ upakkameyyum, amanussā vā maṃ upakkameyyum, tena me assa kālakiriyā, so mama assa antarāyo”ti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā iti paṭisañcikkhitabbaṃ “atthi nu kho me pāpakā akusalā dhammā appahinā, ye me assu divā kalam karontassa antarāyāyā”ti.

Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “atthi me pāpakā akusalā dhammā appahīnā, ye me assu divā kālaṃ karontassa antarāyāyā”ti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā tesāmyeva pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññaṃ karaṇīyaṃ.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ādittacelo vā ādittasīso vā tasseva celassa vā sīsassa vā nibbāpanāya adhimattaṃ chandaṃ vāyāmaṃ ussāhaṃ ussoḷhiṃ appaṭivāniṃ satiṃ sampajaññaṃ kareyya. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave tena bhikkhunā tesāmyeva pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññaṃ karaṇīyaṃ.

Sace pana bhikkhave bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “natthi mepāpakā akusalā dhammā appahīnā, ye me assu divā kālaṃ karontassa antarāyāyā”ti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā tena pītipāmojjena vihātabbaṃ ahorattānusikkhinā kusalesu dhammesu. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho bhikkhave maraṇassati evaṃ bahulīkatā mahapphalā hoti mahānisaṃsā amatogadhā amatapariyosānāti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Paṭhamasampadāsutta

75. Aṭṭhimā bhikkhave sampadā. Katamā aṭṭha? * Uṭṭhānasampadā ārakkhasampadā kalyāṇamittatā samajīvitā saddhāsampadā sīlasampadā cāgasampadā paññāsampadā. Imā kho bhikkhave aṭṭha sampadāti.

Uṭṭhātā kammadheyyesu, appamatto vidhānavā.

Samāṃ kappeti jīvikāṃ, sambhataṃ anurakkhati.

Saddho sīlena sampanno, vadaññū vītamaccharo.

Niccaṃ maggaṃ visodheti, sotthānaṃ samparāyikaṃ.

Ichete aṭṭha dhammā ca, saddhassa ghāmesino.

Akkhātā saccaṇāmena, ubhayattha sukhāvahā.

Diṭṭhadhammahitatthāya, samparāyasukhāya ca.

Evametam gahaṭṭhānaṃ, cāgo puññaṃ pavaḍḍhatīti. . Pañcamam.

* Heṭṭhā 107, 111 piṭṭhesupī.

6. Dutiyasampadāsutta

76. Aṭṭhimā bhikkhave sampadā. Katamā aṭṭha? Uṭṭhānasampadā ārakkhasampadā kalyāṇamittatā samajīvitā saddhāsampadā sīlasampadā cāgasampadā paññāsampadā. Katamā ca bhikkhave uṭṭhānasampadā? Idha bhikkhave kulaputto yena kammaṭṭhānena jīvitam kappeti yadi kasiyā yadi vaṇijjāya yadi gorakkhena yadi issattena yadi rājaporisena yadi sippaññatarena. Tattha dakkho hoti analaso tatrūpāyāya vīmaṃsāya samannāgato alaṃ kātuṃ alaṃ samvidhātunti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave uṭṭhānasampadā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave ārakkhasampadā? Idha bhikkhave kulaputtassa bhogā honti uṭṭhānavīriyādhigatā bāhābalaparicitā sedāvakkhittā dhammikā dhammaladdhā, te ārakkhena guttiyā sampādeti “kintime bhoge neva rājāno hareyyum, na corā hareyyum, na aggi ḍaheyya, na udakaṃ vaheyya, na appiyā dāyādā hareyyun”ti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ārakkhasampadā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave kalyāṇamittatā? Idha bhikkhave kulaputto yasmim gāme vā nigame vā paṭivasati, tattha ye te honti gahapatī vā gahapatiputtā vā daharā vā vuddhasīlino vuddhā vā vuddhasīlino saddhāsampannā sīlasampannā cāgasampannā paññāsampannā, tehi saddhim santiṭṭhati sallapati sākacchaṃ samāpajjati, yathārūpānaṃ saddhāsampannānaṃ saddhāsampadaṃ anusikkhati, yathārūpānaṃ sīlasampannānaṃ sīlasampadaṃ anusikkhati, yathārūpānaṃ cāgasampannānaṃ cāgasampadaṃ anusikkhati, yathārūpānaṃ paññāsampannānaṃ paññāsampadaṃ anusikkhati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kalyāṇamittatā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave samajīvitā? Idha bhikkhave kulaputto āyañca bhogānaṃ viditvā vayañca bhogānaṃ viditvā samaṃ jīvikaṃ kappeti nāccogālhaṃ nātihīnaṃ “evaṃ me āyo vayaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassati, na ca me vayo āyaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassati”ti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave tulādhāro vā tulādhārantevāsī vā tulaṃ paggaheṭvā jānāti “ettakena vā onataṃ ettakena vā unnatan”ti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave kulaputto āyañca bhogānaṃ viditvā vayañca bhogānaṃ viditvā samaṃ jīvikaṃ kappeti nāccogālhaṃ nātihīnaṃ “evaṃ me āyo vayaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassati, na ca me vayo āyaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassati”ti. Sacāyaṃ bhikkhave

kulaputto appāyo samāno uḷāraṃ jīvikaṃ kappeti, tassa bhavanti vattāro “udumbarakhādīvāyaṃ kulaputto bhoge khādati”ti. Sace panāyaṃ bhikkhave kulaputto mahāyo samāno kasiraṃ jīvikaṃ kappeti, tassa bhavanti vattāro “ajeṭṭhamaraṇaṃvāyaṃ kulaputto marissati”ti. Yato ca khoyaṃ bhikkhave kulaputto āyaṇca bhogaṇaṃ viditvā vayaṇca bhogaṇaṃ viditvā samaṃ jīvikaṃ kappeti nāccogāḷhaṃ nātihiṇaṃ “evaṃ me āyo vayaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassati, na ca me vayo āyaṃ pariyādāya ṭhassati”ti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave samajīvitaṃ.

Katamā ca bhikkhave saddhāsampadā? Idha bhikkhave kulaputto saddho hoti, saddahati Tathāgatassa bodhiṃ “itipi so Bhagavā -pa- Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave saddhāsampadā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave sīlasampadā? Idha bhikkhave kulaputto pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti -pa- surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sīlasampadā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave cāgasampadā? Idha bhikkhave kulaputto vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati -pa- yācayogo dānaṃvibhāgarato. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave cāgasampadā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave paññāsampadā? Idha bhikkhave kulaputto paññavā hoti -pa- sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave paññāsampadā. Imā kho bhikkhave aṭṭha sampadāti.

Uṭṭhātā kammadheyyesu, appamatto vidhānavā.
Samaṃ kappeti jīvikaṃ, sambhataṃ anurakkhati.

Saddho sīlena sampanno, vadaññū vītamaccharo.
Niccaṃ maggaṃ visodheti, sotthānaṃ samparāyikaṃ.

Iccete aṭṭha dhammā ca, saddhassa ghāramesino.
Akkhātā saccaṇāmena, ubhayattha sukhāvahā.

Diṭṭhadhammahitatthāya, samparāyasukhāya ca.
Evamevaṃ gahaṭṭhānaṃ, cāgo puññaṃ pavaḍḍhatīti. . Chatṭhaṃ.

7. Icchāsutta

77. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi "āvuso bhikkhavo"ti. "Āvuso"ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etadavoca—

* Atthime āvuso puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasmim. Katame attha? Idhāvuso bhikkhuno pavivittassa viharato nirāyattavuttino icchā uppajjati lābhāya, so utthahati ghaṭati vāyamati lābhāya, tassa utthahato ghaṭato vāyamato lābhāya lābho nuppajjati. So tena alābhena socati kilamati paridevati urattāḷim kandati sammohaṁ āpajjati. Ayaṁ vuccatāvuso bhikkhu iccho viharati lābhāya, utthahati ghaṭati vāyamati lābhāya, na ca lābhī socī ca paridevī ca cuto ca saddhammā.

Idha panāvuso bhikkhuno pavivittassa viharato nirāyattavuttino icchā uppajjati lābhāya, so utthahati ghaṭati vāyamati lābhāya, tassa utthahato ghaṭato vāyamato lābhāya lābho uppajjati. So tena lābhena majjati pamajjati pamādamāpajjati. Ayaṁ vuccatāvuso bhikkhu iccho viharati lābhāya, utthahati ghaṭati vāyamati lābhāya, lābhī ca madī ca pamādī ca cuto ca saddhammā.

Idha panāvuso bhikkhuno pavivittassa viharato nirāyattavuttino icchā uppajjati lābhāya, so na utthahati na ghaṭati na vāyamati lābhāya, tassa anutthahato aghaṭato avāyamato lābhāya lābho nuppajjati. So tena alābhena socati kilamati paridevati urattāḷim kandati sammohaṁ āpajjati. Ayaṁ vuccatāvuso bhikkhu iccho viharati lābhāya, na utthahati na ghaṭati na vāyamati lābhāya, na ca lābhī socī ca paridevī ca cuto ca saddhammā.

Idha panāvuso bhikkhuno pavivittassa viharato nirāyattavuttino icchā uppajjati lābhāya, so na utthahati na ghaṭati na vāyamati lābhāya, tassa anutthahato aghaṭato avāyamato lābhāya lābho uppajjati. So tena lābhena majjati pamajjati pamādamāpajjati. Ayaṁ vuccatāvuso bhikkhu iccho viharati lābhāya, na utthahati

na ghaṭati na vāyamati lābhāya, lābhī ca madī ca pamādī ca cuto ca saddhammā.

Idha panāvuso bhikkhuno pavivittassa viharato nirāyattavuttino icchā uppajjati lābhāya, so uṭṭhahati ghaṭati vāyamati lābhāya, tassa uṭṭhahato ghaṭato vāyamato lābhāya lābho nuppajjati. So tena alābhena na socati na kilamati na paridevati na urattāḷim kandati na sammohaṃ āpajjati. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso bhikkhu iccho viharati lābhāya, uṭṭhahati ghaṭati vāyamati lābhāya, na ca lābhī na ca socī na ca paridevī accuto ca saddhammā.

Idha panāvuso bhikkhuno pavivittassa viharato nirāyattavuttino icchā uppajjati lābhāya, so uṭṭhahati ghaṭati vāyamati lābhāya, tassa uṭṭhahato ghaṭato vāyamato lābhāya lābho uppajjati. So tena lābhena na majjati na pamajjati na pamādamāpajjati. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso bhikkhu iccho viharati lābhāya, uṭṭhahati ghaṭati vāyamati lābhāya, lābhī ca na ca madī na ca pamādī accuto ca saddhammā.

Idha panāvuso bhikkhuno pavivittassa viharato nirāyattavuttino icchā uppajjati lābhāya, so na uṭṭhahati na ghaṭati na vāyamati lābhāya, tassa anuṭṭhahato aghaṭato avāyamato lābhāya lābho nuppajjati. So tena alābhena na socati na kilamati na paridevati na urattāḷim kandati na sammohaṃ āpajjati. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso bhikkhu iccho viharati lābhāya, na uṭṭhahati na ghaṭati na vāyamati lābhāya, na ca lābhī na ca socī na ca paridevī accuto ca saddhammā.

Idha panāvuso bhikkhuno pavivittassa viharato nirāyattavuttino icchā uppajjati lābhāya, so na uṭṭhahati na ghaṭati na vāyamati lābhāya, tassa anuṭṭhahato aghaṭato avāyamato lābhāya lābho uppajjati. So tena lābhena na majjati na pamajjati na pamādamāpajjati. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso bhikkhu iccho viharati lābhāya, na uṭṭhahati na ghaṭati na vāyamati lābhāya, lābhī ca na ca madī na ca pamādī accuto ca saddhammā. Ime kho āvuso aṭṭha puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasminti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Alaṃsutta

78. * Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi -pa-. Chahāvuso dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ attano alaṃ paresaṃ. Katamehi chahi? Idhāvuso bhikkhu khippanisanti ca hoti kusalesu dhammesu. Sutānañca dhammānaṃ dhāraṇajātiko hoti. Dhātānañca dhammānaṃ atthūpaparikkhitā hoti. Atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno ca hoti. Kalyāṇavāco ca hoti kalyāṇavākkaraṇo poriyā vācāya samannāgato vissatthāya anelagaḷāya atthassa viññāpaniyā. Sandassako ca hoti samādapako samuttejako sampahaṃsako sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Imehi kho āvuso chahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ attano alaṃ paresaṃ.

Pañcahāvuso dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ attano alaṃ paresaṃ. Katamehi pañcahi? Idhāvuso bhikkhu na heva kho khippanisanti ca hoti kusalesu dhammesu. Sutānañca dhammānaṃ dhāraṇajātiko hoti. Dhātānañca dhammānaṃ atthūpaparikkhitā hoti. Atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno ca hoti. Kalyāṇavāco ca hoti -pa-. Sandassako ca hoti -pa- sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Imehi kho āvuso pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ attano alaṃ paresaṃ.

Catūhāvuso dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ attano nālaṃ paresaṃ. Katamehi catūhi? Idhāvuso bhikkhu khippanisanti ca hoti kusalesu dhammesu. Sutānañca dhammānaṃ dhāraṇajātiko hoti. Dhātānañca dhammānaṃ atthūpaparikkhitā hoti. Atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno ca hoti. No ca kalyāṇavāco hoti -pa-. No ca sandassako hoti -pa- sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Imehi kho āvuso catūhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ attano nālaṃ paresaṃ.

Catūhāvuso dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ paresaṃ nālaṃ attano. Katamehi catūhi? Idhāvuso bhikkhu khippanisanti ca hoti kusalesu dhammesu. Sutānañca dhammānaṃ dhāraṇajātiko hoti. No ca dhātānaṃ dhammānaṃ atthūpaparikkhitā hoti. No ca atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno hoti. Kalyāṇavāco ca hoti -pa-

* Heṭṭhā 118 piṭṭhepi.

sandassako ca hoti sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Imehi kho āvuso catūhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ paresaṃ nālaṃ attano.

Tīhāvuso dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ attano nālaṃ paresaṃ. Katamehi tīhi? Idhāvuso bhikkhu na heva kho khippanisanti ca hoti kusalesu dhammesu. Sutānaṃca dhammānaṃ dhāraṇajātiko hoti. Dhātānaṃca dhammānaṃ atthūpaparikkhitā hoti. Atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno ca hoti. No ca kalyāṇavāco hoti -pa-. No ca sandassako hoti -pa- sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Imehi kho āvuso tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ attano nālaṃ paresaṃ.

Tīhāvuso dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ paresaṃ nālaṃ attano. Katamehi tīhi? Idhāvuso bhikkhu na heva kho khippanisanti ca hoti kusalesu dhammesu. Sutānaṃca dhammānaṃ dhāraṇajātiko hoti. No ca dhātānaṃ dhammānaṃ atthūpaparikkhitā hoti. No ca atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno hoti. Kalyāṇavāco ca hoti -pa- atthassa viññāpaniyā. Sandassako ca hoti sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Imehi kho āvuso tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ paresaṃ nālaṃ attano.

Dvīhāvuso dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ attano nālaṃ paresaṃ. Katamehi dvīhi? Idhāvuso bhikkhu na heva kho khippanisanti ca hoti kusalesu dhammesu. No ca sutānaṃ dhammānaṃ dhāraṇajātiko hoti. Dhātānaṃca dhammānaṃ atthūpaparikkhitā hoti. Atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno ca hoti. No ca kalyāṇavāco hoti -pa-. No ca sandassako hoti -pa- sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Imehi kho āvuso dvīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ attano nālaṃ paresaṃ.

Dvīhāvuso dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ paresaṃ nālaṃ attano. Katamehi dvīhi? Idhāvuso bhikkhu na heva kho khippanisanti ca hoti kusalesu dhammesu. No ca sutānaṃ dhammānaṃ dhāraṇajātiko hoti. No ca dhātānaṃ dhammānaṃ atthūpaparikkhitā hoti. No ca atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno hoti. Kalyāṇavāco ca hoti

kalyāṇavākkaraṇo poriyā vācāya samannāgato vissatṭhāya anelagaḷāya atthassa viññāpaniyā. Sandassako ca hoti samādapako samuttejako sampahaṃsako sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Imehi kho āvuso dvīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu alaṃ paresaṃ nālaṃ attanoti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Parihānasutta

79. Aṭṭhime bhikkhave dhammā sekhassa bhikkhuno parihānāya saṃvattanti. Katame aṭṭha? Kammārāmatā bhassārāmatā niddārāmatā saṅgaṇikārāmatā indriyesu aguttadvārātā bhojane amattaññūtā saṃsaggārāmatā papañcārāmatā. Ime kho bhikkhave aṭṭha dhammā sekhassa bhikkhuno parihānāya saṃvattanti.

Aṭṭhime bhikkhave dhammā sekhassa bhikkhuno aparihānāya saṃvattanti. Katame aṭṭha? Na kammārāmatā na bhassārāmatā na niddārāmatā na saṅgaṇikārāmatā indriyesu guttadvārātā bhojane mattaññūtā asaṃsaggārāmatā nippapañcārāmatā. Ime kho bhikkhave aṭṭha dhammā sekhassa bhikkhuno aparihānāya saṃvattantīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Kusītārambhavatthusutta

80. * Aṭṭhimāni bhikkhave kusītavattūni. Katamāni aṭṭha? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhunā kammaṃ kattabbaṃ hoti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “kammaṃ kho me kattabbaṃ bhavissati, kammaṃ kho pana me karontassa kāyo kilamissati, handāhaṃ nipajjāmi”ti. So nipajjati, na vīriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamāṃ kusītavattū.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhunā kammaṃ kataṃ hoti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho kammaṃ akāsiṃ, kammaṃ kho pana me karontassa kāyo kilanto, handāhaṃ nipajjāmi”ti. So nipajjati, na vīriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ bhikkhave dutiyaṃ kusītavattū.

* Dī 3. 211, 246 piṭṭhesupī.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhunā maggo gantabbo hoti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “maggo me gantabbo bhavissati, maggaṃ kho pana me gacchantassa kāyo kilamissati, handāhaṃ nipajjāmi”ti. So nipajjati, na vīriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ bhikkhave tatiyaṃ kusītavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhunā maggo gato hoti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho maggaṃ agamāsim, maggaṃ kho pana me gacchantassa kāyo kilanto, handāhaṃ nipajjāmi”ti. So nipajjati, na vīriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ bhikkhave catutthaṃ kusītavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto na labhati lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ. Tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto nālatthaṃ lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, tassa me kāyo kilanto akammañño, handāhaṃ nipajjāmi”ti. So nipajjati, na vīriyaṃ ārabhati -pa-. Idaṃ bhikkhave pañcamaṃ kusītavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto labhati lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ. Tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto alatthaṃ lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, tassa me kāyo garuko akammañño māsācitaṃ maññe, handāhaṃ nipajjāmi”ti. So nipajjati, na vīriyaṃ ārabhati -pa-. Idaṃ bhikkhave chaṭṭhaṃ kusītavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno uppanno hoti appamattako ābādho. Tassa evaṃ hoti “uppanno kho me ayaṃ appamattako ābādho, atthi kappo nipajjitum, handāhaṃ nipajjāmi”ti. So nipajjati, na vīriyaṃ ārabhati -pa-. Idaṃ bhikkhave sattamaṃ kusītavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu gilānā vuṭṭhito¹ hoti, aciravuṭṭhito gelaññā. Tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho gilānā vuṭṭhito, aciravuṭṭhito gelaññā, tassa me kāyo dubbalo akammañño, handāhaṃ

1. Am 2. 263 piṭṭhe suttavaṇṇanā Tīkā oloketabbā.

nipajjāmi”ti. So nipajjati, na vīriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ bhikkhave aṭṭhamāṃ kusītavatthu. Imāni kho bhikkhave aṭṭha kusītavatthūni.

* Aṭṭhimāni bhikkhave ārambhavatthūni. Katamāni aṭṭha? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhunā kammaṃ kattabbaṃ hoti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “kammaṃ kho me kattabbaṃ bhavissati, kammaṃ kho mayā karontena na sukaraṃ Buddhānaṃ sāsanaṃ manasi kātuṃ, handāhaṃ paṭikacceva vīriyaṃ ārabhāmi appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya”ti. So vīriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamāṃ ārambhavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhunā kammaṃ kataṃ hoti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho kammaṃ akāsiṃ, kammaṃ kho panāhaṃ karonto nāsakkhim Buddhānaṃ sāsanaṃ manasi kātuṃ, handāhaṃ vīriyaṃ ārabhāmi appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya”ti. So vīriyaṃ ārabhati. Idaṃ bhikkhave dutiyaṃ ārambhavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhunā maggo gantabbo hoti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “maggo kho me gantabbo bhavissati, maggaṃ kho pana me gacchantena na sukaraṃ Buddhānaṃ sāsanaṃ manasi kātuṃ, handāhaṃ vīriyaṃ -pa-”. Idaṃ bhikkhave tatiyaṃ ārambhavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhunā maggo gato hoti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho maggaṃ agamāsiṃ, maggaṃ kho panāhaṃ gacchanto nāsakkhim Buddhānaṃ sāsanaṃ manasi kātuṃ, handāhaṃ vīriyaṃ ārabhāmi -pa-”. Idaṃ bhikkhave catutthaṃ ārambhavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto na labhati lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ. Tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto nālatthaṃ lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, tassa me kāyo lahuko kammaṇṇo, handāhaṃ vīriyaṃ ārabhāmi -pa-”. Idaṃ bhikkhave pañcamaṃ ārambhavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto labhati lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ. Tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto alatthaṃ lūkhassa vā paṇītassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, tassa me kāyo balavā kammaṇṇo, handāhaṃ vīriyaṃ ārabhāmi -pa-”. Idaṃ bhikkhave chaṭṭhaṃ ārambhavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno uppanno hoti appamattako ābādho. Tassa evaṃ hoti “uppanno kho me ayaṃ appamattako ābādho. Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ vijjati, yaṃ me ābādho pavaḍḍheyya, handāhaṃ paṭikacceva vīriyaṃ ārabhāmi -pa-”. Idaṃ bhikkhave sattamaṃ ārambhavatthu.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu gilānā vuṭṭhito hoti, aciravuṭṭhito gelaṇṇā, tassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho gilānā vuṭṭhito, aciravuṭṭhito gelaṇṇā. Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ vijjati, yaṃ me ābādho paccudāvatteyya, handāhaṃ paṭikacceva vīriyaṃ ārabhāmi appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya”ti. So vīriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ bhikkhave aṭṭhamaṃ ārambhavatthu. Imāni kho bhikkhave aṭṭha ārambhavatthūnīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Yamakavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Dve Saddhā dve Maraṇassatī, dve Sampadā athāpare.
Icchā Alaṃ Parihānaṃ, Kusītārambhavatthūnīti.

(9) 4. Sativagga

1. Satisampajaññasutta

81. Satisampajañṇe bhikkhave asati satisampajañṇavipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti hirottappaṃ, hirottappe asati hirottappavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti indriyaśaṃvaro, indriyaśaṃvare asati indriyaśaṃvaravipannassa hatūpanisaṃ

hoti sīlaṃ, sīle asati sīlavipannassa patūpaniso hoti sammāsamādhī,
 sammāsamādhimhi asati sammāsamādhivipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti
 yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ, yathābhūtañāṇadassane asati
 yathābhūtañāṇadassanavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti nibbidāvirōgo,
 nibbidāvirāge asati nibbidāvirāgavipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti
 vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave rukkho sākāpalāsavipanno
 tassa papaṭikāpi na pāripūriṃ gacchati, tacopi pheggupi sāropi na pāripūriṃ
 gacchati. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave satisampajaññe asati
 satisampajaññavipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti hirottappaṃ, hirottappe asati
 hirottappavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti -pa- vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ.

Satisampajaññe bhikkhave sati satisampajaññasampannassa
 upanisasampannaṃ hoti hirottappaṃ, hirottappe sati hirottappasampannassa
 upanisasampanno hoti indriyasamvaro, indriyasamvare sati
 indriyasamvarasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti sīlaṃ, sīle sati
 sīlasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti sammāsamādhī, sammāsamādhimhi
 sati sammāsamādhisampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti
 yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ, yathābhūtañāṇadassane sati
 yathābhūtañāṇadassanasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti nibbidāvirōgo,
 nibbidāvirāge sati nibbidāvirāgasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti
 vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave rukkho sākāpalāsasampanno
 tassa papaṭikāpi pāripūriṃ gacchati, tacopi pheggupi sāropi pāripūriṃ
 gacchati. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave satisampajaññe sati
 satisampajaññasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti hirottappaṃ, hirottappe
 sati hirottappasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti -pa-
 vimuttiñāṇadassananti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Puṇṇiyasutta

82. Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇiyo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami,
 upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ
 nisinna kho āyasmā Puṇṇiyo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante
 hetu ko paccayo, yena appekadā Tathāgataṃ dhammadesanā paṭibhāti,
 appekadā na paṭibhāti”ti. Saddho ca Puṇṇiya bhikkhu hoti no
 cupasaṅkamitā, neva Tathāgataṃ dhammadesanā paṭibhāti. Yato ca

kho Puṇṇiya bhikkhu saddho ca hoti upasaṅkamitā ca, evaṃ Tathāgataṃ dhammadesanā paṭibhāti. Saddho ca Puṇṇiya bhikkhu hoti upasaṅkamitā ca, no ca payirupāsītā -pa- payirupāsītā ca, no ca paripucchitā. Paripucchitā ca, no ca ohitasoto dhammaṃ suṇāti. Ohitasoto ca dhammaṃ suṇāti, no ca sutvā dhammaṃ dhāreti. Suvā ca dhammaṃ dhāreti, no ca dhātānaṃ dhammānaṃ atthaṃ upaparikkhati. Dhātānaṃca dhammānaṃ atthaṃ upaparikkhati, no ca atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno hoti, neva tāva Tathāgataṃ dhammadesanā paṭibhāti.

Yato ca kho Puṇṇiya bhikkhu saddho ca hoti upasaṅkamitā ca payirupāsītā ca paripucchitā ca, ohitasoto ca dhammaṃ suṇāti sutvā ca dhammaṃ dhāreti, dhātānaṃca dhammānaṃ atthaṃ upaparikkhati, atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno ca hoti, evaṃ Tathāgataṃ dhammadesanā paṭibhāti. Imehi kho Puṇṇiya aṭṭhahi dhammehi samannāgata¹ ekantapaṭibhāna² Tathāgataṃ dhammadesanā hotīti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Mūlakasutta

83. * Sace bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “kiṃ mūlakā āvuso sabbe dhammā, kiṃ sambhavā sabbe dhammā, kiṃ samudayā sabbe dhammā, kiṃ samosaraṇā sabbe dhammā, kiṃ pamukhā sabbe dhammā, kiṃ adhipateyyā sabbe dhammā, kiṃ uttarā sabbe dhammā, kiṃ sārā sabbe dhammā”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ kinti byākareyyāthāti. Bhagavaṃ mūlakā no bhante dhammā, Bhagavaṃ nettikā Bhagavaṃ paṭisaraṇā. Sādhū bhante Bhagavantaṃ ye va paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitaṃ attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. Tena hi bhikkhave desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhu kaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmi. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosūṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—sace bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “kiṃ mūlakā āvuso sabbe dhammā, kiṃ sambhavā sabbe dhammā, kiṃ samudayā sabbe dhammā, kiṃ samosaraṇā sabbe dhammā. Kiṃ pamukhā sabbe

1. Samannāgato (Sī, I), samannāgataṃ (Syā, Ka)

2. Ekantapaṭibhānaṃ (sabbattha) upari 380 piṭṭhe pana passitabbaṃ.

* Upari 190, 340 piṭṭhesupi passitabbaṃ.

dhammā, kiṃ adhipateyyā sabbe dhammā, kiṃ uttarā sabbe dhammā, kiṃsārā sabbe dhammā”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesāṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha “chandamūlakā āvuso sabbe dhammā, manasikārasambhavā sabbe dhammā, phassasamudayā sabbe dhammā, vedanāsamōsaraṇā sabbe dhammā, samādhippamukhā sabbe dhammā, satādhipeyyā sabbe dhammā, paññuttarā sabbe dhammā, vimuttisārā sabbe dhammā”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesāṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyāthāti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Corasutta

84. Aṭṭhahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato mahācoro khippaṃ pariyāpajjati, na ciraṭṭhitiko hoti. Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Appaharantassa paharati, anavasesaṃ ādiyati, itthiṃ hanati, kumāriṃ dūseti, pabbajitaṃ vilumpati, rājakosaṃ vilumpati, accāsanne kammaṃ karoti, na ca nidhānakusalo hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave aṭṭhahaṅgehi samannāgato mahācoro khippaṃ pariyāpajjati, na ciraṭṭhitiko hoti.

Aṭṭhahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato mahācoro na khippaṃ pariyāpajjati, ciraṭṭhitiko hoti. Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Na appaharantassa paharati, na anavasesaṃ ādiyati, na itthiṃ hanati, na kumāriṃ dūseti, na pabbajitaṃ vilumpati, na rājakosaṃ vilumpati, na accāsanne kammaṃ karoti, nidhānakusalo ca hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave aṭṭhahaṅgehi samannāgato mahācoro na khippaṃ pariyāpajjati, ciraṭṭhitiko hotīti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Samaṇasutta

85. “Samaṇo”ti bhikkhave Tathāgatassetaṃ adhivacanaṃ Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa. “Brāhmaṇo”ti bhikkhave Tathāgatassetaṃ adhivacanaṃ Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa. “Vedagū”ti bhikkhave Tathāgatassetaṃ adhivacanaṃ Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa. “Bhisakko”ti bhikkhave Tathāgatassetaṃ adhivacanaṃ Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa. “Nimmalo”ti bhikkhave Tathāgatassetaṃ adhivacanaṃ Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa. “Vimalo”ti bhikkhave Tathāgatassetaṃ adhivacanaṃ Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa. “Ñāṇī”ti bhikkhave Tathāgatassetaṃ adhivacanaṃ

Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa. “Vimutto”ti bhikkhave Tathāgatassetam
adhivacanam Arahato Sammāsambuddhassāti.

Yam samaṇena pattaḅbam, brāhmaṇena vusīmatā.

Yam vedagunā pattaḅbam, bhisakkena anuttaram.

Yam nimmalena pattaḅbam, vimalena sucīmatā.

Yam nāṇinā ca pattaḅbam, vimuttena anuttaram.

Soham vijitasangāmo, mutto mocemi bandhanā.

Nāgomhi paramadanto, asekho parinibbutoti. . Pañcamam.

6. Yasasutta

86. Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Kosalesu cārikaṁ caramāno mahatā
bhikkhusaṅghena saddhim yena Icchānaṅgalaṁ nāma Kosalānaṁ
brāhmaṇagāmo tadavasari, tatra sudam Bhagavā Icchānaṅgale viharati
Icchānaṅgalavanasaṇḍe. Assosum kho Icchānaṅgalakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā
“samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakyakulā pabbajito Icchānaṅgalaṁ
anupatto Icchānaṅgale viharati Icchānaṅgalavanasaṇḍe. Tam kho pana
bhavantaṁ Gotamaṁ evaṁ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato itipi so Bhagavā
Arahaṁ Sammāsambuddho -pa-. Sādhu kho pana tathārūpānaṁ Arahataṁ
dassanaṁ hotī”ti.

Atha kho Icchānaṅgalakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā tassā rattiyaṁ accayena
pahutaṁ khādanīyaṁ bhojanīyaṁ ādāya yena Icchānaṅgalavanasaṇḍo
tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā bahidvārakoṭṭhake aṭṭhaṁsu uccāsaddā
mahāsaddā. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Nāgito Bhagavato upaṭṭhāko
hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṁ Nāgitaṁ āmantesi “ke pana te Nāgita
uccāsaddā mahāsaddā kevaṭṭā maññe macchavilope”ti. Ete bhante
Icchānaṅgalakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā pahutaṁ khādanīyaṁ bhojanīyaṁ
ādāya bahidvārakoṭṭhake ṭhitā Bhagavantaṁyeva uddissa bhikkhu-
saṅghaṇcāti. Māhaṁ Nāgita yasena samāgamaṁ, mā ca mayā yaso. Yo kho
Nāgita nayimassa nekkhammasukhassa pavivekasukhassa upasamasukhassa
sambodhasukhassa nikāmalābhī assa akicchālābhī akasiralābhī, yassāhaṁ
nekkhammasukhassa pavivekasukhassa upasamasukhassa

sambodhasukhassa nikāmalābhī¹ akicchalābhī akasiralābhī, so taṃ mīḷhasukhaṃ middhasukhaṃ lābhasakkārasilokasukhaṃ sādiyeyyāti.

Adhivāsetu dāni bhante Bhagavā, adhivāsetu Sugato, adhivāsanakālo dāni bhante Bhagavato. Yena yeneva dāni bhante Bhagavā gamissati, tanninnāva bhavissanti brāhmaṇagahapatikā negamā ceva jānapadā ca. Seyyathāpi bhante thullaphusitake deve vassante yathāninnaṃ udakāni pavattanti. Evamevaṃ kho bhante yena yeneva dāni Bhagavā gamissati, tanninnāva bhavissanti brāhmaṇagahapatikā negamā ceva jānapadā ca. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathā hi bhante Bhagavato sīlapaññānti.

Māhaṃ Nāgita yasena samāgamaṃ, mā ca mayā yaso. Yo kho Nāgita nayimassa nekkhammasukhassa pavivekasukhassa upasamasukhassa sambodhasukhassa nikāmalābhī assa akicchalābhī akasiralābhī, yassāhaṃ nekkhammasukhassa pavivekasukhassa upasamasukhassa sambodhasukhassa nikāmalābhī akicchalābhī akasiralābhī, so taṃ mīḷhasukhaṃ middhasukhaṃ lābhasakkārasilokasukhaṃ sādiyeyya.

Devatāpi kho Nāgita ekaccā nayimassa² nekkhammasukhassa pavivekasukhassa upasamasukhassa sambodhasukhassa nikāmalābhiniyo assu³ akicchalābhiniyo⁴ akasiralābhiniyo, yassāhaṃ nekkhammasukhassa pavivekasukhassa upasamasukhassa sambodhasukhassa nikāmalābhī akicchalābhī akasiralābhī. Tumhākampi⁵ kho Nāgita saṅgama samāgama saṅgaṇikavihāraṃ anuyuttānaṃ viharataṃ⁶ evaṃ hoti “na hi nūname⁷ āyasmanto imassa nekkhammasukhassa pavivekasukhassa upasamasukhassa sambodhasukhassa nikāmalābhino assu³ akicchalābhino akasiralābhino, yassāhaṃ nekkhammasukhassa pavivekasukhassa upasamasukhassa sambodhasukhassa nikāmalābhī akicchalābhī akasiralābhī. Tathā

1. Nikāmalābhī assaṃ (bahūsu) Aṃ 2. 25 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ. Tattha hi ayaṃ pāṭhabhedo natthi.

2. Ekaccā imassa (?)

4. Nikāmalābhiniyo akicchalābhiniyo (?)

6. Anuyutte viharante disvā (?)

3. Idam padam katthaci natthi.

5. Tāsampi (?)

7. Na hanūname (Sī, Syā, I)

hi pana'me āyasmanto saṅgama samāgama saṅgaṇikavihāraṃ anuyuttā viharanti”.

Idhāhaṃ Nāgita bhikkhū passāmi aññamaññaṃ aṅgulipatodakena¹ sañjagghante saṃkīlante. Tassa mayhaṃ Nāgita evaṃ hoti “na hi nūname āyasmanto imassa nekkhammasukhassa pavivekasukhassa upasamasukhassa sambodhasukhassa nikāmalābhino assu akicchālābhino akasiralābhino, yassāhaṃ nekkhammasukhassa pavivekasukhassa upasamasukhassa sambodhasukhassa nikāmalābhī akicchālābhī akasiralābhī. Tathā hi pana'me āyasmanto aññamaññaṃ aṅgulipatodakena sañjagghanti saṃkīlanti”. (1)

Idha panāhaṃ² Nāgita bhikkhū passāmi yāvadatthaṃ udarāvadehakaṃ bhuñjitvā seyyasukhaṃ passasukhaṃ middhasukhaṃ anuyutte viharante. Tassa mayhaṃ Nāgita evaṃ hoti “na hi nūname āyasmanto imassa nekkhammasukhassa pavivekasukhassa upasamasukhassa sambodhasukhassa nikāmalābhino assu akicchālābhino akasiralābhino, yassāhaṃ nekkhammasukhassa pavivekasukhassa upasamasukhassa sambodhasukhassa nikāmalābhī akicchālābhī akasiralābhī. Tathā hi pana'me āyasmanto yāvadatthaṃ udarāvadehakaṃ bhuñjitvā seyyasukhaṃ passasukhaṃ middhasukhaṃ anuyuttā viharanti”. (2)

Idhāhaṃ³ Nāgita bhikkhuṃ passāmi gāmantavihāriṃ samāhitaṃ nisinnaṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Nāgita evaṃ hoti “idāni imaṃ⁴ āyasmantaṃ ārāmiko vā upaṭṭhahissati⁵ samaṇuddeso vā, taṃ tamhā⁶ samādhimhā cāvessatī”ti. Tenāhaṃ Nāgita tassa bhikkhuno na atthamano homi gāmantavihārena. (3)

Idha panāhaṃ Nāgita bhikkhuṃ passāmi ārañṇikaṃ araṇṇe pacalāyamānaṃ nisinnaṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Nāgita evaṃ hoti “idāni ayamāyasmā imaṃ niddākilamathaṃ paṭivinodetvā araṇṇasaññaṃyeva manasi karissati ekattaṃ”ti.

1. Aṅgulipatodakehi (Sī, I, Ka)

3. Idha panāhaṃ(?)

5. Paccessati (Sī, I), upaṭṭhahati (Ka)

2. Idhāhaṃ (Sī, I, Ka)

4. Idānimaṃ (katthaci) Am 2. 301 piṭṭhepi.

6. So tamhā (Ka-Sī), so taṃ tamhā (?)

Tenāhaṃ Nāgita tassa bhikkhuno attamano homi araṇṇavihārena. (4)

Idha panāhaṃ Nāgita bhikkhuṃ passāmi āraṇṇikaṃ araṇṇe asamāhitaṃ nisinnaṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Nāgita evaṃ hoti “idāni ayamāyasmā asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ samādahissatī¹, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ anurakkhissatī”ti. Tenāhaṃ Nāgita tassa bhikkhuno attamano homi araṇṇavihārena. (5)

Idha panāhaṃ Nāgita bhikkhuṃ passāmi āraṇṇikaṃ araṇṇe samāhitaṃ nisinnaṃ tassa mayhaṃ Nāgita evaṃ hoti “idāni ayamāyasmā avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ vimuccissati, vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ anurakkhissatī”ti. Tenāhaṃ Nāgita tassa bhikkhuno attamano homi araṇṇavihārena. (6)

²[Idha panāhaṃ Nāgita bhikkhuṃ passāmi gāmantavihāriṃ lābhiṃ cīvarapiṇḍapāta senāsana gilānapaccaya bhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ. So taṃ lābhasakkārasilokaṃ nikāmayamāno riñcati paṭisallānaṃ, riñcati araṇṇavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni, gāmanigamarājadhāniṃ osarivā vāsaṃ kappeti. Tenāhaṃ Nāgita tassa bhikkhuno na attamano homi gāmantavihārena. (7)]

Idha panāhaṃ Nāgita bhikkhuṃ passāmi āraṇṇikaṃ lābhiṃ cīvara piṇḍapātasenāsana gilānapaccaya bhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ, so taṃ lābhasakkārasilokaṃ paṭipaṇāmetvā na riñcati paṭisallānaṃ, na riñcati araṇṇavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni. Tenāhaṃ Nāgita tassa bhikkhuno attamano homi araṇṇavihārena. (8)]²

Yasmāhaṃ³ Nāgita samaye addhānamaggappaṭipanno na kañci passāmi purato vā pacchato vā, phāsu me Nāgita tasmīṃ samaye hoti antamaso uccārapassāvakkammāyāti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

1. Samādahessati (katthaci)

2-2. [] Etthantare pāṭho Am 2. 301 piṭṭhe Chakkanipāṭe ya dissati, na ettha Aṭṭhakanipāte.

3. Yasmīṃ haṃ (katthaci)

7. Pattanikujjanasutta

87. * Aṭṭhahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatassa upāsakassa ākaṅkhamāno saṁgho pattam nikkujeyya¹. Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Bhikkhūnaṁ alābhāya parisakkati, bhikkhūnaṁ anattāya parisakkati, bhikkhūnaṁ avāsāya² parisakkati, bhikkhū akkosati paribhāsati, bhikkhū bhikkhūhi bhedeti³, Buddhassa avaṇṇaṁ bhāsati, dhammassa avaṇṇaṁ bhāsati, saṁghassa avaṇṇaṁ bhāsati. Imehi kho bhikkhave aṭṭhahaṅgehi samannāgatassa upāsakassa ākaṅkhamāno saṁgho pattam nikkujeyya.

Aṭṭhahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgatassa upāsakassa ākaṅkhamāno saṁgho pattam ukkujeyya. Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Na bhikkhūnaṁ alābhāya parisakkati, na bhikkhūnaṁ anattāya parisakkati, na bhikkhūnaṁ avāsāya parisakkati, na bhikkhū akkosati paribhāsati, na bhikkhū bhikkhūhi bhedeti, Buddhassa vaṇṇaṁ bhāsati, dhammassa vaṇṇaṁ bhāsati, saṁghassa vaṇṇaṁ bhāsati. Imehi kho bhikkhave aṭṭhahaṅgehi samannāgatassa upāsakassa ākaṅkhamāno saṁgho pattam ukkujeyyāti. . Sattamaṁ.

8. Appasādapavedanīyasutta

88. Aṭṭhahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno ākaṅkhamāno upāsakā appasādaṁ pavedeyyum. Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Gihīnaṁ alābhāya parisakkati, gihīnaṁ anattāya parisakkati, gihī akkosati paribhāsati, gihī gihīhi bhedeti, Buddhassa avaṇṇaṁ bhāsati, dhammassa avaṇṇaṁ bhāsati, saṁghassa avaṇṇaṁ bhāsati, agocare ca naṁ passanti. Imehi kho bhikkhave aṭṭhahi dhammehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno ākaṅkhamānā upāsakā appasādaṁ pavedeyyum.

Aṭṭhahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno ākaṅkhamānā upāsakā pasādaṁ pavedeyyum. Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Na gihīnaṁ alābhāya parisakkati, na gihīnaṁ anattāya parisakkati, na gihī akkosati paribhāsati, na gihī gihīhi bhedeti, Buddhassa vaṇṇaṁ bhāsati, dhammassa vaṇṇaṁ bhāsati, saṁghassa vaṇṇaṁ bhāsati, gocare ca naṁ passanti. Imehi kho

1. Nikujeyya (Ka)

3. Vibhedeti (bahūsu)

2. Anāvāsāya (Sī, Syā)

* Vi 4. 263 piṭṭhepi.

bhikkhave aṭṭhahi dhammehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno ākaṅkhamānā upāsakā pasādaṃ pavedeyyunti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Paṭisāraṇīyasutta

89. * Aṭṭhahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno ākaṅkhamāno saṃgho paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ kareyya. Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Gihīnaṃ alābhāya parisakkati, gihīnaṃ anattāya parisakkati, gihī akkosati paribhāsati, gihī gihīhi bhedeti, Buddhassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, dhammassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, saṃghassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, dhammikañca ghipaṭissavaṃ na saccāpeti. Imehi kho bhikkhave aṭṭhahi dhammehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno ākaṅkhamāno saṃgho paṭisāraṇīyaṃ kammaṃ kareyya.

Aṭṭhahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno ākaṅkhamāno saṃgho paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ paṭippassambheyya. Katamehi aṭṭhahi? Na gihīnaṃ alābhāya parisakkati, na gihīnaṃ anattāya parisakkati, na gihī akkosati paribhāsati, na gihī gihīhi bhedeti, Buddhassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, dhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, saṃghassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, dhammikañca ghipaṭissavaṃ saccāpeti. Imehi kho bhikkhave aṭṭhahi dhammehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno ākaṅkhamāno saṃgho paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ paṭippassambheyyāti. . Navamam.

10. Sammāvattanasutta

90. + Tassapāpiyasikakammakatena bhikkhave bhikkhunā aṭṭhasu dhammesu sammā vattitabbam. Na upasampādetabbo, na nissayo dātabbo, na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo, na bhikkhunovādakasammuti sādītabbā, sammatenapi bhikkhuniyo na ovaditabbā, na kāci saṃghasammuti sādītabbā, na kismiñci paccekattāhāne ṭhapetabbo, na ca tena mūlena vuṭṭhāpetabbo. Tassapāpiyasikakammakatena bhikkhave bhikkhunā imesu aṭṭhasu dhammesu sammā vattitabbanti. . Dasamam.

Sativaggo catuttho.

* Vi 4. 42 piṭṭhepi thokaṃ visadisam.

+ Vi 4. 208 piṭṭhepi.

Tassuddānaṃ

Satipuṇṇiyamūlena, Corasamaṇena pañcamāṃ.

Yaso Pattappasādena, Paṭisāraṇīyaṇca Vattananti.

(10) 5. Sāmaññavagga

91-116. Atha kho¹ Bojjhā² upāsikā¹, Sirīmā, Padumā, Sutanā³, Manujā, Uttarā, Muttā, Khemā, Rucī⁴, Cundī, Bimbī, Sumanā, Mallikā, Tissā, Tissamātā⁵, Soṇā, Soṇāya mātā⁶, Kāṇā, Kāṇamātā⁷, Uttarā Nandamātā, Visākhā Migāramātā, Khujjuttarā upāsikā, Sāmāvatī upāsikā, Suppavāsā Koliyadhītā⁸, Suppiyā upāsikā, Nakulamātā gahapatānī.
(1-26)

Sāmaññavaggo pañcamo.

Dutiyo paṇṇāsako samatto.

1-1. Ettha “atha kho”ti ca, “upāsikā”ti ca idaṃ Aṭṭhakathāyameva dissati, na

Pāḷipotthakesu.

3. Sudhanā (Sī, I), Sudhammā (Syā)

5. Tissāya mātā (Sī, I)

7. Kāṇāya mātā (Sī, I)

2. Bojjhaṅgā (Ka-Sī)

4. Rūpī (Sī, I)

6. Soṇamātā (Syā)

8. Koliyadhītā (Syā, I)

(11) Rāgaṭṭhāyāla

117. Rāgaṭṭhāyāla bhikkhave abhiññāya aṭṭha dhammā bhāvetabbā. Katame aṭṭha? Sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Rāgaṭṭhāyāla bhikkhave abhiññāya ime aṭṭha dhammā bhāvetabbā. (1)

118. Rāgaṭṭhāyāla bhikkhave abhiññāya aṭṭha dhammā bhāvetabbā. Katame aṭṭha? Ajjhataṃ rūpasāññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni, tāni abhibhuṃya “jānāmi passāmi”ti evaṃsaññī hoti. Ajjhataṃ rūpasāññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamāṇāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni, tāni abhibhuṃya “jānāmi passāmi”ti evaṃsaññī hoti. Ajjhataṃ arūpasāññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni, tāni abhibhuṃya “jānāmi passāmi”ti evaṃsaññī hoti. Ajjhataṃ arūpasāññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamāṇāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni, tāni abhibhuṃya “jānāmi passāmi”ti evaṃsaññī hoti. Ajjhataṃ arūpasāññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati nīlāni nīlavaṇṇāni nīladassanāni nīlanibhāsāni, pītāni pītavaṇṇāni -pa- lohitaṇṇāni lohitaṇṇāni -pa- odātāni odātavaṇṇāni -pa- odātānibhāsāni, tāni abhibhuṃya “jānāmi passāmi”ti evaṃsaññī hoti. Rāgaṭṭhāyāla bhikkhave abhiññāya ime aṭṭha dhammā bhāvetabbā. (2)

119. Rāgaṭṭhāyāla bhikkhave abhiññāya aṭṭha dhammā bhāvetabbā. Katame aṭṭha? Rūpī rūpāni passati. Ajjhataṃ arūpasāññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati. “Subhan”teva adhimutto hoti. Sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsaṇācāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso ākāsaṇācāyatanam samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇaṇācāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso viññāṇaṇācāyatanam samatikkamma “natthi kiñci”ti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati. Rāgaṭṭhāyāla bhikkhave abhiññāya ime aṭṭha dhammā bhāvetabbā. (3)

120-146. Rāgassa bhikkhave pariññāya -pa- parikkhayāya. Pahānāya. Khayāya. Vayāya. Virāgāya. Nirodhāya. Cāgāya. Paṭinissaggāya -pa-. Ime aṭṭha dhammā bhāvetabbā. (4-30)

147-626. Dosassa -pa-. Mohassa. Kodhassa. Upanāhassa. Makkhassa. Paḷāsassa. Issāya. Macchariyassa. Māyāya. Sāṭheyyassa. Thambhassa. Sārambhassa. Mānassa. Atimānassa. Madassa. Pamādassa abhiññāya -pa- pariññāya. Parikkhayāya. Pahānāya. Khayāya. Vayāya. Virāgāya. Nirodhāya. Cāgāya. Paṭinissaggāya -pa-. Ime aṭṭha dhammā bhāvetabbāti. (31-510)

Rāgapeyyālaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Aṭṭhakanipātapāli niṭṭhitā.

Āṅguttaranikāya

Navakanipātapāḷi

Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

1. Paṭhamapaṇṇāsaka

1. Sambodhivagga

1. Sambodhisutta

1. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme, tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi—

Sace bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyūṃ
“sambodhipakkhikānaṃ¹ āvuso dhammānaṃ kā upanisā bhāvanāyā”ti.
Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ kinti
byākareyyāthāti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa- Bhagavato sutvā
bhikkhū dhāressantīti.

Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha sādhucaṃ manasi karoṭṭha, bhāsissāmīti.
“Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosūṃ. Bhagavā
etadavoca—

Sace bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyūṃ
“sambodhipakkhikānaṃ āvuso dhammānaṃ kā upanisā bhāvanāyā”ti. Evaṃ

1. Sambodhapakkhikānaṃ (Sī, Syā, I)

puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ
byākareyyātha—

Idhāvuso bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto hoti kalyāṇasahāyo
kalyāṇasampavaṅko. Sambodhipakkhikānaṃ āvuso dhammānaṃ ayaṃ
paṭhamā upanisā bhāvanāya.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto
viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya
sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Sambodhipakkhikānaṃ āvuso dhammānaṃ ayaṃ
dutiya upanisā bhāvanāya.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu yāyaṃ kathā abhisallekhikā
cetovivaraṇasappāyā. Seyyathidaṃ, appicchakathā santuṭṭhikathā
pavivekakathā asaṃsaggakathā vīriyārambhakathā sīlakathā samādhikathā
paññākathā vimuttikathā vimuttiñāṇadassanakathā. Evarūpiyā kathāya
nikāmalābhī hoti akicchalābhī akasiralābhī. Sambodhipakkhikānaṃ āvuso
dhammānaṃ ayaṃ tatiya upanisā bhāvanāya.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu āraddhavīriyo viharati akusalānaṃ
dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmaṃ
daḥaparakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu.
Sambodhipakkhikānaṃ āvuso dhammānaṃ ayaṃ catutthī upanisā
bhāvanāya.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya
samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā.
Sambodhipakkhikānaṃ āvuso dhammānaṃ ayaṃ pañcamī upanisā
bhāvanāya.

Kalyāṇamittassetāṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ
kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa “sīlavā bhavissati,
pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuso viharissati ācāragocarasaṃpanno, aṇumattesu
vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhissati sikkhāpadesu”.

Kalyāṇamittassetāṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ
kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa “yāyaṃ kathā abhisallekhikā
cetovivaraṇasappāyā. Seyyathidaṃ, appicchakathā santuṭṭhikathā

pavivekakathā asaṃsaggakathā vīriyārambhakathā sīlakathā samādhikathā paññākathā vimuttikathā vimuttiñāṇadassanakathā, evarūpiyā kathāya nikāmalābhī bhavissati akicchālābhī akasiralābhī”.

Kalyāṇamittassetam bhikkhave bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa “āraddhavīriyo viharissati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmaṇā dāḥaparakkamo anikkhattadhuro kusalesu dhammesu”.

Kalyāṇamittassetam bhikkhave bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa “paññavā bhavissati udayatthagāminiya paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiya”.

Tena ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhunā imesu pañcasu dhammesu paṭiṭṭhāya cattāro dhammā uttari¹ bhāvetabbo, asubhā bhāvetabbā rāgassapahānāya, mettā bhāvetabbā byāpādassa pahānāya, ānāpānassati² bhāvetabbā vitakkupacchedāya, aniccasaññā bhāvetabbā asmimānasamugghātāya. Aniccasaññino bhikkhave anattasaññā saṇṭhāti, anattasaññī asmimānasamugghātāṃ pāpuṇāti diṭṭheva dhamme nibbānanti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Nissayasutta

2. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “nissayasampanno nissayasampannoti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante bhikkhu nissayasampanno hoti”ti. Saddham ce bhikkhu bhikkhu nissāya akusalam pajahati, kusalam bhāveti, pahīnamevassa taṃ akusalam hoti. Hirim ce bhikkhu bhikkhu nissāya -pa-. Ottappaṃ ce bhikkhu bhikkhu nissāya -pa-. Vīriyam ce bhikkhu bhikkhu nissāya -pa-. Paññam ce bhikkhu bhikkhu nissāya akusalam pajahati, kusalam bhāveti, pahīnamevassa taṃ akulalam hoti. Taṃ hissa bhikkhuno akusalam pahīnam hoti suppahīnam, yaṃ’sa ariyāya paññāya disvā pahīnam.

1. Uttariṃ (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Ānāpānasati (Sī, I)

Tena ca pana bhikkhu bhikkhunā imesu pañcasu dhammesu patiṭṭhāya cattāro upanissāya vihātabbā. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhu bhikkhu saṅkhāyekaṃ paṭisevati, saṅkhāyekaṃ adhivāseti, saṅkhāyekaṃ parivajjeti, saṅkhāyekaṃ vinodeti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu bhikkhu nissayasampanno hotīti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Meghiyasutta

3. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Cālikāyaṃ viharati Cālikāpabbate, tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Meghiyo Bhagavato upaṭṭhāko hoti, atha kho āyasmā Meghiyo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho āyasmā Meghiyo Bhagavantāṃ etadavoca “icchāmahāṃ bhante Jantugāmaṃ¹ piṇḍāya pavisitun”ti. Yassa dāni tvaṃ Meghiya kālaṃ maññasīti.

Atha kho āyasmā Meghiyo pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Jantugāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi, Jantugāme piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātaṭikkanto yena Kimikālāya nadiyā tīraṃ tenupasaṅkami, addasā kho āyasmā Meghiyo Kimikālāya nadiyā tīre jaṅghāvihāraṃ² anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno ambavanaṃ pāsādikāṃ ramaṇīyaṃ, disvānassa etadahosi “pāsādikāṃ vatidaṃ ambavanaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ, alaṃ vatidaṃ kulaputtassa padhānatthikassa padhānāya. Sace maṃ Bhagavā anujāneyya, āgaccheyyāhaṃ imaṃ ambavanaṃ padhānāya”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Meghiyo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Meghiyo Bhagavantāṃ etadavoca “idhāhaṃ bhante pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Jantugāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisim, Jantugāme piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātaṭikkanto yena Kimikālāya nadiyā tīraṃ tenupasaṅkamim, addasaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante Kimikālāya nadiyā tīre jaṅghāvihāraṃ anucaṅkamamāno anuvicaramāno ambavanaṃ pāsādikāṃ ramaṇīyaṃ, disvāna me etadahosi ‘pāsādikāṃ vatidaṃ ambavanaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ, alaṃ vatidaṃ kulaputtassa padhānatthikassa padhānāya.

1. Jantugāmaṃ (Sī-Ṭṭha, Syā-Ṭṭha), Jattugāmaṃ (Ka, Aṭṭhakathāyampi pāṭhantaram)

2. Jaṅghāvihāraṃ (Syā, Ka)

Sace maṃ Bhagavā anujāneyya, āgaccheyyāhaṃ imaṃ ambavanam padhānāyā'ti, sace maṃ Bhagavā anujāneyya, gaccheyyāhaṃ taṃ ambavanam padhānāyā'ti. Āgamehi tāva Meghiya, ekakamhi¹ tāva², yāva aññopi koci bhikkhu āgacchatīti³.

Dutiyampi kho āyasmā Meghiyo Bhagavantam etadavoca “Bhagavato bhante natthi kiñci uttari karaṇīyam, natthi katassa paṭicayo. Mayham kho pana bhante atthi uttari karaṇīyam, atthi katassa paṭicayo. Sace maṃ Bhagavā anujāneyya, gaccheyyāhaṃ taṃ ambavanam padhānāyā'ti. Āgamehi tāva Meghiya, ekakamhi tāva, yāva aññopi koci bhikkhu āgacchatīti.

Tatiyampi kho āyasmā Meghiyo Bhagavantam etadavoca “Bhagavato bhante natthi kiñci uttari karaṇīyam, natthi katassa paṭicayo. Mayham kho pana bhante atthi uttari karaṇīyam, atthi katassa paṭicayo. Sace maṃ Bhagavā anujāneyya, gaccheyyāhaṃ taṃ ambavanam padhānāyā'ti. “Padhānan”ti kho Meghiya vadamānam kinti vadeyyāma, yassa dāni tvaṃ Meghiya kalam maññasīti.

Atha kho āyasmā Meghiyo utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā yena taṃ ambavanam tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ ambavanam ajjhogāhetvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇe divāvihāram nisīdi. Atha kho āyasmato Meghiyassa tasmim ambavane viharantassa yebhuyyena tayo pāpakā akusalā vitakkā samudācaranti. Seyyathidaṃ, kāmavitakko byāpādavitakko vihiṃsāvitakko. Atha kho āyasmato Meghiyassa etadahosi “acchariyam vata bho, abbhutam vata bho, saddhāya ca vatamhā agārasmā anāgāriyam pabbajitā, atha ca panimehi tīhi pāpakehi akusalehi vitakkehi anvāsattā kāmavitakkena byāpādavitakkena vihiṃsāvitakkenā”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Meghiyo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi, ekamantam nisinno kho āyasmā Meghiyo Bhagavantam etadavoca—

1. Ekakamhā (Sī, I)

2. Vata (Ka)

3. Dissatūti (sabbattha, Tīkāyampi pāṭhantaram), āgacchatūti, dissatīti (Tīkāyam pāṭhantarāni)

Idha mayhaṃ bhante tasmim ambavane viharantassa yebhuyyena tayo pāpakā akusalā vitakkā samudācaranti. Seyyathidaṃ, kāmavitakko byāpādavitakko vihiṃsāvitakko. Tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi “acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, saddhāya ca vatamhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitā, atha ca panimehi tīhi pāpakehi akusalehi vitakkehi anvāsattā kāmavitakkena byāpādavitakkena vihiṃsāvitakkena”ti.

Aparipakkāya Meghiya cetovimuttiyā pañca dhammā paripakkāya saṃvattanti. Katame pañca? Idha Meghiya bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto hoti kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko. Aparipakkāya Meghiya cetovimuttiyā ayaṃ paṭhamo dhammo paripakkāya saṃvattahi.

Puna caparaṃ Meghiya bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Aparipakkāya Meghiya cetovimuttiyā ayaṃ dutiyo dhammo paripakkāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ Meghiya yāyaṃ kathā abhisallekhikā cetovivaraṇasappāyā. Seyyathidaṃ, appicchakathā santuṭṭhikathā pavivekakathā asaṃsaggakathā vīriyārambhakathā sīlakathā samādhikathā paññākathā vimuttikathā vimuttiñāṇadassanakathā, evarūpiyā kathāya nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī. Aparipakkāya Meghiya cetovimuttiyā ayaṃ tatiyo dhammo paripakkāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ Meghiya bhikkhu āraddhavīriyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmaṃva daḥaparakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Aparipakkāya Meghiya cetovimuttiyā ayaṃ catuttho dhammo paripakkāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ Meghiya bhikkhu paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā. Aparipakkāya Meghiya cetovimuttiyā ayaṃ pañcama dhammo paripakkāya saṃvattati.

Kalyāṇamittassetam Meghiya bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa “sīlavā bhavissati -pa- samādāya sikkhissati sikkhāpadesu”.

Kalyāṇamittassetam Meghiya bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa “yāyaṁ kathā abhisallekhikā cetovivaraṇasappāyā. Seyyathidaṁ, appicchakathā -pa- vimuttiñāṇadassanakathā, evarūpiyā kathāya nikāmalābhī bhavissati akicchālābhī akasiralābhī”.

Kalyāṇamittassetam Meghiya bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa “āraddhavīriyo viharissati -pa- anikkhattadhuro kusalesu dhammesu”.

Kalyāṇamittassetam Meghiya bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkham kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa “paññavā bhavissati -pa- sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā”.

Tena ca pana Meghiya bhikkhunā imesu pañcasu dhammesu paṭiṭṭhāya cattāro dhammā uttari bhāvetabbā. Asubhā bhāvetabbā rāgassa pahānāya, mettā bhāvetabbā byāpādassa pahānāya, ānāpānassati bhāvetabbā vitakkupacchedāya, aniccasaññā bhāvetabbā asmimānasamugghātāya, aniccasaññino Meghiya anattasaññā saṇṭhāti, anattasaññī asmimānasamugghātāṁ pāpuṇāti diṭṭheva dhamme nibbānanti. . Tatiyaṁ.

4. Nandakasutta

4. Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Nandako upaṭṭhānasālāyaṁ bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya sandasseti samādapeti samuttejeti sampahaṁseti. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṁ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenupaṭṭhānasālā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā bahidvāra koṭṭhake aṭṭhāsi kathāpariyosānaṁ āgamayamāno. Atha kho Bhagavā kathāpariyosānaṁ veditvā ukkāsetvā aggaḷaṁ ākoṭesi, vivarimsu kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato dvāraṁ.

Atha kho Bhagavā upaṭṭhānasālaṃ pavisitvā paññattāsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Nandakaṃ etadavoca “dīgho kho tyāyaṃ Nandaka dhammapariyāyo bhikkhūnaṃ paṭibhāsi, api me piṭṭhi āgilāyati bahidvārakoṭṭhake ṭhitassa kathāpariyosānaṃ āgamayamānassā”ti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Nandako sārājjamānarūpo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “na kho pana mayaṃ bhante jānāma ‘Bhagavā bahidvārakoṭṭhake ṭhito’ti. Sace hi mayaṃ bhante jāneyyāma ‘Bhagavā bahidvārakoṭṭhake ṭhito’ti. Ettakampi ()¹ no nappaṭibhāyeyyā”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Nandakaṃ sārājjamānarūpaṃ veditvā āyasmantaṃ Nandakaṃ etadavoca “sādhu sādhu Nandaka, etaṃ kho Nandaka tumhākaṃ patirūpaṃ kulaputtānaṃ saddhāya agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitānaṃ, yaṃ tumhe dhammiyā kathāya sannisīdeyyātha, sannipatitānaṃ vo Nandaka dvayaṃ karaṇīyaṃ dhammī vā kathā, ariyo vā tuṇhībhāvo. * Saddho ca Nandaka bhikkhu hoti, no ca sīlavā, evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti. Tena taṃ aṅgaṃ paripūretabbaṃ “kintāhaṃ saddho ca assaṃ sīlavā cā”ti. Yato ca kho Nandaka bhikkhu saddho ca hoti sīlavā ca, evaṃ so tenaṅgena paripūro hoti.

Saddho ca Nandaka bhikkhu hoti sīlavā ca no ca lābhī ajjhattaṃ cetosamādhissa, evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti. Tena taṃ aṅgaṃ paripūretabbaṃ “kintāhaṃ saddho ca assaṃ sīlavā ca, lābhī ca ajjhattaṃ cetosamādhissā”ti. Yato ca kho Nandaka bhikkhu saddho ca hoti sīlavā ca, lābhī ca ajjhattaṃ cetosamādhissa, evaṃ so tenaṅgena paripūro hoti.

Saddho ca Nandaka bhikkhu hoti sīlavā ca, lābhī ca ajjhattaṃ cetosamādhissa, na lābhī adhipaññādharmavipassanāya, evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti. Seyyathāpi Nandaka pāṇako catuppādako assa, tassa eko pādo omako lāmaṃ, evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro assa. Evamevaṃ kho Nandaka bhikkhu saddho ca hoti sīlavā ca, lābhī ca ajjhattaṃ cetosamādhissa, na lābhī adhipaññādharmavipassanāya,

1. (Dhammaṃ) katthaci upari 417 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.

* Heṭṭhā 133, upari 264 piṭṭhesupī.

evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti, tena taṃ aṅgaṃ paripūretabbaṃ
 “kintāhaṃ saddho ca assaṃ sīlavā ca, lābhī ca ajjhattaṃ cetosamādhissa,
 lābhī ca adhipaññādharmavipassanāya”ti.

Yato ca kho Nandaka bhikkhu saddho ca hoti sīlavā ca, lābhī ca
 ajjhattaṃ cetosamādhissa, lābhī ca adhipaññādharmavipassanāya, evaṃ so
 tenaṅgena paripūro hotīti. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato
 utthāyāsana vihāraṃ pāvisi.

Atha kho āyasmā Nandako acirapakkantassa Bhagavato bhikkhū
 āmantesi—idāni āvuso Bhagavā catūhi padehi kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ
 parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāsetvā utthāyāsana vihāraṃ pavittṭho,
 “saddho ca Nandaka bhikkhu hoti, no ca sīlavā, evaṃ so tenaṅgena
 aparipūro hoti, tena taṃ aṅgaṃ paripūretabbaṃ ‘kintāhaṃ saddho ca assaṃ
 sīlavā ca’ti. Yato ca kho Nandaka bhikkhu saddho ca hoti sīlavā ca, evaṃ so
 tenaṅgena paripūro hoti. Saddho ca Nandaka bhikkhu hoti sīlavā ca, no ca
 lābhī ajjhattaṃ cetosamādhissa -pa- lābhī ca ajjhattaṃ cetosamādhissa, na
 lābhī adhipaññādharmavipassanāya, evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti.
 Seyyathāpi Nandaka paṇako catuppādako assa, tassa eko pādo omako
 lāmaṃ, evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro assa. Evamevaṃ kho Nandaka
 bhikkhu saddho ca hoti sīlavā ca, lābhī ca ajjhattaṃ cetosamādhissa, na
 lābhī adhipaññādharmavipassanāya, evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti, tena
 taṃ aṅgaṃ paripūretabbaṃ ‘kintāhaṃ saddho ca assaṃ sīlavā ca, lābhī ca
 ajjhattaṃ cetosamādhissa, lābhī ca adhipaññādharmavipassanāya’ti. Yato
 ca kho Nandaka bhikkhu saddho ca hoti sīlavā ca lābhī ca ajjhattaṃ
 cetosamādhissa, lābhī ca adhipaññādharmavipassanāya. Evaṃ so tenaṅgena
 paripūro hotī”ti.

Pañcime āvuso ānisaṃsā kālena dhammassavane kālena
 dhammasākacchāya. Katame pañca? Idhāvuso bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ
 dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ
 sabyañjanaṃ, kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti.
 Yathā yathā āvuso bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ
 majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ,
 kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ

pakāseti. Tathā tathā so Satthu piyo ca hoti manāpo ca garu ca bhāvanīyo ca. Ayaṃ āvuso paṭhamo ānisaṃso kālena dhammassavane kālena dhammasākacchāya.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ, kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Yathā yathā āvuso bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ -pa- brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti, tathā tathā so tasmaṃ dhamme atthappaṭisaṃvedī ca hoti dhammappaṭisaṃvedī ca. Ayaṃ āvuso dutiyo ānisaṃso kālena dhammassavane kālena dhammasākacchāya.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ, kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Yathā yathā āvuso bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ -pa- brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti, tathā tathā so tasmaṃ dhamme gambhīraṃ atthapadaṃ paññāya ativiṃjha passati. Ayaṃ āvuso tatiyo ānisaṃso kālena dhammassavane kālena dhammasākacchāya.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ -pa- brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Yathā yathā āvuso bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ -pa- brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti, tathā tathā naṃ sabrahmacārī uttari sambhāventi “addhā ayamāyasmā patto vā pajjati vā. Ayaṃ āvuso catuttho ānisaṃso kālena dhammassavane kālena dhammasākacchāya.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ, kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti. Yathā yathā āvuso bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ, kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti, tattha ye kho bhikkhū sekhā appattamānasā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ patthayamānā viharanti, te taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā vīriyaṃ ārabhanti appattassa pattiyaṃ

anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Ye pana tattha bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanā sammadaññāvimuttā, te taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇīyeva anuyuttā viharanti. Ayaṃ āvuso pañcama ānisaṃso kālena dhammassavane kālena dhammasākacchāya. Ime kho āvuso pañca ānisaṃsā kālena dhammassavane kālena dhammasākacchāyāti. . Catuttham.

5. Balasutta

5. Cattārimāni bhikkhave balāni. Katamāni cattāri? Paññābalaṃ vīriyabalaṃ anavajjabalaṃ saṅgāhabalaṃ. Katamañca bhikkhave paññābalaṃ? Ye dhammā kusalā kusalasaṅkhātā, ye dhammā akusalā akusalasaṅkhātā, ye dhammā sāvajjā sāvajjasaṅkhātā, ye dhammā anavajjā anavajjasaṅkhātā, ye dhammā kaṇhā kaṇhasaṅkhātā, ye dhammā sukkā sukkasaṅkhātā, ye dhammā sevitabbā sevitabbasaṅkhātā, ye dhammā asevitabbā asevitabbasaṅkhātā, ye dhammā nālamariyā nālamariyasaṅkhātā, ye dhammā alamariyā alamariyasaṅkhātā, tyassa dhammā paññāya vodiṭṭhā honti vocaritā. Idam vuccati bhikkhave paññābalaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave vīriyabalaṃ? Ye dhammā akusalā akusalasaṅkhātā, ye dhammā sāvajjā sāvajjasaṅkhātā, ye dhammā kaṇhā kaṇhasaṅkhātā, ye dhammā asevitabbā asevitabbasaṅkhātā, ye dhammā nālamariyā nālamariyasaṅkhātā, tesam dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Ye dhammā kusalā kusalasaṅkhātā, ye dhammā anavajjā anavajjasaṅkhātā, ye dhammā sukkā sukkasaṅkhātā, ye dhammā sevitabbā sevitabbasaṅkhātā, ye dhammā alamariyā alamariyasaṅkhātā, tesam dhammānaṃ paṭilābhāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Idam vuccati bhikkhave vīriyabalaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave anavajjabalaṃ? Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako anavajjena kāyakammena samannāgato hoti, anavajjena vacīkammena samannāgato hoti, anavajjena manokammena samannāgato hoti. Idam vuccati bhikkhave anavajjabalaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave saṅgāhabalaṃ, cattārimāni bhikkhave saṅgahavatthūni dānaṃ peyyavajjaṃ atthacariyā samānattatā. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave dānaṃ yadidaṃ dhammadānaṃ. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave peyyavajjanaṃ yadidaṃ atthikassa ohitasotassa punappunaṃ dhammaṃ deseti. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave atthacariyānaṃ yadidaṃ assaddhaṃ saddhāsampadāya samādapeti niveseti paṭiṭṭhāpeti. Dussīlaṃ sīlasampadāya. Macchariṃ cāgasampadāya. Duppaññaṃ paññāsampadāya samādapeti niveseti paṭiṭṭhāpeti. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave samānattatānaṃ yadidaṃ sotāpanno sotāpannassa samānatto, sakadāgāmī sakadāgāmiṃ samānatto. anāgāmī anāgāmiṃ samānatto, arahā arahato samānatto. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave saṅgāhabalaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave cattāri balāni.

Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi balehi samannāgato ariyasāvako pañca bhayāni samatikkanto hoti. Katamāni pañca? Ājīvikabhayaṃ asilokabhayaṃ parisasārajjabhayaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ duggatibhayaṃ. Sa kho so bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati “nāhaṃ ājīvikabhayaṃ bhāyāmi. Kissāhaṃ ājīvikabhayaṃ bhāyissāmi. Atthi me cattāri balāni paññābalaṃ vīriyabalaṃ anavajjabalaṃ saṅgāhabalaṃ. Duppañño kho ājīvikabhayaṃ bhāyeyya, kusīto ājīvikabhayaṃ bhāyeyya, sāvajjakāyakammantavacīkammanta-manokammanto ājīvikabhayaṃ bhāyeyya, asaṅgāhako ājīvikabhayaṃ bhāyeyya, nāhaṃ asilokabhayaṃ bhāyāmi -pa- nāhaṃ parisasārajjabhayaṃ bhāyāmi, nāhaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ bhāyāmi -pa- nāhaṃ duggatibhayaṃ bhāyāmi. Kissāhaṃ duggatibhayaṃ bhāyissāmi, atthi me cattāri balāni paññābalaṃ vīriyabalaṃ anavajjabalaṃ saṅgāhabalaṃ. Duppañño kho duggatibhayaṃ bhāyeyya, kusīto duggatibhayaṃ bhāyeyya, sāvajjakāyakammantavacīkammantamanokammanto duggatibhayaṃ bhāyeyya, asaṅgāhako duggatibhayaṃ bhāyeyya”. Imehi kho bhikkhave catūhi balehi samannāgato ariyasāvako imāni pañca bhayāni samatikkanto hotīti. . Pañcamam.

6. Sevanāsutta

6. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi -pa-. Āyasmā Sāriputto etadavoca—

Puggalopi āvuso duvidhena veditabbo sevitabbopi asevitabbopi,
 cīvarampi āvuso duvidhena veditabbaṃ sevitabbampi asevitabbampi,
 piṇḍapātopi āvuso duvidhena veditabbo sevitabbopi asevitabbopi,
 senāsanampi āvuso duvidhena veditabbaṃ sevitabbampi asevitabbampi,
 gāmanigamopi āvuso duvidhena veditabbo sevitabbopi asevitabbopi,
 janapadapadesopi āvuso duvidhena veditabbo sevitabbopi asevitabbopi.

“Puggalopi āvuso duvidhena veditabbo sevitabbo asevitabbopi”ti iti kho
 panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Tattha yaṃ jaññā puggalaṃ
 “imaṃ kho me puggalaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā
 dhammā parihāyanti. Ye ca kho me pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā
 samudānetabbā cīvarapiṇḍapāta senāsana gilānapaccaya bhesajjaparikkhārā,
 te ca kasirena samudāgacchanti. Yassa camhi atthāya agārasmā anagāriyaṃ
 pabbajito, so ca me sāmāññattho na bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchatī”ti. Tenāvuso
 puggalena so puggalo rattibhāgaṃ vā divasabhāgaṃ vā saṅkhāpi anāpucchā
 pakkamitabbaṃ, nānubandhitabbo.

Tattha yaṃ jaññā puggalaṃ “imaṃ kho me puggalaṃ sevato akusalā
 dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Ye ca kho me
 pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilāna-
 paccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te ca appakasirena samudāgacchanti. Yassa
 camhi atthāya agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, so ca me sāmāññattho na
 bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchatī”ti. Tenāvuso puggalena so puggalo saṅkhāpi
 anāpucchā pakkamitabbaṃ, nānubandhitabbo.

Tattha yaṃ jaññā puggalaṃ “imaṃ kho me puggalaṃ sevato akusalā
 dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Ye ca kho me
 pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilāna-
 paccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te ca kasirena samudāgacchanti. Yassa camhi
 atthāya agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, so ca me sāmāññattho
 bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchatī”ti. Tenāvuso puggalena so puggalo saṅkhāpi
 anubandhitabbo, na pakkamitabbaṃ.

Tattha yaṃ jaññā puggalaṃ “imaṃ kho me puggalaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Ye ca kho me pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilāna-paccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, te ca appakasirena samudāgacchanti. Yassa camhi atthāya agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, so ca me sāmāññattho bhāvanā pāripūriṃ gacchatī”ti. Tenāvuso puggalena so puggalo yāvajīvaṃ anubandhitabbo, na pakkamitabbaṃ api pañujjamānena¹. “Puggalopi āvuso duvidhena veditabbo sevitabbopi asevitabbopi”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Cīvarampi āvuso duvidhena veditabbaṃ sevitabbampi asevitabbampi”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Tattha yaṃ jaññā cīvaraṃ “idaṃ kho me cīvaraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti”ti. Evarūpaṃ cīvaraṃ na sevitabbaṃ. Tattha yaṃ jaññā cīvaraṃ “idaṃ kho me cīvaraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti”ti. Evarūpaṃ cīvaraṃ sevitabbaṃ. “Cīvarampi āvuso duvidhena veditabbaṃ sevitabbampi asevitabbampi”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Piṇḍapātopi āvuso duvidhena veditabbo sevitabbopi asevitabbopi”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Tattha yaṃ jaññā piṇḍapātaṃ “imaṃ kho me piṇḍapātaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti”ti. Evarūpo piṇḍapāto na sevitabbo. Tattha yaṃ jaññā piṇḍapātaṃ “imaṃ kho me piṇḍapātaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti”ti. Evarūpo piṇḍapāto sevitabbo. “Piṇḍapātopi āvuso duvidhena veditabbo sevitabbopi asevitabbopi”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Senāsanampi āvuso duvidhena veditabbaṃ sevitabbampi asevitabbampi”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Tattha yaṃ jaññā senāsaṃ “idaṃ kho me senāsaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti”ti. Evarūpaṃ senāsaṃ na sevitabbaṃ. Tattha yaṃ jaññā senāsaṃ “idaṃ kho me senāsaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā

1. Pañujjamānena (?)

parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti”ti. Evarūpaṃ senāsaṇaṃ sevitaḅbaṃ. “Senāsaṇampi āvuso duvidhena veditaḅbaṃ sevitaḅbampi asevitaḅbampi”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idaṃetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Gāmaṇigamopi āvuso duvidhena veditaḅbo sevitaḅbopi asevitaḅbopi”ti iti kho paṇetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ, tattha yaṃ jaññā gāmaṇigamaṃ “imaṃ kho me gāmaṇigamaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti”ti. Evarūpo gāmaṇigamo na sevitaḅbo. Tattha yaṃjaññā gāmaṇigamaṃ “imaṃ kho me gāmaṇigamaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti”ti. Evarūpo gāmaṇigamo sevitaḅbo. “Gāmaṇigamopi āvuso duvidhena veditaḅbo sevitaḅbopi asevitaḅbopi”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idaṃetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Janapadapadesopi āvuso duvidhena veditaḅbo sevitaḅbopi asevitaḅbopi”ti iti kho paṇetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ, tattha yaṃ jaññā janapadapadesaṃ “imaṃ kho me janapadapadesaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti”ti. Evarūpo janapadapadeso na sevitaḅbo. Tattha yaṃ jaññā janapadapadesaṃ “imaṃ kho me janapadapadesaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti”ti. Evarūpo janapadapadeso sevitaḅbo. “janapadapadesopi āvuso duvidhena veditaḅbo sevitaḅbopi asevitaḅbopi”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idaṃetaṃ paṭicca vuttanti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Sutavāsutta

7. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Atha kho Sutavā paribbājako yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Sutavā paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Ekamidāhaṃ bhante samayaṃ Bhagavā idheva Rājagahe viharāmi giribbaje, tatra me bhante Bhagavato sammukhā sutāṃ sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “yo so

Sutavā¹ bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasamyojano sammadaññāvimutto, abhabbo so pañca ṭhānāni ajjhācaritum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu sañcicca paṇam jīvita voropetum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu adinnam theyyasaṅkhātān ādātum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu methunam dhammam paṭisevitum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu sampajānamusā² bhāsītum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu sannidhikāraṁ kāme paribhuñjitum. Seyyathāpi pubbe agāriyabhūto”ti. Kacci metam bhante Bhagavato sussutam suggahitam sumanasikataṁ sūpadhāritanti.

Taggha te etaṁ Sutavā sussutam suggahitam sumanasikataṁ sūpadhāritam, pubbe cāham Sutavā etarahi ca evam vadāmi—yo so bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasamyojano sammadaññāvimutto, abhabbo so nava ṭhānāni ajjhācaritum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu sañcicca paṇam jīvita voropetum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu adinnam theyyasaṅkhātān ādātum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu methunam dhammam paṭisevitum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu sampajānamusā bhāsītum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu sannidhikāraṁ kāme paribhuñjitum seyyathāpi pubbe agāriyabhūto. Abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu chandāgatim gantum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu dosāgatim gantum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu mohāgatim gantum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu bhayāgatim gantum. Pubbe cāham Sutavā etarahi ca evam vadāmi—yo so bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasamyojano sammadaññāvimutto, abhabbo so imāni nava ṭhānāni ajjhācaritunti. . Sattamaṁ.

8. Sajjhasutta

8. Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Atha kho Sajjho paribbājako yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṁ sammodi, sammodanīyaṁ kathaṁ saraṇīyaṁ vītisāretvā

1. Sutava (Syā)

2. Sampajānam musā (Ka-Si)

ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Sajjho paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Ekamidāhaṃ bhante samayaṃ Bhagavā idheva Rājagahe viharāmi giribbaje, tatra me bhante Bhagavato sammukhā sutāṃ sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ “yo so Sajjha bhikkhu arahaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasāmyojano sammadaññāvimutto, abhabbo so pañca ṭhānāni ajjhācaritum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu sañicca paṇaṃ jīvitaṃ voropetum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādātum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevitum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu sampajānamusā bhāsitaṃ, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu sannidhikāraṃ kāme paribhuñjitum seyyathāpi pubbe agāriyabhūto”ti. Kacci metaṃ bhante Bhagavato sussutaṃ suggahitaṃ sumanasikataṃ sūpadhāritanti.

Taggha te etaṃ Sajjha sussutaṃ suggahitaṃ sumanasikataṃ sūpadhāritaṃ, pubbe cāhaṃ Sajjha etarahi ca evaṃ vadāmi—yo so bhikkhu arahaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasāmyojano sammadaññāvimutto, abhabbo so nava ṭhānāni ajjhācaritum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu sañicca paṇaṃ jīvitaṃ voropetum -pa- abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu sannidhikāraṃ kāme paribhuñjitum seyyathāpi pubbe agāriyabhūto. Abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu Buddhaṃ paccakkhātum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu dhammaṃ paccakkhātum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu saṃghaṃ paccakkhātum, abhabbo khīṇāsavo bhikkhu sikkhaṃ paccakkhātum. Pubbe cāhaṃ Sajjha etarahi ca evaṃ vadāmi—yo so bhikkhu arahaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasāmyojano sammadaññāvimutto, abhabbo so imāni nava ṭhānāni ajjhācaritunti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Puggalasutta

9. Navayime bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame nava? Arahā, arahattāya paṭipanno, anāgāmī, anāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno, sakadāgāmī, sakadāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya

paṭipanno, sotāpanno, sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno, puthujjano, ime kho bhikkhave nava puggalā santo saṁvijjamānā lokasminti. . Navamaṁ.

10. Āhuneyyasutta

10. Navayime bhikkhave puggalā āhuneyyā pāhuneyyā dakkhiṇeyyā añjalikaraṇīyā anuttaraṁ puññakkhettaṁ lokassa. Katame nava? Arahā, arahattāya paṭipanno, anāgāmī, anāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno, sakadāgāmī, sakadāgāmiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno, sotāpanno, sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno, gotrabhū. Ime kho bhikkhave nava puggalā āhuneyyā -pa- anuttaraṁ puññakkhettaṁ lokassāti. . Dasamaṁ.

Sambodhivaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṁ

Sambodhi Nissayo ceva, Meghiya Nandakaṁ Balaṁ.
Sevanā Sutavā Sajjho, Puggalo Āhuneyyena cāti.

2. Sīhanādavagga

1. Sīhanādasutta

11. Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantaṁ abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi, ekamantaṁ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantaṁ etadavoca “vuttho me bhante Sāvattthiyaṁ vassāvāso, icchāmahaṁ bhante janapadacārikaṁ pakkamitun”ti. Yassadāni tvaṁ Sāriputta kālāṁ maññasīti. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto utṭhāyāsanaṁ Bhagavantaṁ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṁ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu acirapakkante āyasmante Sāriputte Bhagavantaṁ etadavoca “āyasmā maṁ bhante Sāriputto āsajja appaṭinissajja cārikaṁ pakkanto”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā aññataraṁ bhikkhuṁ āmantesi

“ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu mama vacanena Sāriputtaṃ āmantehi ‘Satthā taṃ āvuso Sāriputta āmanteti’ti”. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca “Satthā taṃ āvuso Sāriputta āmanteti’ti. “Evaṃāvuso”ti kho āyasmā Sāriputto tassa bhikkhuno paccassosi.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā ca Mahāmoggallāno¹ āyasmā ca Ānando avāpuraṇaṃ² ādāya vihāre āhiṇḍanti³. “Abhikkamathāyasmanto abhikkamathāyasmanto idānāyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavato sammukhā sīhanādaṃ nadissati’ti. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “idha te Sāriputta aññataro sabrahmacārī khīyanadhammaṃ āpanno ‘āyasmā maṃ bhante Sāriputto āsajja appaṭinissajja cārikaṃ pakkanto’ti”.

Yassa nūna bhante kāye kāyagatāsati anupaṭṭhitā assa, so idha aññataraṃ sabrahmacāriṃ āsajja appaṭinissajja cārikaṃ pakkameyya.

Seyyathāpi bhante pathaviyaṃ sucimpi nikkhipanti, asucimpi nikkhipanti, gūthagatampi nikkhipanti, muttagatampi nikkhipanti, kheḷagatampi nikkhipanti, pubbagatampi nikkhipanti, lohitaḡatampi nikkhipanti. Na ca tena pathavī aṭṭiyati vā harāyati vā jigucchati vā. Evamevaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante pathavīsamena cetasā viharāmi vipulena mahaggaṭena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena. Yassa nūna bhante kāye kāyagatāsati anupaṭṭhitā assa, so idha aññataraṃ sabrahmacāriṃ āsajja appaṭinissajja cārikaṃ pakkameyya. (1)

Seyyathāpi bhante āpasmiṃ sucimpi dhovanti, asucimpi dhovanti, gūthagatampi, muttagatampi, kheḷagatampi, pubbagatampi, lohitaḡatampi dhovanti. Na ca tena āpo aṭṭiyati vā harāyati vā jigucchati vā. Evamevaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante āposamena cetasā viharāmi vipulena mahaggaṭena

1. Mahāmoggallāno (Ka)

2. Apāpuraṇaṃ (Syā, Ka)

3. Vihārena viharāṃ anvāhiṇḍanti (Sī, I), viharāṃ āhiṇḍanti (Syā)

appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena. Yassa nūna bhante kāye kāyagatāsati anupaṭṭhitā assa, so idha aññataram sabrahmacāriṃ āsajja appaṭinissajja cārikaṃ pakkameyya. (2)

Seyyathāpi bhante tejo sucimpi ḍahati, asucimpi ḍahati, gūthagatampi, muttagatampi, kheḷagatampi, pubbagatampi, lohitagatampi ḍahati. Na ca tena tejo aṭṭiyati vā harāyati vā jigucchati vā. Evamevaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante tejosamena cetasā viharāmi vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena. Yassa nūna bhante kāye kāyagatāsati anupaṭṭhitā assa, so idha aññataram sabrahmacāriṃ āsajja appaṭinissajja cārikaṃ pakkameyya. (3)

Seyyathāpi bhante vāyo sucimpi upavāyati, asucimpi upavāyati, gūthagatampi, muttagatampi, kheḷagatampi, pubbagatampi, lohitagatampi upavāyati. Na ca tena vāyo aṭṭiyati vā harāyati vā jigucchati vā. Evamevaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante vāyosamena cetasā viharāmi vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena. Yassa nūna bhante kāye kāyagatāsati anupaṭṭhitā assa, so idha aññataram sabrahmacāriṃ āsajja appaṭinissajja cārikaṃ pakkameyya. (4)

Seyyathāpi bhante rajoharaṇaṃ sucimpi puñchati, asucimpi puñchati, gūthagatampi, muttagatampi, kheḷagatampi, pubbagatampi, lohitagatampi puñchati. Na ca tena rajoharaṇaṃ aṭṭiyati vā harāyati vā jigucchati vā. Evamevaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante rajoharaṇasamena cetasā viharāmi vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena. Yassa nūna bhante kāye kāyagatāsati anupaṭṭhitā assa, so idha aññataram sabrahmacāriṃ āsajja appaṭinissajja cārikaṃ pakkameyya. (5)

Seyyathāpi bhante Caṇḍālakumārako vā Caṇḍālakumārikā vā kaḷopihattho nantakavāsī gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā pavisanto nīcacittaṃyeva upaṭṭhapetvā pavisati. evamevaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante Caṇḍālakumārakacaṇḍālakumārikāsamena cetasā viharāmi vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena. Yassa nūna bhante kāye

kāyagatāsati anupaṭṭhitā assa, so idha aññataram sabrahmacāriṃ āsajja appaṭinissajja cārikaṃ pakkameyya. (6)

Seyyathāpi bhante usabho chinnavisāṇo sūrato sudanto suvinīto rathiyāya rathiyam siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakam anvāhiṇḍanto na kiñci himsati pādena vā visāṇena vā. Evamevaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante usabhachinnavisāṇasamena cetasā viharāmi vipulena mahaggaṭena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena. Yassa nūna bhante kāye kāyagatāsati anupaṭṭhitā assa, so idha aññataram sabrahmacāriṃ āsajja appaṭinissajja cārikaṃ pakkameyya. (7)

Seyyathāpi bhante itthi vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko sīsamnhāto ahikuṇapena vā kukkurakuṇapena vā manussakuṇapena vā kaṇṭhe āsattena aṭṭiyeyya harāyeyya jiguccheyya. Evamevaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante iminā pūtikāyena aṭṭiyāmi harāyāmi jigucchāmi. Yassa nūna bhante kāye kāyagatāsati anupaṭṭhitā assa, so idha aññataram sabrahmacāriṃ āsajja appaṭinissajja cārikaṃ pakkameyya. (8)

Seyyathāpi bhante puriso medakathālikam parihareyya chiddāvachiddam uggharantam paggharantam. Evamevaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante imam kāyam pariharāmi chiddāvachiddam uggharantam paggharantam. Yassa nūna bhante kāye kāyagatāsati anupaṭṭhitā assa, so idha aññataram sabrahmacāriṃ āsajja appaṭinissajja cārikaṃ pakkameyyāti. (9)

Atha kho so bhikkhu uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ ekamsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “accayo maṃ bhante accagamā yathābālam yathāmūlham yathā-akusalam, yo ahaṃ āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ asatā tucchā musā abhūtena abbhācikkhim. Tassa me bhante Bhagavā accayam accayato paṭiggaṇhatu āyatim samvarāyā”ti. Taggha taṃ¹ bhikkhu accayo accagamā yathābālam yathāmūlham yathā-akusalam, yo tvaṃ Sāriputtaṃ asatā tucchā musā abhūtena abbhācikkhi. Yato ca kho tvaṃ bhikkhu accayam accayato disvā

1. Tvaṃ (Sī, I)

yathādhammaṃ paṭikarosi, taṃ te mayaṃ paṭiggaṇhāma. Vuḍḍhihesā bhikkhu ariyassa vinaye yo accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhammaṃ paṭikaroti, āyatiṃ saṃvaram āpajjatīti.

Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ āmantesi “khama Sāriputta imassa moghapurisassa purā tassa tattheva sattadhā muddhā phalatī”¹. Khamāmaṃ bhante tassa āyasmato, sace maṃ so āyasmā evamāha. Khamatu ca me so āyasmāti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Sa-upādisesasutta

12. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Atha kho āyasmato Sāriputtassa etadahosi “atippago kho tāva Sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritum, yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkameyyan”^{ti}. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Tena kho pana samayena tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayamantarākathā udapādi “yo hi koci āvuso sa-upādiseso kālaṃ karoti. Sabbo so aparimutto nirayā, aparimutto tiracchānayaniyā, aparimutto pettivisayā, aparimutto apāyaduggativinipātā”^{ti}. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ bhāsitaṃ neva abhinandi nappaṭikkosi, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā utthāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi “Bhagavato santike etassa bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānissāmī”^{ti}. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam

1. Phalissatīti (Ka-Sī, Syā, I, Ka) Aṭṭhakathāsu pana “phalatīti”^{ti}itveva dissati.

abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantam etadavoca—

Idhāhaṃ bhante pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvatthiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisiṃ, tassa mayhaṃ bhante etadahosi “atippago kho tāva Sāvatthiyaṃ piṇḍāya carituṃ, yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkameyyan”ti. Atha kho ahaṃ bhante yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkamiṃ, upasaṅkamitvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ sammodiṃ, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃ. Tena kho pana samayena tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayamantarākathā udapādi “yo hi koci āvuso sa-upādiseso kālaṃ karoti, sabbo so aparimutto nirayā, aparimutto tiracchānayoniyā, aparimutto pettivisayā, aparimutto apāyaduggativinipātā”ti. Atha kho ahaṃ bhante tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ bhāsitaṃ neva abhinandiṃ nappaṭikkosiṃ, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā utthāyāsanaṃ pakkamiṃ “Bhagavato santike etassa bhāsitassa atthaṃ ājānissāmi”ti.

Ke ca¹ Sāriputta aññatitthiyā paribbājakā bālā abyattā, ke ca² sa-upādisesaṃ vā “sa-upādiseso”ti jānissanti, anupādisesaṃ vā “anupādiseso”ti jānissanti.

Navayime Sāriputta puggalā sa-upādisesā kālaṃ kurumānā parimuttā nirayā, parimuttā tiracchānayoniyā, parimuttā pettivisayā, parimuttā apāyaduggativinipātā. Katame nava? Idha Sāriputta ekacco puggalo sīlesu paripūrakārī hoti, samādhismiṃ paripūrakārī, paññāya mattaso kārī. So pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā antarāparinibbāyī hoti. Ayaṃ Sāriputta paṭhamo puggalo sa-upādiseso kālaṃ kurumāno parimutto nirayā, parimutto

1. Keci (Syā, I), te ca (Ka)

2. Keci (Syā, I, Ka) Ma 1. 233; Am 2. 206, 306 piṭṭhesu Pāliya saṃsandetabbaṃ.

tiracchānayoniyā, parimutto pettivisayā, parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā. (1)

Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta idhekacco puggalo sīlesu paripūrakārī hoti, samādhismiṃ paripūrakārī, paññāya mattaso kārī. So pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā upahaccaparinibbāyī hoti -pa- asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti -pa- asaṅkhāraparinibbāyī hoti -pa- uddhaṃsoto hoti akaniṭṭhagāmī. Ayaṃ Sāriputta pañcamo puggalo sa-upādiseso kālāṃ kurumāno parimutto nirayā, parimutto tiracchānayoniyā, parimutto pettivisayā, parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā. (2-5)

Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta idhekacco puggalo sīlesu paripūrakārī hoti, samādhismiṃ mattaso kārī, paññāya mattaso kārī. So tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā rāgadosamohānaṃ tanuttā sakadāgāmī hoti, sakideva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā dukkhassantaṃ karoti. Ayaṃ Sāriputta chaṭṭho puggalo sa-upādiseso kālāṃ kurumāno parimutto nirayā -pa- parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā. (6)

Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta idhekacco puggalo sīlesu paripūrakārī hoti, samādhismiṃ mattaso kārī, paññāya mattaso kārī. So tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā ekabījī hoti, ekaṃyeva mānusakaṃ bhavaṃ nibbattetvā dukkhassantaṃ karoti. Ayaṃ Sāriputta sattamo puggalo sa-upādiseso kālāṃ kurumāno parimutto nirayā -pa- parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā. (7)

Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta idhekacco puggalo sīlesu paripūrakārī hoti, samādhismiṃ mattaso kārī, paññāya mattaso kārī. So tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā kolaṃkolo hoti. Dve vā tīṇi vā kulāni sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhassantaṃ karoti. Ayaṃ Sāriputta aṭṭhamo puggalo sa-upādiseso kālāṃ kurumāno parimutto nirayā -pa- parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā. (8)

Puna caparaṃ Sāriputta idhekacco puggalo sīlesu paripūrakārī hoti, samādhismiṃ mattaso kārī, paññāya mattaso kārī. So

tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sattakkhattuparamo hoti,
sattakkhattuparamaṃ deve ca manusse ca sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā
dukkhassantaṃ karoti. Ayaṃ Sāriputta navamo puggalo sa-upādiseso kālaṃ
kurumāno parimutto nirayā, parimutto tiracchānayaniyā, parimutto
pettivisayā, parimutto apāyaduggativinipātā. (9)

Ke ca Sāriputta aññatitthiyā paribbājakā bālā abyattā. Ke ca
sa-upādisesaṃ vā “sa-upādiseso”ti jānissanti, anupādisesaṃ vā
“anupādiseso”ti jānissanti. Ime kho Sāriputta nava puggalā sa-upādisesā
kālaṃ kurumānā parimuttā nirayā, parimuttā tiracchānayaniyā, parimuttā
pettivisayā, parimuttā apāyaduggativinipātā. Na tāvāyaṃ Sāriputta
dhammapariyāyo paṭibhāsi bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ
upāsikānaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? “Māyimaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ sutvā
pamādaṃ āharimsū”ti¹. Api ca mayā² Sāriputta dhammapariyāyo
pañhādhippāyena bhāsītōti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Koṭṭhikasutta

13. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko³ yenāyasmā Sāriputto
tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodi,
sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ
nisinno kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca “kiṃ
nu kho āvuso Sāriputta ‘yaṃ kammaṃ diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ, taṃ me
kammaṃ samparāyavedanīyaṃ hotū’ti etassa atthāya Bhagavati
brahmacariyaṃ vussatī”ti. No hidaṃ āvuso.

Kiṃ panāvuso Sāriputta “yaṃ kammaṃ samparāyavedanīyaṃ, taṃ me
kammaṃ diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ hotū”ti etassa atthāya Bhagavati
brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. No hidaṃ āvuso.

Kiṃ nu kho āvuso Sāriputta “yaṃ kammaṃ sukhavedanīyaṃ⁴, taṃ me
kammaṃ dukkhavedanīyaṃ⁵ hotū”ti etassa atthāya Bhagavati
brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. No hidaṃ āvuso.

1. Āharimsu (Sī, I)

2. Api cāyaṃ (?)

3. Mahākoṭṭhito (Sī, Syā, I)

4. Sukhavedanīyaṃ (Ka) Ma 3. 7 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.

5. Dukkavedanīyaṃ (Ka)

Kim panāvuso Sāriputta “yaṃ kammaṃ dukkhavedanīyaṃ, taṃ me kammaṃ sukhavedanīyaṃ hotū”ti etassa atthāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. No hidaṃ āvuso.

Kim nu kho āvuso Sāriputta “yaṃ kammaṃ paripakkavedanīyaṃ, taṃ me kammaṃ aparipakkavedanīyaṃ hotū”ti etassa atthāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. No hidaṃ āvuso.

Kim panāvuso Sāriputta “yaṃ kammaṃ aparipakkavedanīyaṃ, taṃ me kammaṃ paripakkavedanīyaṃ hotū”ti etassa atthāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. No hidaṃ āvuso.

Kim nu kho āvuso Sāriputta “yaṃ kammaṃ bahuvedanīyaṃ, taṃ me kammaṃ appavedanīyaṃ hotū”ti etassa atthāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. No hidaṃ āvuso.

Kim panāvuso Sāriputta “yaṃ kammaṃ appavedanīyaṃ, taṃ me kammaṃ bahuvedanīyaṃ hotū”ti etassa atthāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. No hidaṃ āvuso.

Kim nu kho āvuso Sāriputta “yaṃ kammaṃ vedanīyaṃ, taṃ me kammaṃ avedanīyaṃ hotū”ti etassa atthāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. No hidaṃ āvuso.

Kim panāvuso Sāriputta “yaṃ kammaṃ avedanīyaṃ, taṃ me kammaṃ vedanīyaṃ hotū”ti etassa atthāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. No hidaṃ āvuso.

“Kim nu kho āvuso Sāriputta ‘yaṃ kammaṃ diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ, taṃ me kammaṃ samparāyavedanīyaṃ hotū’ti etassa atthāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “no hidaṃ āvuso”ti vadesi.

“Kim panāvuso Sāriputta ‘yaṃ kammaṃ samparāyavedanīyaṃ, taṃ me kammaṃ diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ hotū’ti etassa atthāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “no hidaṃ āvuso”ti vadesi.

“Kiṃ nu kho āvuso Sāriputta ‘yaṃ kammaṃ sukhavedanīyaṃ, taṃ me kammaṃ dukkhavedanīyaṃ hotū’ti etassa atthāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “no hidaṃ āvuso”ti vadesi.

“Kiṃ panāvuso Sāriputta ‘yaṃ kammaṃ dukkhavedanīyaṃ, taṃ me kammaṃ sukhavedanīyaṃ hotū’ti etassa atthāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “no hidaṃ āvuso”ti vadesi.

“Kiṃ nu kho āvuso Sāriputta ‘yaṃ kammaṃ paripakkavedanīyaṃ, taṃ me kammaṃ aparipakkavedanīyaṃ hotū’ti etassa atthāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “no hidaṃ āvuso”ti vadesi.

“Kiṃ panāvuso Sāriputta ‘yaṃ kammaṃ aparipakkavedanīyaṃ, taṃ me kammaṃ paripakkavedanīyaṃ hotū’ti etassa atthāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “no hidaṃ āvuso”ti vadesi.

“Kiṃ nu kho āvuso Sāriputta ‘yaṃ kammaṃ bahuvedanīyaṃ, taṃ me kammaṃ appavedanīyaṃ hotū’ti etassa atthāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “no hidaṃ āvuso”ti vadesi.

“Kiṃ panāvuso Sāriputta ‘yaṃ kammaṃ appavedanīyaṃ, taṃ me kammaṃ bahuvedanīyaṃ hotū’ti etassa atthāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “no hidaṃ āvuso”ti vadesi.

“Kiṃ nu kho āvuso Sāriputta ‘yaṃ kammaṃ vedanīyaṃ, taṃ me kammaṃ avedanīyaṃ hotū’ti etassa atthāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “no hidaṃ āvuso”ti vadesi.

“Kiṃ panāvuso Sāriputta ‘yaṃ kammaṃ avedanīyaṃ, taṃ me kammaṃ vedanīyaṃ hotū’ti etassa atthāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “no hidaṃ āvuso”ti vadesi, atha kimatthaṃ carahāvuso Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti.

Yaṃ khvassa¹ āvuso aññātaṃ adiṭṭhaṃ appattaṃ asacchikataṃ anabhisametaṃ, tassa ñāṇāya dassanāya pattiyaṃ sacchikiriyaṃ abhisamayāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti². (Kiṃ paṇassāvuso

1. Yaṃ kho (Ka)

2. Vussati (Syā)

aññātaṃ adiṭṭhaṃ appattaṃ asacchikataṃ anabhisametaṃ, yassa ñāṇāya dassanāya pattiyā sacchikiriyāya abhisamayāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti.)¹ “idaṃ dukkhaṃ”ti khvassa² āvuso aññātaṃ adiṭṭhaṃ appattaṃ asacchikataṃ anabhisametaṃ, tassa ñāṇāya dassanāya pattiyā sacchikiriyāya abhisamayāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati. “Ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo”ti khvassa āvuso -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodho”ti khvassa āvuso -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti khvassa āvuso aññātaṃ adiṭṭhaṃ appattaṃ asacchikataṃ anabhisametaṃ, tassa ñāṇāya dassanāya pattiyā sacchikiriyāya abhisamayāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati. Idaṃ khvassa³ āvuso aññātaṃ adiṭṭhaṃ appattaṃ asacchikataṃ anabhisametaṃ, tassa⁴ ñāṇāya dassanāya pattiyā sacchikiriyāya abhisamayāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Samiddhisutta

14. * Atha kho āyasmā Samiddhi yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Samiddhiṃ āyasmā Sāriputto etadavoca “kimārammaṇā Samiddhi purisassa saṅkappavitakkā uppajjantī”ti. Nāmarūpārammaṇā bhanteti. Te pana Samiddhi kva nānattaṃ gacchantīti. Dhātūsu bhanteti. Te pana samaddhi kiṃsamudayāti. Phassasamudayā bhanteti. Te pana Samiddhi kiṃsamosaṇāti. Vedanāsamosaṇā bhanteti. Te pana Samiddhi kiṃpamukhāti. Samādhippamukhā bhanteti. Te pana Samiddhi kiṃadhipateyyāti. Satādhipeyyā bhanteti. Te pana Samiddhi kiṃuttarāti. Paññuttarā bhanteti. Te pana Samiddhi kiṃsārāti. Vimuttisārā bhanteti. Te pana Samiddhi kiṃogadhāti. Amatogadhā bhanteti.

“Kimārammaṇā Samiddhi purisassa saṅkappavitakkā uppajjantī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “nāmarūpārammaṇā bhante”ti vadesi. “Te pana Samiddhi kva nānattaṃ gacchantī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “dhātūsu bhante”ti vadesi. “Te pana Samiddhi kiṃsamudayā”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “phassasamudayā

1. () Syā-Ka-potthakesu natthi.

2. Kho yaṃ (Ka)

3. Iti kho yaṃ (Ka)

4. Yassa (?)

* Heṭṭhā 152 piṭṭhepi.

bhante”ti vadesi. “Te pana Samiddhi kiṃsamosaraṇā”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “vedanāsamosaṇā bhante”ti vadesi. “Te pana Samiddhi kiṃpamukhā”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “samādhippamukhā bhante”ti vadesi. “Te pana Samiddhi kiṃadhipateyyā”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “satādhipateyyā bhante”ti vadesi. “Te pana Samiddhi kiṃuttarā”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “paññuttarā bhante”ti vadesi. “Te pana Samiddhi kiṃsārā”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “vimuttisārā bhante”ti vadesi. “Te pana Samiddhi kiṃogadhā”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “amatogadhā bhante”ti vadesi. Sādhū sādhū Samiddhi, sādhū kho tvaṃ Samiddhi puṭṭho¹ puṭṭho vissajjesi, tena ca mā maññīti. . Catuttham.

5. Gaṇḍasutta

15. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gaṇḍo anekavassagaṇiko, tassassu gaṇḍassa nava vaṇamukhāni nava abhedanamukhāni, tato yaṃ kiñci pagghareyya, asuciyeva pagghareyya, duggandhamyeveva pagghareyya, jegucchiyamyeveva² pagghareyya. Yaṃ kiñci pasaveyya, asuciyeva pasaveyya, duggandhamyeveva pasaveyya, jegucchiyamyeveva pasaveyya.

“Gaṇḍo”ti kho bhikkhave imassetam cātumahābhūtikassa³ kāyassa adhivacanam mātāpettikasambhavassa odanakummāsūpacayassa aniccucchādanaparimaddanabhedanavidhamāsanadhammassa. Tassassu gaṇḍassa nava vaṇamukhāni nava abhedanamukhāni. Tato yaṃ kiñci paggharati, asuciyeva paggharati, duggandhamyeveva paggharati, jegucchiyamyeveva paggharati. Yaṃ kiñci pasavati, asuciyeva pasavati, duggandhamyeveva pasavati, jegucchiyamyeveva pasavati. Tasmātiha bhikkhave imasmim kāye nibbindathāti. . Pañcamam.

6. Saññāsutta

16. Navayimā bhikkhave saññā bhāvitā bahulikatā mahapphalā honti mahānisaṃsā amatogadhā amatapariyosānā. Katamā

1. Pañham (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Dhajagucchiyeveva (Ka)

3. Cātumahābhūtikassa (Sī, Syā, I)

nava? Asubhasaññā maraṇasaññā āhāre paṭikūlasaññā¹ sabbaloke anabhiratasaññā² aniccaaññā anicce dukkhasaññā dukkhe anattasaññā pahānasaññā virāgasaññā. Imā kho bhikkhave nava saññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahapphalā honti mahānisaṃsā amatogadhā amatapariyosānāti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Kulasutta

17. Navahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgataṃ kulaṃ anupagantvā vā nālaṃ upagantum, upagantvā vā nālaṃ nisīditum. Katamehi navahi? Na manāpena paccuṭṭhenti, na manāpena abhivādenti, na manāpena āsanaṃ denti, santamassa pariguhanti, bahukampi thokaṃ denti, paṇītampi lūkhaṃ denti, asakkaccaṃ denti no sakkaccaṃ, na upanīṣidanti dhammassavanāya, bhāsitamassa na sussūsanti. Imehi kho bhikkhave navahaṅgehi samannāgataṃ kulaṃ anupagantvā vā nālaṃ upagantum, upagantvā vā nālaṃ nisīditum.

Navahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgataṃ kulaṃ anupagantvā vā alaṃ upagantum, upagantvā vā alaṃ nisīditum. Katamehi navahi? Manāpena paccuṭṭhenti, manāpena abhivādenti, manāpena āsanaṃ denti, santamassa na pariguhanti, bahukampi bahukaṃ denti, paṇītampi paṇītaṃ denti, sakkaccaṃ denti no asakkaccaṃ, upanīṣidanti dhammassavanāya, bhāsitamassa sussūsanti. Imehi kho bhikkhave navahaṅgehi samannāgataṃ kulaṃ anupagantvā vā alaṃ upagantum, upagantvā vā alaṃ nisīditum. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Navaṅguposathasutta

18. Navahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato uposatho upavuttho mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso mahājutiko mahāvippahāro. Kathaṃ upavuttho ca bhikkhave navahaṅgehi samannāgato uposatho mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso mahājutiko mahāvippahāro, idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhabhi “yāvajīvaṃ arahanto pāṇātipātā pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā nihitadaṇḍā nihiṭasatthā

1. Paṭikkūlasaññā (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Anabhiratisaññā (Ka) Am 2. 126 piṭṭhepi.

lajjī dayāpannā sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampino viharanti, ahampajja imaṅca rattiṃ imaṅca divasaṃ pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho laj्जि dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharāmi.

Imināpaṅgena¹ arahataṃ anukaromi, uposatho ca me upavuttho bhavissati”ti. Iminā paṭhamena aṅgena samannāgato hoti -pa-.

“Yāvajjivaṃ arahanto uccāsayanamahāsayanāṃ pahāya uccāsayanamahāsayanā paṭiviratā nīcaseyyaṃ kappenti maṅcake vā tiṇasanthārake vā, ahampajja imaṅca rattiṃ imaṅca divasaṃ uccāsayanamahāsayanāṃ pahāya uccāsayanamahāsayanā paṭivirato nīcaseyyaṃ kappemi maṅcake vā tiṇasanthārake vā. Imināpaṅgena arahataṃ anukaromi, uposatho ca me upavuttho bhavissati”ti. Iminā aṭṭhamena aṅgena samannāgato hoti.

Mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catutthaṃ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena² pharitvā viharati. Iminā navamena aṅgena samannāgato hoti. Evaṃ upavuttho kho bhikkhave navahaṅgehi samannāgato uposatho mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso mahājutiko mahāvipphāroti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Devatāsutta

19. Imaṅca bhikkhave rattiṃ sambahulā devatā abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho bhikkhave tā devatā maṃ etadavocum
“upasaṅkamimsu no bhante pubbe manussabhūtānaṃ pabbajitā agārāni, te mayā bhante paccuṭṭhimha, no ca kho abhivādimha, tā mayā bhante aparipuṇṇakammantā vippaṭisāriniyo paccānutāpiniyo hīnaṃ kāyaṃ upapannā”ti.

1. Imināpi aṅgena (Ka-Sī)

2. Abyāpajjena (Ka), abyābajjena (?)

Aparāpi maṃ bhikkhave sambahulā devatā upasaṅkamitvā etadavocum
 “upasaṅkamim̐su no bhante pubbe manussabhūtānaṃ pabbajitā agārāni, te
 mayaṃ bhante paccuṭṭhimha abhivādimha¹, no ca tesaṃ āsanaṃ adamha, tā
 mayaṃ bhante aparipuṇṇakammantā vipphaṇṇisāriniyo paccānutāpiniyo hīnaṃ
 kāyaṃ upapannā”ti.

Aparāpi maṃ bhikkhave sambahulā devatā upasaṅkamitvā etadavocum
 “upasaṅkamim̐su no bhante pubbe manussabhūtānaṃ pabbajitā agārāni, te
 mayaṃ bhante paccuṭṭhimha abhivādimha¹, āsanaṃ² adamha, no ca kho
 yathāsatti yathābalaṃ saṃvibhajimha -pa- yathāsatti yathābalaṃ³
 saṃvibhajimha, no ca kho upanissīdimha dhammassavanāya -pa-
 upanissīdimha⁴ dhammassavanāya, no ca kho
 ohitasotā dhammaṃ suṇimha -pa- ohitasotā ca dhammaṃ suṇimha, no ca
 kho sutvā dhammaṃ dhārayimha -pa- sutvā ca dhammaṃ dhārayimha, no
 ca kho dhātānaṃ dhammānaṃ atthaṃ upaparikkhimha -pa- dhātānaṃ
 dhammānaṃ atthaṃ upaparikkhimha, no ca kho atthamaññāya
 dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammaṃ paṭipajjimha. Tā mayaṃ bhante
 aparipuṇṇakammantā vipphaṇṇisāriniyo paccānutāpiniyo hīnaṃ kāyaṃ
 upapannā”ti.

Aparāpi maṃ bhikkhave sambahulā devatā upasaṅkamitvā etadavocum
 “upasaṅkamim̐su no bhante pubbe manussabhūtānaṃ pabbajitā agārāni, te
 mayaṃ bhante paccuṭṭhimha abhivādimha¹, āsanaṃ² adamha, yathāsatti
 yathābalaṃ³ saṃvibhajimha, upanissīdimha⁴ dhammassavanāya, ohitasotā ca
 dhammaṃ suṇimha, sutvā ca dhammaṃ dhārayimha, dhātānaṃ
 dhammānaṃ atthaṃ upaparikkhimha, atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya
 dhammānudhammaṃ⁵ paṭipajjimha. Tā mayaṃ bhante paripuṇṇakammantā
 avipphaṇṇisāriniyo apaccānutāpiniyo paṇītaṃ kāyaṃ upapannā”ti. Etāni
 bhikkhave rukkhamaṇi, etāni suññāgārāni, jhāyatha bhikkhave mā
 pamādattha, mā pacchā vipphaṇṇisārino ahuvattha seyyathāpi tā purimikā
 devatāti. . Navamaṃ.

1. Paccuṭṭhimha ca abhivādimha ca (Syā)

2. Āsanaṃ (Sī, Syā)

3. Yathābalaṃ ca (?)

4. Upanissīdimha ca (Syā)

5. Dhammānudhammaṃ (?)

10. Velāmasutta

20. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

Api nu te gahapati kule dānaṃ dīyatīti. Dīyati me bhante kule dānaṃ, taṅca kho lūkhaṃ kaṇājakam biḷaṅgadutiyaṃti. Lūkhañcepi¹ gahapati dānaṃ deti paṇītaṃ vā, taṅca asakkaccaṃ deti, acittikatvā² deti, asahatthā deti, apaviddham³ deti, anāgamanadiṭṭhiko deti. Yattha yattha tassa tassa dānassa vipāko nibbattati, na uḷārāya bhattabhogāya cittaṃ namati, na uḷārāya vatthabhogāya cittaṃ namati, na uḷārāya yānabhogāya cittaṃ namati, na uḷāresu pañcasu kāmaguṇesu bhogāya cittaṃ namati. Yepissa te honti “puttā”ti vā “dārā”ti vā “dāsā”ti vā “pessā”ti vā “kammakarā”ti vā, tepi na sussūsanti, na sotaṃ odahanti na aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Evaṃ hetam⁴ gahapati hoti asakkaccaṃ katānaṃ kammānaṃ vipāko.

Lūkhañcepi gahapati dānaṃ deti paṇītaṃ vā, taṅca sakkaccaṃ deti, cittikatvā deti, sahatthā deti, anapaviddham deti, āgamanadiṭṭhiko deti. Yattha yattha tassa tassa dānassa vipāko nibbattati, uḷārāya bhattabhogāya cittaṃ namati, uḷārāya vatthabhogāya cittaṃ namati, uḷārāya yānabhogāya cittaṃ namati, uḷāresu pañcasu kāmaguṇesu bhogāya cittaṃ namati. Yepissa te honti “puttā”ti vā “dārā”ti vā “dāsā”ti vā “pessā”ti vā “kammakarā”ti vā, tepi sussūsanti, sotaṃ odahanti, aññā cittaṃ upaṭṭhapenti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Evaṃ hetam gahapati hoti sakkaccaṃ katānaṃ kammānaṃ vipāko.

Bhūtapubbaṃ gahapati Velāmo nāma brāhmaṇo ahosi, so evarūpaṃ dānaṃ adāsi mahādānaṃ. Caturāsīti suvaṇṇapātisahassāni adāsi

1. Lūkhaṃ vāpi (Syā), lūkhañcāpi (Ka)

2. Acittim katvā (Ka), apacittim katvā (Syā), acittikatvā (I)

3. Apaviṭṭham (Syā)

4. Evañcetaṃ (Syā, Ka)

rūpiyapūrāṇi, caturāsīti rūpiyapātisahassāṇi adāsi suvaṇṇapūrāṇi, caturāsīti kaṁsapātisahassāṇi adāsi hiraṇṇapūrāṇi, caturāsīti hatthisahassāṇi adāsi sovaṇṇālaṅkāraṇi sovaṇṇadhajāṇi hemajālappaṭicchannāṇi¹, caturāsīti rathasahassāṇi adāsi sīhacammaaparivārāṇi byagghacammaaparivārāṇi dīpicammaaparivārāṇi paṇḍukambalaparivārāṇi sovaṇṇālaṅkāraṇi sovaṇṇadhajāṇi hemajālappaṭicchannāṇi, caturāsīti dhenusahassāṇi adāsi dukūlasandhanāṇi² kaṁsūpadhāraṇāṇi, caturāsīti kaṇṇāsahassāṇi adāsi āmuttamaṇikuṇḍalāyo³, caturāsīti pallaṅkasahassāṇi adāsi gonakatthatāṇi paṭikatthatāṇi paṭalikatthatāṇi kadalmigapavarapaccattharaṇāṇi sa-uttaracchadāṇi ubhatolohitakūpadhānāṇi. Caturāsīti vatthakoṭisahassāṇi adāsi khomasukhumānaṁ koseyyasukhumānaṁ kambalasukhumānaṁ kappāsikasukhumānaṁ, ko pana vādo annassa pānassa khajjassa bhojjassa leyyassa peyyassa, najjo maññe vissandanti⁴.

Siyā kho pana te gahapati evamassa “añño nūna tena samayena Velāmo brāhmaṇo ahosi, so⁵ taṁ dānaṁ adāsi mahādānaṁ”ti. Na kho panetaṁ gahapati evaṁ diṭṭhabbaṁ. Ahaṁ tena samayena Velāmo brāhmaṇo ahosiṁ, ahaṁ taṁ dānaṁ adāsiṁ mahādānaṁ. Tasmīṁ kho pana gahapati dāne na koci dakkhiṇeyyo ahosi, na taṁ koci dakkhiṇaṁ visodheti.

Yaṁ gahapati Velāmo brāhmaṇo dānaṁ adāsi mahādānaṁ, yo cekaṁ diṭṭhisampannaṁ bhojeyya, idaṁ tato mahapphalataraṁ.

()⁶ Yo ca sataṁ diṭṭhisampannānaṁ bhojeyya, yo cekaṁ sakadāgāmīṁ bhojeyya, idaṁ tato mahapphalataraṁ.

()⁶ Yo ca sataṁ sakadāgāmīnaṁ bhojeyya, yo cekaṁ anāgāmīṁ bhojeyya -pa-. Yo ca sataṁ anāgāmīnaṁ bhojeyya, yo

1. Hemajālasañchannāṇi (Sī, I)

2. Dukūlasandassanāṇi (Sī), dukūlasaṇṭhanāṇi (Syā), dukūlasanthānāṇi (I), duhasandanāṇi (Dī 2. 153), dukūlasandanāṇi (Tattha pāṭhantaraṁ)

3. Āmukkamaṇikuṇḍalāyo (?)

4. Vissandati (Sī, I)

5. Yo (?)

6. (Yaṁca gahapati Velāmo brāhmaṇo dānaṁ adāsi mahādānaṁ) (Sī, I)

cekaṃ arahantaṃ bhojeyya -pa-. Yo ca sataṃ arahantānaṃ bhojeyya, yo cekaṃ Paccekabuddhaṃ bhojeyya -pa-. Yo ca sataṃ Paccekabuddhānaṃ bhojeyya, yo ca Tathāgataṃ Arahantaṃ Sammāsambuddhaṃ bhojeyya -pa-. Yo ca Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ bhojeyya -pa-. Yo ca cātuddisaṃ saṅghaṃ uddissa vihāraṃ kāraṇeyya -pa-. Yo ca pasannacitto Buddhaṅca dhammaṅca saṅghaṅca saraṇaṃ gaccheyya -pa-. Yo ca pasannacitto sikkhāpadāni samādiyeyya pāṇātipātā veramaṇiṃ, adinnādānā veramaṇiṃ, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiṃ, musāvādā veramaṇiṃ, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇiṃ. Yo ca antamaso gandhohanamattampi¹ mettacittaṃ bhāveyya. ()² Idaṃ tato mahapphalataraṃ.

Yaṅca gahapati Velāmo brāhmaṇo dānaṃ adāsi mahādānaṃ, yo cekaṃ diṭṭhisampannaṃ bhojeyya, yo ca sataṃ diṭṭhisampannānaṃ bhojeyya, yo cekaṃ sakadāgāmiṃ bhojeyya, yo ca sataṃ sakadāgāmīnaṃ bhojeyya, yo cekaṃ anāgāmiṃ bhojeyya, yo ca sataṃ anāgāmīnaṃ bhojeyya, yo cekaṃ arahantaṃ bhojeyya, yo ca sataṃ arahantānaṃ bhojeyya, yo cekaṃ Paccekabuddhaṃ bhojeyya, yo ca sataṃ Paccekabuddhānaṃ bhojeyya, yo ca Tathāgataṃ Arahantaṃ Sammāsambuddhaṃ bhojeyya, yo ca Buddhappamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ bhojeyya, yo ca cātuddisaṃ saṅghaṃ uddissa vihāraṃ kāraṇeyya. Yo ca pasannacitto Buddhaṅca dhammaṅca saṅghaṅca saraṇaṃ gaccheyya, yo ca pasannacitto sikkhāpadāni samādiyeyya pāṇātipātā veramaṇiṃ -pa- surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇiṃ, yo ca antamaso gandhohanamattampi mettacittaṃ bhāveyya, yo ca accharāsaṅghātamattampi aniccasaññaṃ bhāveyya, idaṃ tato mahapphalataranti. . Dasamaṃ.

Sihanādavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Nādo Sa-upādiseso ca, Koṭṭhikena Samiddhinā.

Gaṇḍasañña Kulaṃ Mettā, Devatā Velāmena cāti.

1. Gandhūhanamattampi (Sī), gaddūhanamattampi (Syā, I) Ma 3. 167 piṭṭhe ca.

2. (Yo ca accharāsaṅghātamattampi aniccasaññaṃ bhāveyya) (Ka)

3. Sattāvāsavagga

1. Tiṭṭhānasutta

21. Tīhi bhikkhave ṭhānehi Uttarakurukā manussā deve ca Tāvatiṃse adhiggaṇhanti Jambudīpake ca manusse. Katamehi tīhi? Amamā apariggahā niyatāyukā visesaguṇā¹. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi ṭhānehi Uttarakurukā manussā deve ca Tāvatiṃse adhiggaṇhanti Jambudīpake ca manusse.

Tīhi bhikkhave ṭhānehi devā Tāvatiṃsā Uttarakuruke ca manusse adhiggaṇhanti Jambudīpake ca manusse. Katamehi tīhi? Dibbena āyuna dibbena vaṇṇena dibbena sukhena. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi ṭhānehi devā Tāvatiṃsā Uttarakuruke ca manusse adhiggaṇhanti Jambudīpake ca manusse.

* Tīhi bhikkhave ṭhānehi Jambudīpakā manussā Uttarakurake ca manusse adhiggaṇhanti deve ca Tāvatiṃse. Katamehi tīhi? Sūrā satimanto idha brahmacariyavāso. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi ṭhānehi Jambudīpakā manussā Uttarakuruke ca manusse adhiggaṇhanti deve ca Tāvatiṃseti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Assakhaḷuṅkasutta

22. + Tayo ca bhikkhave assakhaḷuṅke desessāmi tayo ca purisakhaḷuṅke tayo ca assaparasse² tayo ca purisaparasse³ tayo ca bhadde assājānīye tayo ca bhadde purisājānīye, taṃ suṇātha.

Katame ca bhikkhave tayo assakhaḷuṅkā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco assakhaḷuṅko javasampanno hoti, na vaṇṇasampanno na ārohapariṇāhasampanno. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco assakhaḷuṅko javasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca, na ārohapariṇāhasampanno. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco assakhaḷuṅko javasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo assakhaḷuṅkā.

1. Visessabhuno (Sī, Syā, I)

* Abhi 4. 84 piṭṭhepi.

+ Am 1. 291 piṭṭhepi.

2. Assasadasse (Sī, Syā, I) Am 1. 292 piṭṭhepi.

3. Purisasadasse (Sī, Syā, I)

Katame ca bhikkhave tayo purisakhaḷuṅkā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco purisakhaḷuṅko javasampanno hoti, na vaṇṇasampanno na ārohapariṇāhasampanno. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco purisakhaḷuṅko javasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca, na ārohapariṇāhasampanno. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco purisakhaḷuṅko javasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca, ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave purisakhaḷuṅko javasampanno hoti na vaṇṇasampanno na ārohapariṇāhasampanno? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirodho”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “ayaṃ dukkhanirogominī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idamassa javasmiṃ vadāmi. Abhidhamme kho pana abhivinaye pañhaṃ puṭṭho saṃsādeti¹ no vissajjeti, idamassa na vaṇṇasmiṃ vadāmi. Na kho pana lābhī hoti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ, idamassa na ārohapariṇāhasmiṃ vadāmi. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave purisakhaḷuṅko javasampanno hoti, na vaṇṇasampanno na ārohapariṇāhasampanno.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave purisakhaḷuṅko javasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca, na ārohapariṇāhasampanno? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idamassa javasmiṃ vadāmi. Abhidhamme kho pana abhivinaye pañhaṃ puṭṭho vissajjeti no saṃsādeti, idamassa vaṇṇasmiṃ vadāmi. Na kho pana lābhī hoti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ, idamassa na ārohapariṇāhasmiṃ vadāmi. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave purisakhaḷuṅko javasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca, na ārohapariṇāhasampanno.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave purisakhaḷuṅko javasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu “idaṃ dukkhan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti -pa- “ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idamassa javasmiṃ vadāmi. Abhidhamme kho pana abhivinaye pañhaṃ puṭṭho vissajjeti, no saṃsādeti, idamassa vaṇṇasmiṃ vadāmi. Lābhī kho

1. Saṃsāreti (Ka) Am 1. 292 piṭṭhādīsupi.

pana hoti, cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsana gilānapaccaya bhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ, idamassa ārohapariṇāhasmiṃ vadāmi. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave purisakhaḷuṅko javasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo purisakhaḷuṅkā.

Katame ca bhikkhave tayo assaparassā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco assaparasso -pa- javasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo assaparassā.

Katame ca bhikkhave tayo purisaparassā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco purisaparasso -pa- javasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave purisaparasso -pa- javasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā, idamassa javasmiṃ vadāmi. Abhidhamme kho pana abhivinaye pañhaṃ puṭṭho vissajjeti, no saṃsādeti, idamassa vaṇṇasmiṃ vadāmi. Lābhī kho pana hoti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ, idamassa ārohapariṇāhasmiṃ vadāmi. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave purisaparasso javasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo purisaparassā.

Katame ca bhikkhave tayo bhaddā assājānīyā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco bhaddo assājānīyo -pa- javasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo bhaddā assājānīyā.

Katame ca bhikkhave tayo bhaddā purisājānīyā? Idha bhikkhave ekacco bhaddo purisājānīyo -pa- javasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhaddo purisājānīyo -pa- javasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ

abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, idamassa javasmim vadāmi. Abhidhamme kho pana abhivinaye pañham puṭṭho vissajjeti, no saṁsādeti, idamassa vaṇṇasmim vadāmi. Lābhī kho pana hoti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsana-gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṁ, idamassa ārohapariṇāhasmim vadāmi. Evaṁ kho bhikkhave bhaddo purisājānīyo javasampanno ca hoti vaṇṇasampanno ca ārohapariṇāhasampanno ca. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo bhaddā purisājānīyāti. . Dutiyam.

3. Taṇhāmūlakasutta

23. * Nava bhikkhave taṇhāmūlake dhamme desessāmi, taṁ suṇātha. Katame ca bhikkhave nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā? Taṇham paṭicca pariyesanā, pariyesanaṁ paṭicca lābho, lābham paṭicca vinicchayo, vinicchayaṁ paṭicca chandarāgo, chandarāgaṁ paṭicca ajjhosānaṁ, ajjhosānaṁ paṭicca pariggaho, pariggahaṁ paṭicca macchariyaṁ, macchariyaṁ paṭicca ārakkho, ārakkhādhikaraṇaṁ daṇḍādānaṁ satthādānaṁ kalaha viggaha vivāda tuvaṁtuvatṁ pesuñña musāvādā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti. Ime kho bhikkhave nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammāti. . Tatiyam.

4. Sattāvāsasutta

24. + Navayime bhikkhave sattāvāsā. Katame nava? Santi bhikkhave sattā nānattakāyā nānattasaññino, seyyathāpi manussā ekacce ca devā ekacce ca vinipātikā. Ayaṁ paṭhamo sattāvāso.

Santi bhikkhave sattā nānattakāyā ekattasaññino, seyyathāpi devā brahmakāyikā paṭhamābhiniḍḍatā. Ayaṁ dutiyo sattāvāso.

Santi bhikkhave sattā ekattakāyā nānattasaññino, seyyathāpi devā ābhassarā. Ayaṁ tatiyo sattāvāso.

Santi bhikkhave sattā ekattakāyā ekattasaññino, seyyathāpi devā subhakiṇhā. Ayaṁ catuttho sattāvāso.

Santi bhikkhave sattā asaññino appaṭisaṁvedino, seyyathāpi devā asaññasattā. Ayaṁ pañcavo sattāvāso.

* Dī 2. 50 piṭṭhepi.

+ Dī 3. 218 piṭṭhepi.

Santi bhikkhave sattā sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā
paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto
ākāso”ti ākāsānañcāyatanupagā. Ayaṃ chaṭṭho sattāvāso.

Santi bhikkhave sattā sabbaso ākāsānañcāyatanam samatikkamma
“anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇañcāyatanupagā. Ayaṃ sattamo sattāvāso.

Santi bhikkhave sattā sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanam samatikkamma
“natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanupagā. Ayaṃ aṭṭhamo sattāvāso.

Santi bhikkhave sattā sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma
nevasaññānāsaññāyatanupagā. Ayaṃ navamo sattāvāso. Ime kho bhikkhave
nava sattāvāsāti. . Catuttham.

5. Paññāsutta

25. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno paññāya cittaṃ supericitaṃ hoti,
tassetam bhikkhave bhikkhuno kallaṃ vacanāya “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ
brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāmī”ti.

Kathaṃca bhikkhave bhikkhuno paññāya cittaṃ supericitaṃ hoti,
“vītarāgaṃ me cittaṃ”ti paññāya cittaṃ supericitaṃ hoti. “Vītadosaṃ me
cittaṃ”ti paññāya cittaṃ supericitaṃ hoti. “Vītamohaṃ me cittaṃ”ti paññāya
cittaṃ supericitaṃ hoti. “Asarāgadhammaṃ me cittaṃ”ti paññāya cittaṃ
supericitaṃ hoti. “Asadosadhammaṃ me cittaṃ”ti paññāya cittaṃ
supericitaṃ hoti. Asamohadhammaṃ me cittaṃ”ti paññāya cittaṃ
supericitaṃ hoti. “Anāvattidhammaṃ me cittaṃ kāmabhavāyā”ti paññāya
cittaṃ supericitaṃ hoti. “Anāvattidhammaṃ me cittaṃ rūpabhavāyā”ti
paññāya cittaṃ supericitaṃ hoti. “Anāvattidhammaṃ me cittaṃ
arūpabhavāyā”ti paññāya cittaṃ supericitaṃ hoti. Yato kho bhikkhave
bhikkhuno paññāya cittaṃ supericitaṃ hoti, tassetam bhikkhave bhikkhuno
kallaṃ vacanāya “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ,
nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāmī”ti. . Pañcamam.

6. Silāyūpasutta

26. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Candikāputto Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane kalandakanivāpe. Tatra kho āyasmā Candikāputto bhikkhū āmantesi ()¹ “Devadatto āvuso bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ deseti. Yato kho āvuso bhikkhuno cetasā citaṃ hoti. Tassetam bhikkhuno kallaṃ veyyākaraṇāya ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī’ti”.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Candikāputtaṃ etadavoca “na kho āvuso Candikāputta Devadatto bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ deseti, yato kho āvuso bhikkhuno cetasā citaṃ hoti, tassetam bhikkhuno kallaṃ veyyākaraṇāya ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī’ti. Evañca kho āvuso Candikāputta Devadatto bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseti. Yato kho āvuso bhikkhuno cetasā cittaṃ suparicitaṃ hoti, tassetam bhikkhuno kallaṃ veyyākaraṇāya ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī’ti”.

Dutiyampi kho āyasmā Candikāputto bhikkhū āmantesi “Devadatto āvuso bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ deseti. Yato kho āvuso bhikkhuno cetasā citaṃ hoti, tassetam bhikkhuno kallaṃ veyyākaraṇāya ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī’ti”. Dutiyampi kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Candikāputtaṃ etadavoca “na kho āvuso Candikāputta Devadatto bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ deseti. Yato kho āvuso bhikkhuno cetasā citaṃ hoti, tassetam bhikkhuno kallaṃ veyyākaraṇāya ‘khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī’ti. Evañca kho āvuso candikāputta Devadatto bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseti. Yato kho āvuso bhikkhuno cetasā cittaṃ suparicitaṃ hoti, tassetam bhikkhuno kallaṃ veyyākaraṇāya ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī’ti”.

1. (Āvuso -pa- etadavoca) (Sī)

Tatiyampi kho āyasmā Candikāputto bhikkhū āmantesi “Devadatto āvuso bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ deseti. Yato kho āvuso bhikkhuno cetasā citaṃ hoti, tassetam bhikkhuno kallaṃ veyyākaraṇāya ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī’ti”. Tatiyampi kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Candikāputtaṃ etadavoca “na kho āvuso Candikāputta Devadatto bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ deseti. Yato kho āvuso bhikkhuno cetasā citaṃ hoti, tassetam bhikkhuno kallaṃ veyyākaraṇāya ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī’ti. Evañca kho āvuso Candikāputta Devadatto bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ deseti. Yato kho āvuso bhikkhuno cetasā cittaṃ suparicitaṃ hoti, tassetam bhikkhuno kallaṃ veyyākaraṇāya ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī’ti”.

Kathañca āvuso bhikkhuno cetasā cittaṃ suparicitaṃ hoti, “vītarāgaṃ me cittaṃ”ti cetasā cittaṃ suparicitaṃ hoti. “Vītadosaṃ me cittaṃ”ti cetasā cittaṃ suparicitaṃ hoti. “Vītamohaṃ me cittaṃ”ti cetasā cittaṃ suparicitaṃ hoti. “Asarāgadhammaṃ me cittaṃ”ti cetasā cittaṃ suparicitaṃ hoti. “Asadosadhammaṃ me cittaṃ”ti cetasā cittaṃ suparicitaṃ hoti. “Asamohadhammaṃ me cittaṃ”ti cetasā cittaṃ suparicitaṃ hoti. “Anāvattidhammaṃ me cittaṃ kāmabhavāyā”ti cetasā cittaṃ suparicitaṃ hoti. Anāvattidhammaṃ me cittaṃ rūpabhavāyā”ti cetasā cittaṃ suparicitaṃ hoti. “Anāvattidhammaṃ me cittaṃ arūpabhavāyā”ti cetasā cittaṃ suparicitaṃ hoti. Evaṃ sammā vimuttacittassa kho āvuso bhikkhuno bhusā cepi cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā cakkhussa āpāthaṃ āgacchanti, nevassa cittaṃ pariyādiyanti, amissīkatamevassa cittaṃ hoti ñhitaṃ āneñjappattaṃ, vayaṃ cassānupassati.

Seyyathāpi āvuso silāyūpo soḷasakukkuko, tassassu aṭṭha kukkū heṭṭhā nemaṅgaṃ aṭṭha kukkū upari nemassa. Atha puratthimāya cepi disāya āgaccheyya bhusā vātavutṭhi, neva naṃ saṅkameyya na sampavedheyya. Atha pacchimāya. atha uttarāya. Atha dakkhiṇāya cepi

disāya āgaccheyya bhusā vātavuṭṭhi, neva naṃ saṅkampeyya na sampavedheyya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Gambhīrattā āvuso nemassa sunikhātattā silāyūpassa. Evamevaṃ kho āvuso sammā vimuttacittassa bhikkhuno bhusā cepi cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā cakkhussa āpāthaṃ āgacchanti, nevassa cittaṃ pariyādiyanti, amissīkatamevassa cittaṃ hoti ṭhitaṃ āneñjappattaṃ, vayaṃ cassānupassati.

Bhusā cepi sotaviññeyyā saddā. Ghānaviññeyyā gandhā. Jivhāviññeyyā rasā. Kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā. Manoviññeyyā dhammā manassa āpāthaṃ āgacchanti, nevassa cittaṃ pariyādiyanti, amissīkatamevassa cittaṃ hoti ṭhitaṃ āneñjappattaṃ, vayaṃ cassānupassatīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhamaverasutta

27. * Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

Yato kho gahapati ariyasāvakassa pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti, catūhi ca sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti. So ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya “khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayani khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti.

Katamāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti? Yaṃ gahapati pāṇātipātī pāṇātipātapaccayā diṭṭhadhammikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, samparāyikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, pāṇātipātā paṭivirato neva diṭṭhadhammikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, na samparāyikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, na cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Pāṇātipātā paṭiviratassa evaṃ taṃ bhayaṃ veraṃ vūpasantaṃ hoti.

Yaṃ gahapati adinnādāyī -pa- kāmesumicchācārī. Musāvādī. Surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhāyī surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānapaccayā diṭṭhadhammikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, samparāyikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, cetasikampi dukkhaṃ

* Upari 404; Saṃ 3. 338 piṭṭhepi.

domanassam paṭisamvedeti, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato neva diṭṭhadhammikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, na samparāyikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, na cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassam paṭisamvedeti. Surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭiviratassa evaṃ taṃ bhayaṃ veraṃ vūpasantaṃ hoti. Imāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti.

Katamehi catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti? Idha gahapati ariyasāvako Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti “itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti.

Dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti “svākkhāto Bhagavatā Dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhi”ti.

Samghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti “suppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṃgho, ujuppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṃgho, ñāyappaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṃgho, sāmīcippaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṃgho, yadidaṃ cattāri purisayugāni aṭṭha purisapuggalā esa Bhagavato sāvakasaṃgho āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassā”ti.

Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi acchiddehi asabalehi akammāsehi bhujissehi viññuppasatthehi aparāmaṭṭhehi samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti.

Yato kho gahapati ariyasāvakassa imāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti, imehi ca catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti. So ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya “khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayoṇi khīṇapettivisaṃyogo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyaverasutta

28. * Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti, catūhi ca sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti. So ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya “khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayoni khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti.

Katamāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti? Yaṃ bhikkhave pāṇātipatī pāṇātipātapaccayā diṭṭhadhammikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, samparāyikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Pāṇātipātā paṭivirato -pa- evaṃ taṃ bhayaṃ veraṃ vūpasantaṃ hoti.

Yaṃ bhikkhave adinnādāyī -pa- surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhāyī surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānapaccayā diṭṭhadhammikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, samparāyikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato neva diṭṭhadhammikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, na samparāyikampi bhayaṃ veraṃ pasavati, na cetasikampi dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti. Surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭiviratassa evaṃ taṃ bhayaṃ veraṃ vūpasantaṃ hoti. Imāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti.

Katamehi catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti? Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti “itipi so Bhagavā -pa- Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti. Dhamme -pa-. Saṃghe. Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi acchiddehi asabalehi akammāsehi bhujissehi viññuppasatthehi aparāmaṭṭhehi samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti, imehi ca catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti. So ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya “khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayoni khīṇapettivisayo

khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto, sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Āghātavatthusutta

29. * Navayimāni bhikkhave āghātavatthūni. Katamāni nava? “Anattham me acarī”ti āghātaṃ bandhati, “anattham me caratī”ti āghātaṃ bandhati, “anattham me carissatī”ti āghātaṃ bandhati, “piyassa me manāpassa anattham acarī”ti -pa- anattham caratī”ti -pa- anattham carissatī”ti āghātaṃ bandhati, “appiyassa me amanāpassa attham acarī”ti -pa- attham caratī”ti -pa- attham carissatī”ti āghātaṃ bandhati. Imāni kho bhikkhave nava āghātavatthūnīti. . Navamam.

10. Āghātaṭṭhavinayasutta

30. + Navayime bhikkhave āghātaṭṭhavinayā. Katame nava? “Anattham me acarī¹, taṃ kutettha labbhā”ti āghātaṃ ṭṭhavineti, “anattham me caratī, taṃ kutettha labbhā”ti āghātaṃ ṭṭhavineti, “anattham me carissatī, taṃ kutettha labbhā”ti āghātaṃ ṭṭhavineti, piyassa me manāpassa anattham acarī -pa- anattham caratī -pa- anattham carissatī, taṃ kutettha labbhā”ti āghātaṃ ṭṭhavineti, “appiyassa me amanāpassa attham acarī -pa- attham caratī -pa- attham carissatī, taṃ kutettha labbhā”ti āghātaṃ ṭṭhavineti. Ime kho bhikkhave nava āghātaṭṭhavinayāti. . Dasamam.

11. Anupubbanirodhasutta

31. Navayime bhikkhave anupubbanirodhā, katame nava? Paṭhamam jhānam samāpannassa kāmasaññā² niruddhā hoti, dutiyam jhānam samāpannassa vitakkavicārā niruddhā hoti, tatiyam jhānam samāpannassa pīti niruddhā hoti, catuttham jhānam samāpannassa assāsapassāsā niruddhā hoti, ākāsaññāyatanam samāpannassa rūpasaññā niruddhā hoti, viññāṇaññāyatanam samāpannassa ākāsaññāyatanasaññā niruddhā hoti, ākiñcaññāyatanam

* Abhi 2. 403; Dī 3. 218, upari 375 piṭṭhesupī.

3. Acirīti (Syā), evam caritī, carissatī” padesupī.

+ Dī 3. 218, 255 piṭṭhesu.

2. Āmissasaññā (Syā)

samāpannassa viññāṇaṇcāyatanasaññā niruddhā hoti,
nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samāpannassa ākiñcaṇṇāyatanasaññā niruddhā
hoti, saññāvedayitanirodham samāpannassa saññā ca vedanā ca niruddhā
honti. Ime kho bhikkhave nava anupubbanirodhāti * . . Ekādasamam.

Sattāvāsavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānam

Tiṭṭhānam Khaḷuṅko Taṇhā, Sattapaññā Silāyupo.
Dve Verā dve Āghātāni, Anupubbanirodhena cāti.

4. Mahāvagga

1. Anupubbavīhārasutta

32. * Navayime bhikkhave anupubbavīhārā. Katame nava?¹ Paṭhamam
jhānam duttiyam jhānam tatiyam jhānam catuttham jhānam
ākāsānañcāyatanam viññāṇaṇcāyatanam ākiñcaṇṇāyatanam
nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam saññāvedayitanirodho. Ime kho bhikkhave nava
anupubbavīhārāti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Anupubbavīhārasamāpattisutta

33. Navayimā bhikkhave² anupubbavīhārasamāpattiyo desessāmi, tam
suṇātha -pa-. Katamā ca bhikkhave nava anupubbavīhārasamāpattiyo?
Yattha kāmā nirujjhanti, ye ca kāme nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti, addhā
te āyasmanto nicchātā nibbutā tiṇṇā pāraṅgatā tadanṅenāti vadāmi. “Kattha
kāmā nirujjhanti, ke ca kāme nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti, ahametaṃ na
jānāmi, ahametaṃ na passāmi”ti iti yo evam vadeyya, so evamassa vacanīyo
“idhāvuso bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi
savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukham paṭhamam jhānam

1. Ettha Sī-I-potthakesu “idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi”ti-ādinā vitthārena
pāṭṭho dissati.

2. Nava bhikkhave (?)

* Dī 3. 221, 254 piṭṭhesupi.

upasampajja viharati, ettha kāmā nirujjhanti, te ca kāme nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti”ti. Addhā bhikkhave asaṭho amāyāvī “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinandeyya anumodeyya, “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā namassamāno pañjaliko payirupāseyya.

Yattha vitakkavicārā nirujjhanti, ye ca vitakkavicāre nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti, addhā te āyasmanto nicchātā nibbutā tiṇṇā pāraṅgatā tadaṅgenāti vadāmi. “Kattha vitakkavicārā nirujjhanti, ke ca vitakkavicāre nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti, ahametaṃ na jānāmi ahametaṃ na passāmi”ti iti yo evaṃ vadeyya, so evamassa vacanīyo “idhāvuso bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā -pa- dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ettha vitakkavicārā nirujjhanti, te ca vitakkavicāre nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti”ti. Addhā bhikkhave asaṭho amāyāvī “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinandeyya anumodeyya, “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā namassamāno pañjaliko payirupāseyya.

Yattha pīti nirujjhati, ye ca pītiṃ nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti, addhā te āyasmanto nicchātā nibbutā tiṇṇā pāraṅgatā tadaṅgenāti vadāmi. “Kattha pīti nirujjhati, ke ca pītiṃ nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti, ahametaṃ na jānāmi, ahametaṃ na passāmi”ti iti yo evaṃ vadeyya, so evamassa vacanīyo “idhāvuso bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā -pa- tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ettha pīti nirujjhati, te ca pītiṃ nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti”ti. Addhā bhikkhave asaṭho amāyāvī “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinandeyya anumodeyya, “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā namassamāno pañjaliko payirupāseyya.

Yattha upekkhāsukhaṃ nirujjhati, ye ca upekkhāsukhaṃ nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti, addhā te āyasmanto nicchātā nibbutā tiṇṇā pāraṅgatā tadaṅgenāti vadāmi. “Kattha upekkhāsukhaṃ nirujjhati, ke ca upekkhāsukhaṃ nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti, ahametaṃ na jānāmi, ahametaṃ na passāmi”ti iti yo evaṃ vadeyya, so evamassa vacanīyo “idhāvuso bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ettha upekkhāsukhaṃ nirujjhati, te ca upekkhāsukhaṃ nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti”ti. Addhā bhikkhave asaṭho amāyāvī “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ

abhinandeyya anumodeyya, “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā namassamāno pañjaliko payirupāseyya.

Yattha rūpasaññā nirujjhati, ye ca rūpasaññā¹ nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti, addhā te āyasmanto nicchātā nibbutā tiṇṇā pāraṅgatā tadaṅgenāti vadāmi. “Kattha rūpasaññā nirujjhati, ke ca rūpasaññā nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti, ahametaṃ na jānāmi, ahametaṃ na passāmi”ti iti yo evaṃ vadeyya, so evamassa vacanīyo “idhāvuso bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ‘ananto ākāso’ti ākāsañācāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati, ettha rūpasaññā nirujjhati, te ca rūpasaññā nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti”ti. Addhā bhikkhave asaṭho amāyāvī “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinandeyya anumodeyya, “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā namassamāno pañjaliko payirupāseyya.

Yattha ākāsañācāyatanaññā nirujjhati, ye ca ākāsañācāyatanaññā nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti, addhā te āyasmanto nicchātā nibbutā tiṇṇā pāraṅgatā tadaṅgenāti vadāmi. “Kattha ākāsañācāyatanaññā nirujjhati, ke ca ākāsañācāyatanaññā nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti, ahametaṃ na jānāmi, ahametaṃ na passāmi”ti iti yo evaṃ vadeyya, so evamassa vacanīyo “idhāvuso bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsañācāyatanaṃ samatikkamma ‘anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ’ti viññāṇācāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati, ettha ākāsañācāyatanaññā nirujjhati, te ca ākāsañācāyatanaññā nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti”ti. Addhā bhikkhave asaṭho amāyāvī “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinandeyya anumodeyya, “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā namassamāno pañjaliko payirupāseyya.

Yattha viññāṇācāyatanaññā nirujjhati, ye ca viññāṇācāyatanaññā nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti, addhā te āyasmanto nicchātā

1. Yattha rūpasaññā nirujjhanti, ye ca rūpasaññā (Sī, Syā, I)

nibbutā tiṇṇā pāraṅgatā tadaṅgenāti vadāmi. “Kattha viññāṇaṇcāyatanasaññā nirujjhati, ke ca viññāṇaṇcāyatanasaññāṃ nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti, ahametaṃ na jānāmi, ahametaṃ na passāmi”ti iti yo evaṃ vadeyya, so evamassa vacanīyo “idhāvuso bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanāṃ samatikkamma ‘natthi kiñcī’ti ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati, ettha viññāṇaṇcāyatanasaññā nirujjhati, te ca viññāṇaṇcāyatanasaññāṃ nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti”ti. Addhā bhikkhave asaṭṭho amāyāvī “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinandeyya anumodeyya, “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā namassamāno pañjaliko payirupāseyya.

Yattha ākiñcaññāyatanasaññā nirujjhati, ye ca ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāṃ nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti, addhā te āyasmanto nicchātā nibbutā tiṇṇā pāraṅgatā tadaṅgenāti vadāmi. “Kattha ākiñcaññāyatanasaññā nirujjhati, ke ca ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāṃ nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti, ahametaṃ na jānāmi. Ahametaṃ na passāmi”ti iti yo evaṃ vadeyya, so evamassa vacanīyo “idhāvuso bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati, ettha ākiñcaññāyatanasaññā nirujjhati, te ca ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāṃ nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti”ti. Addhā bhikkhave asaṭṭho amāyāvī “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinandeyya anumodeyya, “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā namassamāno pañjaliko payirupāseyya.

Yattha nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññā nirujjhati, ye ca nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññāṃ nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti, addhā te āyasmanto nicchātā nibbutā tiṇṇā pāraṅgatā tadaṅgenāti vadāmi. “Kattha nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññā nirujjhati, ke ca nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññāṃ nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti, ahametaṃ na jānāmi, ahametaṃ na passāmi”ti iti yo evaṃ vadeyya, so evamassa vacanīyo “idhāvuso bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitānirodham upasampajja viharati, ettha nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññā nirujjhati, te ca nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññāṃ

nirodhetvā nirodhetvā viharanti”ti. Addhā bhikkhave asaṭṭho amāyāvī “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinandeyya anumodeyya, “sādhū”ti bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā namassamāno pañjaliko payirupāseyya. Imā kho bhikkhave nava anupubbavihārasamāpattiyoti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Nibbānasukhasutta

34. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe, tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi “sukhamidaṃ āvuso nibbānaṃ, sukhamidaṃ āvuso nibbānaṃ”ti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Udāyī āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca “kiṃ panettha āvuso Sāriputta sukhaṃ, yadettha natthi vedayitaṃ”ti. Etadeva khvettha āvuso sukhaṃ, yadettha natthi vedayitaṃ. Pañcime āvuso kāmaguṇā, katame pañca? Cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Sotaviññeyyā saddā -pa-. Ghānaviññeyyā gandhā. Jivhāviññeyyā rasā. Kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Ime kho āvuso pañca kāmaguṇā, yaṃ kho āvuso ime pañca kāmaguṇe paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ. Idaṃ vuccatāvuso kāmasukhaṃ.

Idhāvuso bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi -pa- paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Tassa ce āvuso bhikkhuno iminā vihārena viharato kāmasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa hoti ābādho. Seyyathāpi āvuso sukhino dukkhaṃ uppajjeyya yāvadeva ābādhāya. Evamevassa te kāmasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa hoti ābādho. Yo kho panāvuso ābādho, dukkhametaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā. Imināpi kho etaṃ āvuso pariyāyena veditabbaṃ yathā sukhaṃ nibbānaṃ.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā -pa- dutiyāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Tassa ce āvuso bhikkhuno iminā vihārena viharato vitakkasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa hoti ābādho. Seyyathāpi āvuso sukhino dukkhaṃ uppajjeyya yāvadeva ābādhāya. Evamevassa te vitakkasahagatā saññāmanasikārā

samudācaranti, svassa hoti ābādho. Yo kho panāvuso ābādho, dukkhametaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā. Imināpi kho etaṃ āvuso pariyāyena veditabbaṃ yathā sukhaṃ nibbānaṃ.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā -pa- tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Tassa ce āvuso bhikkhuno iminā vihārena viharato pītisahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa hoti ābādho. Seyyathāpi āvuso sukhino dukkhaṃ uppajjeyya yāvadeva ābādhāya. Evamevassa te pītisahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa hoti ābādho. Yo kho panāvuso ābādho, dukkhametaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā. Imināpi kho etaṃ āvuso pariyāyena veditabbaṃ yathā sukhaṃ nibbānaṃ.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu sukhasa ca pahānā -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Tassa ce āvuso bhikkhuno iminā vihārena viharato upekkhāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa hoti ābādho. Seyyathāpi āvuso sukhino dukkhaṃ uppajjeyya yāvadeva ābādhāya. Evamevassa te upekkhāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa hoti ābādho. Yo kho panāvuso ābādho, dukkhametaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā. Imināpi kho etaṃ āvuso pariyāyena veditabbaṃ yathā sukhaṃ nibbānaṃ.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsañācāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. Tassa ce āvuso bhikkhuno iminā vihārena viharato rūpasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa hoti ābādho. Seyyathāpi āvuso sukhino dukkhaṃ uppajjeyya yāvadeva ābādhāya. Evamevassa te rūpasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa hoti ābādho. Yo kho panāvuso ābādho, dukkhametaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā. Imināpi kho etaṃ āvuso pariyāyena veditabbaṃ yathā sukhaṃ nibbānaṃ.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsañācāyatanāṃ samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇañācāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. Tassa

ce āvuso bhikkhuno iminā vihārena viharato ākāśānañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa hoti ābādho. Seyyathāpi āvuso sukhino dukkhamṃ uppajjeyya yāvadeva ābādhāya. Evamevassa te ākāśānañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa hoti ābādho. Yo kho panāvuso ābādho, dukkhametaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā. Imināpi kho etaṃ āvuso pariyāyena veditabbaṃ yathā sukhaṃ nibbānaṃ.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “natthi kiñci”ti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Tassa ce āvuso bhikkhuno iminā vihārena viharato viññāṇañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa hoti ābādho. Seyyathāpi āvuso sukhino dukkhamṃ uppajjeyya yāvadeva ābādhāya. Evamevassa te viññāṇañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa hoti ābādho. Yo kho panāvuso ābādho, dukkhametaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā. Imināpi kho etaṃ āvuso pariyāyena veditabbaṃ yathā sukhaṃ nibbānaṃ.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Tassa ce āvuso bhikkhuno iminā vihārena viharato ākiñcaññāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa hoti ābādho. Seyyathāpi āvuso sukhino dukkhamṃ uppajjeyya yāvadeva ābādhāya. Evamevassa te ākiñcaññāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa hoti ābādho. Yo kho panāvuso ābādho, dukkhametaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā. Imināpi kho etaṃ āvuso pariyāyena veditabbaṃ yathā sukhaṃ nibbānaṃ.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati, paññāya cassa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Imināpi kho etaṃ āvuso pariyāyena veditabbaṃ yathā sukhaṃ nibbānanti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Gāvī-upamāsutta

35. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gāvī pabbateyyā bālā abyattā akhettaññū akusalā visame pabbate caritum. Tassā evamassa “yaṁnūnāhaṁ agatapubbañceva disaṁ gaccheyyaṁ, akhāditapubbāni ca tiṇāni khādeyyaṁ, apītapubbāni ca pānīyāni piveyyaṁ”ti. Sā purimaṁ pādaṁ na suppatiṭṭhitāṁ patiṭṭhāpetvā pacchimaṁ pādaṁ uddhareyya, sā na ceva agatapubbaṁ disaṁ gaccheyya, na ca akhāditapubbāni tiṇāni khādeyya, na ca apītapubbāni pānīyāni piveyya. Yasmiṁ cassā padesā ṭhitāya evamassa “yaṁnūnāhaṁ agatapubbañceva disaṁ gaccheyyaṁ, akhāditapubbāni ca tiṇāni khādeyyaṁ, apītapubbāni ca pānīyāni piveyyaṁ”ti, tañca padesaṁ na sotthinā paccāgaccheyya. Taṁ kissa hetu? Tathā hi sā bhikkhave gāvī pabbateyyā bālā abyattā akhettaññū akusalā visame pabbate caritum. Evamevaṁ kho bhikkhave idhekacco bhikkhu bālo abyatto akhettaññū akusalo vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṁ savicāraṁ vivekajaṁ pītisukhaṁ paṭhamaṁ jhānaṁ upasampajja viharati. So taṁ nimittaṁ na āsevati na bhāveti na bahulikaroti, na svādhiṭṭhitāṁ adhiṭṭhāti.

Tassa evaṁ hoti “yaṁnūnāhaṁ vitakkavicārānaṁ vūpasamā ajjhattaṁ sampasādanaṁ cetaso ekodibhāvaṁ avitakkaṁ avicāraṁ samādhijaṁ pītisukhaṁ dutiyaṁ jhānaṁ upasampajja vihareyyaṁ”ti. So na sakkoti vitakkavicārānaṁ vūpasamā -pa- dutiyaṁ jhānaṁ upasampajja viharitum. Tassa evaṁ hoti “yaṁnūnāhaṁ vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṁ savicāraṁ vivekajaṁ pītisukhaṁ paṭhamaṁ jhānaṁ upasampajja vihareyyaṁ”ti. So na sakkoti vivicceva kāmehi -pa- paṭhama jhānaṁ upasampajja viharetum. Ayaṁ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu ubhato bhaṭṭho ubhato parihīno. Seyyathāpi sā gāvī pabbateyyā bālā abyattā akhettaññū akusalā visame pabbate caritum.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gāvī pabbateyyā paṇḍitā byattā khettaññū kusalā visame pabbate caritum. Tassā evamassa “yaṁnūnāhaṁ agatapubbañceva disaṁ gaccheyyaṁ, akhāditapubbāni ca tiṇāni khādeyyaṁ, apītapubbāni ca pānīyāni piveyyaṁ”ti. Sā purimaṁ pādaṁ suppatiṭṭhitāṁ patiṭṭhāpetvā pacchimaṁ pādaṁ uddhareyya, sā agatapubbañceva disaṁ gaccheyya, akhāditapubbāni ca

tiṇāni khādeyya, apītapubbāni ca pāṇiyāni piveyya. Yasmiṃ cassā padese ṭhitāya evamassa “yaṃnūnāhaṃ agatapubbañceva disaṃ gaccheyyaṃ, akhāditapubbāni ca tiṇāni khādeyyaṃ, apītapubbāni ca pāṇiyāni piveyyaṃ”ti, tañca padesaṃ sotthinā paccāgaccheyya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathā hi sā bhikkhave gāvī pabbateyyā paṇḍitā byattā khettaññū kusalā visame pabbate carituṃ. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave idhekacco bhikkhu paṇḍito byatto khettaññū kusalo vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti, svādhiṭṭhitaṃ adhiṭṭhāti.

Tassa evaṃ hoti “yaṃnūnāhaṃ vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyyaṃ”ti. So dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ anabhihiṃsamāno vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti, svādhiṭṭhitaṃ adhiṭṭhāti.

Tassa evaṃ hoti “yaṃnūnāhaṃ pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca vihareyyaṃ, sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeyyaṃ, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti ‘upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī’ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyyaṃ”ti. So tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ anabhihiṃsamāno pītiyā ca virāgā tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti, svādhiṭṭhitaṃ adhiṭṭhāti.

Tassa evaṃ hoti “yaṃnūnāhaṃ sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyyaṃ”ti. So catutthaṃ jhānaṃ anabhihiṃsamāno sukhassa ca pahānā -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti, svādhiṭṭhitaṃ adhiṭṭhāti.

Tassa evaṃ hoti “yaṃnūnāhaṃ sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ‘ananto ākāso’ti ākāsañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja vihareyyaṃ”ti. So

ākāsānañcāyatanam anabhihiṃsamāno sabbaso rūpaññānam samatikkamā
-pa- ākāsānañcāyatanam upasampajja viharati. So tam nimittam āsevati
bhāveti bahulīkaroti, svādhiṭṭhitam adhiṭṭhāti.

Tassa evam hoti “yaṃnūnāham sabbaso ākāsānañcāyatanam
samatikkamma ‘anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ’ti viññāṇañcāyatanam upasampajja
vihareyyan”ti. So viññāṇañcāyatanam anabhihiṃsamāno sabbaso
ākāsānañcāyatanam samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti
viññāṇañcāyatanam upasampajja viharati. So tam nimittam āsevati bhāveti
bahulīkaroti, svādhiṭṭhitam adhiṭṭhāti.

Tassa evam hoti “yaṃnūnāham sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanam
samatikkamma ‘natthi kiñcī’ti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja
vihareyyan”ti. So ākiñcaññāyatanam anabhihiṃsamāno sabbaso
viññāṇañcāyatanam samatikkamma “natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanam
upasampajja viharati. So tam nimittam āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti,
svādhiṭṭhitam adhiṭṭhāti.

Tassa evam hoti “yaṃnūnāham sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam
samatikkamma nevaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja vihareyyan”ti. So
nevaññānāsaññāyatanam anabhihiṃsamāno sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam
samatikkamma nevaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati, so tam
nimittam āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti, svādhiṭṭhitam adhiṭṭhāti.

Tassa evam hoti “yaṃnūnāham sabbaso nevaññānāsaññāyatanam
samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja vihareyyan”ti. So
saññāvedayitanirodham anabhihiṃsamāno sabbaso
nevaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham
upasampajja viharati.

Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhu tam tadeva samāpattim samāpajjatipi
vuṭṭhātapi, tassa mudu cittam hoti kammaññaṃ, mudunā kammañña
cittena appamāṇo samādhi hoti subhāvito. So appamāṇena samādhinā
subhāvitena yassa yassa abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyassa dhammassa

cittaṃ abhininnāmeti abhiññāsacchikiriyāya. Tatra tatreva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati sati āyatane.

So sace ākaṅkhati “anekavihitam iddhividham paccanubhaveyyam. Ekopi hutvā bahudhā assam, bahudhāpi hutvā eko assam -pa- yāva brahmalokāpi kāyena vasam vatteyyan”ti. Tatra tatreva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati sati āyatane.

So sace ākaṅkhati dibbāya sotadhātuyā -pa- sati sati āyatane.

So sace ākaṅkhati “parasattānam parapuggalānam cetasā ceto paricca pajāneyyam. Sarāgam vā cittaṃ “sarāgam cittaṃ”ti pajāneyyam. Vītārāgam vā cittaṃ “vītārāgam cittaṃ”ti pajāneyyam. Sadosam vā cittaṃ “sadosam cittaṃ”ti pajāneyyam. Vītadosam vā cittaṃ “vītadosam cittaṃ”ti pajāneyyam. Samoham vā cittaṃ “samoham cittaṃ”ti pajāneyyam. Vītamoham vā cittaṃ. Samkhittam vā cittaṃ. Vikkhittam vā cittaṃ. Mahaggatam vā cittaṃ. Amahaggatam vā cittaṃ. Sa-uttaram vā cittaṃ. Anuttaram vā cittaṃ. Samāhitam vā cittaṃ. Asamāhitam vā cittaṃ. Vimuttam vā cittaṃ. Avimuttam vā cittaṃ “avimuttam cittaṃ”ti pajāneyyam”ti. Tatra tatreva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati sati āyatane.

So sace ākaṅkhati “anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussareyyam. Seyyathidam, ekampi jātim dvepi jātiyo -pa- iti sākāram sa-uddesam anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussareyyan”ti. Tatra tatreva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati sati āyatane.

So sace ākaṅkhati “dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena -pa- yathākammūpage satte pajāneyyam”ti. Tatra tatreva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati sati āyatane.

So sace ākaṅkhati “āsavānam khayā anāsavam cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyan”ti. Tatra tatreva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati sati āyatane. . Catuttham.

5. Jhānasutta

36. Paṭhamampāhaṃ bhikkhave jhānaṃ nissāya āsavānaṃ khayam vadāmi. Dutiyampāhaṃ bhikkhave jhānaṃ nissāya āsavānaṃ khayam vadāmi. Tatiyampāhaṃ bhikkhave jhānaṃ nissāya āsavānaṃ khayam vadāmi. Catutthampāhaṃ bhikkhave jhānaṃ nissāya āsavānaṃ khayam vadāmi. Ākāsaṇāñcāyatanampāhaṃ bhikkhave nissāya āsavānaṃ khayam vadāmi. Viññāṇaṇcāyatanampāhaṃ bhikkhave nissāya āsavānaṃ khayam vadāmi. Ākiñcaṇñāyatanampāhaṃ bhikkhave nissāya āsavānaṃ khayam vadāmi. Nevaṣaṇñāyatanampāhaṃ bhikkhave nissāya āsavānaṃ khayam vadāmi. Saññāvedayitanirodhampāhaṃ bhikkhave nissāya āsavānaṃ khayam vadāmi.

“Paṭhamampāhaṃ bhikkhave jhānaṃ nissāya āsavānaṃ khayam vadāmi”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi -pa- paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So yadeva tattha hoti rūpagataṃ vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ, te dhamme aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato samanupassati. So tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpeti¹. So tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpetvā² amatāya dhātuyā cittaṃ upasaṃharati, “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ”ti. So tattha tṭhito āsavānaṃ khayam pāpuṇāti. No ce āsavānaṃ khayam pāpuṇāti. Teneva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti, tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave issāso vā issāsantevāsī vā tiṇapurisarūpake vā mattikāpuñje vā yoggaṃ karitvā so aparena samayena dūrepātī ca hoti akkhaṇavedhī ca mahato ca kāyassa padāletā³. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi -pa- paṭhamam jhānaṃ

1. Paṭiṭṭhāpeti (Syā), paṭipādeti (Ka) Ma 2. 99 piṭṭhepi passitabbaṃ.

2. Paṭiṭṭhāpetvā (Syā), paṭipādetvā (Ka) 3. Padālitā (Ka) Am 1. 288, 490 piṭṭhesupi.

upasampajja viharati. So yadeva tattha hoti rūpagataṃ vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ, te dhamme aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato samanupassati. So tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpeti. So tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpetvā amatāya dhātuyā cittaṃ upasaṃharati “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ”ti. So tattha t̥hito āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpuṇāti. No ca āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpuṇāti. Teneva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti. Tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. “Paṭhamampāhaṃ bhikkhave jhānaṃ nissāya āsavānaṃ khayāṃ vadāmi”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametam paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Dutiyampāhaṃ bhikkhave jhānaṃ nissāya -pa-. Tatiyampāhaṃ bhikkhave jhānaṃ nissāya -pa-. Catutthampāhaṃ bhikkhave jhānaṃ nissāya āsavānaṃ khayāṃ vadāmi”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So yadeva tattha hoti rūpagataṃ vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ, te dhamme aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato samanupassati. So tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpeti. So tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpetvā amatāya dhātuyā cittaṃ upasaṃharati “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ”ti. So tattha t̥hito āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpuṇāti. No ce āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpuṇāti. Tenava dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti. Tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave issāso vā issāsantevāsī vā tiṇapurisarūpake vā mattikāpuñje vā yoggaṃ karitvā so aparena samayena dūrepātī ca hoti akkhaṇavedhī ca mahato ca kāyassa

padāletā. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā -pa-catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. So yadeva tattha hoti rūpagataṃ vedanāgataṃ -pa- anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. “Catutthampāham bhikkhave jhānam nissāya āsavānam khayam vadāmi”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttam, idametam paṭicca vuttam.

“Ākāsānañcāyatanampāham bhikkhave jhānam nissāya āsavānam khayam vadāmi”ti iti kho panetam vuttam, kiñcetam paṭicca vuttam. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānam samatikkamā paṭighasaññānam atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānam amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsānañcāyatanam upasampajja viharati. So yadeva tattha hoti vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ. Te dhamme aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato samanupassati. So tehi dhammehi cittam paṭivāpeti so tehi dhammehi cittam paṭivāpetvā amatāya dhātuyā cittam upasamharati “etaṃ santam etaṃ paṇītam, yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānan”ti. So tattha ṭhito āsavānam khayam pāpuṇāti. No ce āsavānam khayam pāpuṇāti. Teneva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānam saṃyojanānam parikkhayā opapātiko hoti. Tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave issāso vā issāsantevāsī vā tiṇapurisarūpake vā mattikāpuṇje vā yoggaṃ karitvā so aparena samayena dūrepātī ca hoti akkhaṇavedhī ca mahato ca kāyassa padāletā. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānam samatikkamā paṭighasaññānam atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānam amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsānañcāyatanam upasampajja viharati. So yadeva tattha hoti vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ -pa- anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. “Ākāsānañcāyatanampāham bhikkhave nissāya āsavānam khayam vadāmi”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttam, idametam paṭicca vuttam.

“Viññāṇañcāyatanampāham bhikkhave nissāya -pa-
Ākiñcaññāyatanampāham bhikkhave nissāya āsavānam khayam vadāmi”ti iti kho panetam vuttam, kiñcetam paṭicca vuttam, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanam

samatikkamma “natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. So yadeva tattha hoti vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ te dhamme aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato samanupassati. So tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpeti. So tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpetvā amatāya dhātuyā cittaṃ upasaṃharati “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānan”ti. So tattha ṭhito āsavānaṃ khayam pāpuṇāti. No ce āsavānaṃ khayam pāpuṇāti. Teneva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti. Tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave issāso vā issāsantevāsī vā tiṇapurisarūpake vā mattikāpuñje vā yoggaṃ karitvā so aparena samayena dūrepātī ca hoti akkhaṇavedhī ca mahato ca kāyassa padāletā. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanam samatikkamma “natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. So yadeva tattha hoti vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ, te dhamme aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato samanupassati. So tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpeti. So tehi dhammehi cittaṃ paṭivāpetvā amatāya dhātuyā cittaṃ upasaṃharati “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānan”ti. So tattha ṭhito āsavānaṃ khayam pāpuṇāti. No ce āsavānaṃ khayam pāpuṇāti. Teneva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti. Tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. “Ākiñcaññāyatanampāhaṃ bhikkhave nissāya āsavānaṃ khayam vadāmi”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idamevaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Iti kho bhikkhave yāvatā saññāsamāpatti, tāvatā aññāpaṭivedho. Yāni ca kho imāni bhikkhave nissāya dve āyatanāni nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-samāpatti ca saññāvedayitanirodho ca.

Jhāyīhete bhikkhave samāpattikusalehi samāpattivuṭṭhānakusalehi samāpajjitvā vuṭṭhahitvā sammā akkhātabbānīti vadāmīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Ānandasutta

37. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghositārāme. Tatra kho āyasmā Ānando bhikkhū āmantesi “āvuso bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Ānando etadavoca—

Acchariyaṃ āvuso abbhutaṃ āvuso, yāvañcidaṃ tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena sambādhe okāsādhigamo anubuddho sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, tadeva nāma cakkhum bhavissati te rūpā tañcāyatanāṃ, no paṭisaṃvedissati¹. Tadeva nāma sotaṃ bhavissati te saddā tañcāyatanāṃ, no paṭisaṃvedissati. Tadeva nāma ghānaṃ bhavissati te gandhā tañcāyatanāṃ, no paṭisaṃvedissati. Sāva nāma jivhā bhavissati te rasā tañcāyatanāṃ, no paṭisaṃvedissati. Sova nāma kāyo bhavissati te phoṭṭhabbā tañcāyatanāṃ, no paṭisaṃvedissatīti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Udāyī āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “saññīmeva nu kho āvuso Ānanda tadāyatanāṃ no paṭisaṃvedeti udāhu asaññī”ti. Saññīmeva kho āvuso tadāyatanāṃ no paṭisaṃvedeti no asaññīti.

Kimsaññī panāvuso tadāyatanāṃ no paṭisaṃvedetīti. Idhāvuso bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāśaṇcāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. Evansaññīpi kho āvuso tadāyatanāṃ no paṭisaṃvedeti.

1. Paṭisaṃvedayati. (Ka)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanam samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṇ”ti viññāṇaṇcāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Evaṃsaññīpi kho āvuso tadāyatanam no paṭisaṃvedeti.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanam samatikkamma “natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Evaṃsaññīpi kho āvuso tadāyatanam no paṭisaṃvedetīti.

Ekamidāhaṃ āvuso samayaṃ Sākete viharāmi Añjanavane migadāye. Atha kho āvuso Jaṭilavāsikā¹ bhikkhunī yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho āvuso Jaṭilavāsikā bhikkhunī maṃ etadavoca “yāyaṃ bhante Ānanda samādhi na cābhinato na cāpanato na ca sasaṅkhāraniggayhavāritagato², vimuttattā ṭhito, ṭhitattā santusito, santusitattā no paritassati. Ayaṃ bhante Ānanda samādhi kiṃphalo vutto Bhagavatā”ti.

Evaṃ vutte sohaṃ āvuso Jaṭilavāsikaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etadavocaṃ “yāyaṃ bhagini samādhi na cābhinato na cāpanato na ca sasaṅkhāraniggayhavāritagato. Vimuttattā ṭhito, ṭhitattā santusito, santusitattā no paritassati. Ayaṃ bhagini samādhi aññāphalo vutto Bhagavatā”ti. Evaṃsaññīpi kho āvuso tadāyatanam no paṭisaṃvedetīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Lokāyatikasutta

38. Atha kho dve lokāyatikā brāhmaṇā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te brāhmaṇā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ—

Pūraṇo bho Gotama Kassapo sabbaññū sabbadassāvī aparisesaṃ ñaṇadassanaṃ paṭijānāti “carato ca me tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca

1. Jaṭilagāhiyā (Sī, I), Jaṭilabhāgikā (Syā)

2. Sasaṅkhāraniggayhavāritavato (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I), sasaṅkhāraniggayhavārivāvaṭo (Ka)
Am 1. 256, Am 2. 20; Dī 3. 234 piṭṭhesupi.

jāgarassa ca satataṃ samitaṃ nāṇadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ”ti. So evamāha “ahaṃ anantena nāṇena anantaṃ lokaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ viharāmi”ti. Ayampi¹ bho Gotama Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto sabbaññū sabbadassāvī aparisesaṃ nāṇadassanaṃ paṭijānāti “carato ca me tiṭṭhato ca suttassa ca jāgarassa ca satataṃ samitaṃ nāṇadassanaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ”ti. So² evamāha “ahaṃ anantena nāṇena anantaṃ lokaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ viharāmi”ti. Imesaṃ bho Gotama ubhinnaṃ nāṇavādānaṃ ubhinnaṃ aññamaññaṃ vipaccanīkavādānaṃ ko saccaṃ āha, ko musāti.

Alaṃ brāhmaṇa tiṭṭhatetaṃ “imesaṃ ubhinnaṃ nāṇavādānaṃ ubhinnaṃ aññamaññaṃ vipaccanīkavādānaṃ ko saccaṃ āha, ko musā”ti. Dhammaṃ vo brāhmaṇa desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhu kaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmi. “Evaṃ bho”ti kho te brāhmaṇa Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Seyyathāpi brāhmaṇa cattāro purisā catuddisā ṭhitā paramena javena ca samannāgatā paramena ca padavītiḥārena, te evarūpena javena samannāgatā assu. Seyyathāpi nāma daḷhadhammā³ dhanuggaho sikkhito katahattho katūpāsano lahukena asanena appakasirena tiriyaṃ tālacchāyaṃ⁴ atipāteyya, evarūpena ca padavītiḥārena. Seyyathāpi nāma puratthimā samuddā pacchimo samuddo, atha puratthimāya disāya ṭhito puriso evaṃ vadeyya “ahaṃ gamanena lokassa antaṃ pāpuṇissāmi”ti. So aññatreva asitapītakhāyitasāyitā aññatra uccārapassāvakkammā aññatra niddākilamathapaṭivīnodanā vassasatāyuko vassasatajīvī vassasataṃ gantvā appatvāva lokassa antaṃ antarā kālaṃ kareyya. Atha pacchimāya disāya -pa-. Atha uttarāya disāya. Atha dakkhiṇāya disāya ṭhito puriso evaṃ vadeyya “ahaṃ gamanena lokassa antaṃ pāpuṇissāmi”ti. So aññatreva asitapītakhāyitasāyitā aññatra uccārapassāvakkammā

1. Ayampi hi (Syā, Ka)

2. Sopi (?)

3. Daḷhadhammo (sabbattha) Am 1. 357; Ma 1. 117 piṭṭhesu ca, taṃsaṃvaṇṇanāṭikāyo ca Moggallānabyākaraṇaṇca oloketabbā.

4. Tālacchātīm (Sī, Syā, I), tālacchādīm (Ka) Am 1. 357; Ma 1. 117 piṭṭhesu passitabbā.

aññatra niddākilamathapaṭivinodanā vassasatāyuko vassasatajīvī vassasataṃ gantvā appatvāva lokassa antaṃ antarā kālaṃ kareyya. Taṃ kissa hetu? Nāhaṃ brāhmaṇā “evarūpāya sandhāvanikāya lokassa antaṃ ñāteyyaṃ daṭṭheyyaṃ patteyyaṃ”ti vadāmi, na cāhaṃ brāhmaṇā appatvāva lokassa antaṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi.

Pañcime brāhmaṇā kāmaguṇā ariyassa vinaye “loko”ti vuccati. Katame pañca, cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, sotaviññeyyā saddā -pa-. Ghānaviññeyyā gandhā. Jivhāviññeyyā rasā. Kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Ime kho brāhmaṇā pañca kāmaguṇā ariyassa vinaye “loko”ti vuccati.

Idha brāhmaṇā bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati brāhmaṇā bhikkhu lokassa antamāgama lokassa ante viharati. Tamaññe evamāhaṃsu “ayampi lokapariyāpanno, ayampi anissaṇṇo lokamhā”ti. Ahampi hi¹ brāhmaṇā evaṃ vadāmi “ayampi lokapariyāpanno, ayampi anissaṇṇo lokamhā”ti.

Puna caparaṃ brāhmaṇā bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā -pa- dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati brāhmaṇā bhikkhu lokassa antamāgama lokassa ante viharati. Tamaññe evamāhaṃsu “ayampi lokapariyāpanno, ayampi anissaṇṇo lokamhā”ti. Ahampi hi brāhmaṇā evaṃ vadāmi “ayampi lokapariyāpanno, ayampi anissaṇṇo lokamhā”ti.

Puna caparaṃ brāhmaṇā bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsañācāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati brāhmaṇā bhikkhu lokassa antamāgama lokassa ante viharati. Tamaññe evamāhaṃsu “ayampi lokapariyāpanno, ayampi anissaṇṇo

1. Ahampi (Sī, I)

lokamhā”ti. Ahampi hi brāhmaṇā evaṃ vadāmi “ayampi lokapariyāpanno, ayampi anissaṭo lokamhā”ti.

Puna caparaṃ brāhmaṇā bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsaṇāñcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati -pa- sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati -pa- sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati brāhmaṇā bhikkhu lokassa antamāgama lokassa ante viharati. Tamaññe evamāhaṃsu “ayampi lokapariyāpanno, ayampi anissaṭo lokamhā”ti. Ahampi hi brāhmaṇā evaṃ vadāmi “ayampi lokapariyāpanno, ayampi anissaṭo lokamhā”ti.

Puna caparaṃ brāhmaṇā bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati, paññāya cassa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ayaṃ vuccati brāhmaṇā bhikkhu “lokassa antamāgama lokassa ante viharati, tiṇṇo loke visattikaṃ”ti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Devāsurasaṅgāmasutta

39. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave devāsurasaṅgāmo samupabyūḷho¹ ahoṣi. Tasmiṃ kho pana bhikkhave saṅgāme asurā jiniṃsu, devā parājayaṃsu². Parājitā ca bhikkhave devā³ apayaṃsueva⁴ uttarenābhimukhā, abhiyaṃsu⁵ asurā. Atha kho bhikkhave devānaṃ etadahosi “abhiyanteva kho asurā, yaṃnūna mayaṃ dutiyampi asurehi saṅgāmeyyāma”ti. Dutiyampi kho bhikkhave devā asurehi saṅgāmesuṃ. Dutiyampi kho bhikkhave asurāva jiniṃsu, devā parājayaṃsu. Parājitā ca bhikkhave devā apayaṃsueva uttarenābhimukhā, abhiyaṃsu asurā.

Atha kho bhikkhave devānaṃ etadahosi “abhiyanteva kho asurā, yaṃnūna mayaṃ tatiyampi asurehi saṅgāmeyyāma”ti. Tatiyampi kho

1. Samupabbūḷho (Sī, I)

2. Parājijyaṃsu (Sī, Syā, Ka)

3. Devā bhītā (I)

4. Apayaṃsueva (Sī)

5. Abhiyaṃsu (Sī)

bhikkhave devā asurehi saṅgāmesuṃ. Tatiyampi kho bhikkhave asurāva jiniṃsu, devā parājayiṃsu. Parājitā ca bhikkhave devā bhītā devapurameveva pavisiṃsu. Devapuragatānañca pana¹ bhikkhave devānaṃ etadahosi “bhīruttānagatena kho dāni mayam etarahi attanā viharāma, akaraṇīyā asurehī”ti. Asurānampi bhikkhave etadahosi “bhīruttānagatena kho dāni devā etarahi attanā viharanti, akaraṇīyā amhehī”ti.

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave devāsurasaṅgāmo samupabyūlho ahoṣi. Tasmim kho pana bhikkhave saṅgāme devā jiniṃsu, asurā parājayiṃsu. Parājitā ca bhikkhave asurā apayiṃsuyeva dakkhiṇenābhimukhā, abhiyiṃsu devā. Atha kho bhikkhave asurānaṃ etadahosi “abhiyanteva kho devā, yamṇūna mayam dutiyampi devehi saṅgāmeyyāmā”ti. Dutiyampi kho bhikkhave asurā devehi saṅgāmesuṃ. Dutiyampi kho bhikkhave devā jiniṃsu, asurā parājayiṃsu. Parājitā ca bhikkhave asurā apayiṃsuyeva dakkhiṇenābhimukhā, abhiyiṃsu devā.

Atha kho bhikkhave asurānaṃ etadahosi “abhiyanteva kho devā, yamṇūna mayam tatiyampi devehi saṅgāmeyyāmā”ti. Tatiyampi kho bhikkhave asurā devehi saṅgāmesuṃ. Tatiyampi kho bhikkhave devā jiniṃsu, asurā parājayiṃsu. Parājitā ca bhikkhave asurā bhītā asurapurameveva pavisiṃsu. Asurapuragatānañca pana bhikkhave asurānaṃ etadahosi “bhīruttānagatena kho dāni mayam etarahi attanā viharāma, akaraṇīyā devehī”ti. Devānampi bhikkhave etadahosi “bhīruttānagatena kho dāni asurā etarahi attanā viharanti, akaraṇīyā amhehī”ti.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave yasmim samaye bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tasmim bhikkhave samaye bhikkhussa evaṃ hoti “bhīruttānagatena kho dānāham etarahi attanā viharāmi, akaraṇīyo

mārassā”ti. Mārassāpi bhikkhave pāpimato evaṃ hoti “bhīruttānagatena kho dāni bhikkhu etarahi attanā viharati, akaraṇīyo mayhan”ti.

Yasmiṃ bhikkhave samaye bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā -pa-dutiyāṃ jhānaṃ. Tatiyāṃ jhānaṃ. Catutthāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṃ bhikkhave samaye bhikkhussa evaṃ hoti “bhīruttānagatena kho dānāhaṃ etarahi attanā viharāmi, akaraṇīyo mārassā”ti. Mārassāpi bhikkhave pāpimato evaṃ hoti “bhīruttānagatena kho dāni bhikkhu etarahi attanā viharati, akaraṇīyo mayhan”ti.

Yasmiṃ bhikkhave samaye bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsañācāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu “antamakāsi māraṃ apadaṃ, vadhivā māraccakkhūṃ adassanaṃ gato pāpimato, tiṇṇo loke visattikaṃ”ti.

Yasmiṃ bhikkhave samaye bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsañācāyatanāṃ samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇañācāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso viññāṇañācāyatanāṃ samatikkamma “natthi kiñci”ti ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati, paññāya cassa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu “antamakāsi māraṃ apadaṃ, vadhivā māraccakkhūṃ adassanaṃ gato pāpimato, tiṇṇo loke visattikaṃ”ti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Nāgasutta

40. Yasmiṃ bhikkhave samaye āraññikassa nāgassa gocarapasutassa hatthīpi hatthiniyopi hatthikalabhāpi hatthicchāpāpi purato purato gantvā tiṇaggāni chindanti, tena bhikkhave āraññiko nāgo aṭṭiyati harāyati jigucchati. Yasmiṃ bhikkhave samaye āraññikassa nāgassa gocarapasutassa hatthīpi hatthiniyopi hatthikalabhāpi hatthicchāpāpi obhaggobhaggam sākhaḥbhaṅgaṃ khādanti, tena bhikkhave āraññiko nāgo aṭṭiyati harāyati jigucchati.

Yasmim bhikkhave samaye āraññikassa nāgassa ogāham otiṇṇassa hatthīpi hatthinīyopi hatthikalabhāpi hatthicchāpāpi purato purato gantvā soṇḍāya udakaṃ āloḍenti, tena bhikkhave āraññiko nāgo aṭṭiyati harāyati jigucchati. Yasmim bhikkhave samaye āraññikassa nāgassa ogāhā uttiṇṇassa hatthinīyo kāyaṃ upanighamsantiyo gacchanti, tena bhikkhave āraññiko nāgo aṭṭiyati harāyati jigucchati.

Tasmim bhikkhave samaye āraññikassa nāgassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho etarahi ākiṇṇo viharāmi hatthīhi hatthinīhi hatthikalabhēhi hatthicchāpehi, chinnaggāni ceva tiṇāni khādāmi, obhaggobhaggañca me sākābhāṅgaṃ khādanti¹, āvilāni ca pānīyāni pivāmi, ogāhā ca² me uttiṇṇassa hatthinīyo kāyaṃ upanighamsantiyo gacchanti. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ eko gaṇasmā vūpakaṭṭho vihareyyan”ti. So aparena samayena eko gaṇasmā vūpakaṭṭho viharati, acchinnaggāni ceva tiṇāni khādanti, obhaggobhaggañcassa sākābhāṅgaṃ na khādanti³, anāvilāni ca pānīyāni pivati, ogāhā cassa uttiṇṇassa na hatthinīyo kāyaṃ upanighamsantiyo gacchanti.

Tasmim bhikkhave samaye āraññikassa nāgassa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho pubbe ākiṇṇo vihasim hatthīhi hatthinīhi hatthikalabhēhi hatthicchāpehi, chinnaggāni ceva tiṇāni khādim, obhaggobhaggañca me sākābhāṅgaṃ khādimsu, āvilāni ca pānīyāni apāyim, ogāhā⁴ ca me uttiṇṇassa hatthinīyo kāyaṃ upanighamsantiyo agamaṃsu. Sohaṃ etarahi eko gaṇasmā vūpakaṭṭho viharāmi, acchinnaggāni ceva tiṇāni khādāmi, obhaggobhaggañca me sākābhāṅgaṃ na khādanti, anāvilāni ca pānīyāni pivāmi, ogāhā ca me uttiṇṇassa na hatthinīyo kāyaṃ upanighamsantiyo gacchanti”ti. So soṇḍāya sākābhāṅgaṃ bhañjitvā sākābhāṅgena kāyaṃ parimajjitvā attamano soṇḍaṃ saṃharati⁵.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave yasmim samaye bhikkhu ākiṇṇo viharati bhikkhūhi bhikkhunīhi upāsakehi upāsikāhi raññā rājamahāmattehi

1. Khāditaṃ (Syā, Ka) Vi 3. 500 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.

2. Ogāhāpi ca (Syā, Ka) Vi 3. 500 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.

3. Na obhaggobhaggañca sākābhāṅgaṃ khādanti (Syā, Ka)

4. Ettha pisaddo sabbatthapi natthi.

5. Kaṇḍum saṃhanti (Sī, I), kaṇḍum saṃhanati (Syā), ettha kaṇḍuvanadukkaṃ vinetīti attho.

titthiyehi titthiyasāvakehi, tasmim bhikkhave samaye bhikkhussa evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ kho etarahi ākiṇṇo viharāmi bhikkhūhi bhikkhunīhi upāsakehi upāsikāhi raññā rājamahāmattehi titthiyeti titthiyasāvakehi, yaṃnūnāhaṃ eko gaṇasmā vūpakaṭṭho vihareyyan”ti. So vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajati araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaṇaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuṇjaṃ, so araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaṇagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā.

So abhijjhaṃ loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetasā viharati, abhijjhāya cittaṃ parisodheti. Byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyāpannacitto viharati sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī, byāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti. Thinamiddhaṃ pahāya vigatathinamiddho viharati ālokasaññī sato sampajāno, thinamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti. Uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto, uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti. Vicikicchāṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikiccho viharati akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu, vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti. So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe vivicca kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So attamano soṇḍaṃ saṃharati¹. Vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā -pa- dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So attamano soṇḍaṃ saṃharati.

Sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsañācāyatanam upasampajja viharati. So attamano soṇḍaṃ saṃharati. Sabbaso ākāsañācāyatanam samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇañācāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso viññāṇañācāyatanam samatikkamma “natthi kiñci”ti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Sabbaso

1. Kaṇḍum saṃhanti (Sī, I), kaṇḍum saṃhanati (Syā), ettha kaṇḍuvanasadisam jhānapaṭipakkaṃ kilesadukkaṃ vinetīti attho.

nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham
upasampajja viharati, paññāya cassa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. So
attamano soṇḍam saṃharatīti. . Navaman.

10. Tapussasutta

41. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Mallesu viharati Uruvelakappaṃ nāma
Mallānaṃ nigamo. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā
pattacīvaramādāya Uruvelakappaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi, Uruvelakappe piṇḍāya
caritvā pacchābhantaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi
“idheva tāva tvaṃ Ānanda hoti, yāvāhaṃ mahāvanaṃ ajjhogāhāmi
divāvihārāya”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato
paccassosi. Atha kho Bhagavā mahāvanaṃ ajjhogāhetvā aññatarasmim
rukkhamūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdi.

Atha kho Tapusso gahapati yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi,
ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Tapusso gahapati āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ
etadavoca—

Mayaṃ bhante Ānanda gihī kāmabhogino kāmārāmā kāmaraṭā
kāmasammuditā, tesam no bhante amhākaṃ gihīnaṃ kāmabhogīnaṃ
kāmārāmānaṃ kāmaraṭānaṃ kāmasammuditānaṃ papāto viya khāyati,
yadidaṃ nekkhammaṃ. Sutaṃ metaṃ bhante “imasmim dhammavinaye
dahaṇānaṃ dahaṇānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ nekkhamme cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati
santiṭṭhati vimuccati ‘etaṃ santan’ti passato¹”. Tayidaṃ bhante imasmim
dhammavinaye bhikkhūnaṃ bahunā janena visabhāgo, yadidaṃ
nekkhammanti.

Atthi kho etaṃ gahapati kathāpābhataṃ Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, āyāma
gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamissāma, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato
etamatthaṃ āroccāma, yathā no Bhagavā byākarissati, tathā naṃ
dhāressāmāti.

“Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Tapusso gahapati āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosi.
Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Tapussena gahapatinā

saddhiṃ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etadavoca—

Ayam bhante Tapusso gahapati evamāha “mayam bhante Ānanda gihī kāmabhogino kāmārāmā kāmaratā kāmasammuditā, tesam no bhante amhākaṃ gihīnaṃ kāmabhogīnaṃ kāmārāmānaṃ kāmaratānaṃ kāmasammuditānaṃ papāto viya khāyati, yadidaṃ nekkhammaṃ. Sutaṃ metam bhante ‘imasmiṃ dhammavinaye daharānaṃ daharānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ nekkhamme cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati etaṃ santanti passato’. Tayidaṃ bhante imasmiṃ dhammavinaye bhikkhūnaṃ bahunā janena visabhāgo, yadidaṃ nekkhammaṃ”ti.

Evametam Ānanda, evametam Ānanda, mayhampi kho Ānanda pubbeva sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattasseva sato etadahosi “sādhu nekkhammaṃ sādhu paviveko”ti. Tassa mayham Ānanda nekkhamme cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati “etaṃ santan”ti passato. Tassa mayham Ānanda etadahosi “ko nukho hetu ko paccayo, yena me nekkhamme cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati ‘etaṃ santan’ti passato”. Tassa mayham Ānanda etadahosi “kāmesu kho me ādīnava adīṭṭho, so ca me abahulīkato. Nekkhamme ca ānisaṃso anadhigato, so ca me anāsevito. Tasmā me nekkhamme cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati ‘etaṃ santan’ti passato”. Tassa mayham Ānanda etadahosi “sace kho aham kāmesu ādīnavaṃ disvā taṃ bahulaṃ kareyyam¹, nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ adhigamma tamāseveyyam. Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ vijjati, yaṃ me nekkhamme cittaṃ pakkhandeyya pasīdeyya santiṭṭheyya vimucceyya ‘etaṃ santan’ti passato”. So kho aham Ānanda aparena samayena kāmesu ādīnavaṃ disvā taṃ bahulamakāsim, nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ adhigamma tamāseviṃ. Tassa mayham Ānanda nekkhamme cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati “etaṃ santan”ti passato, so kho aham Ānanda vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Tassa mayham Ānanda iminā vihārena viharato kāmasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa me hoti

1. Bahulīkareyyam (Sī, Syā, I)

ābādho. Seyyathāpi Ānanda sukhino dukkhaṃ uppajjeyya yāvadeva ābādhāya. Evamevassa me kāmasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa me hoti ābādho.

Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi “yaṃnūnāhaṃ vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā -pa- dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyyaṃ”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda avitakke cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati “etaṃ santan”ti passato. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi “ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo, yena me avitakke cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati ‘etaṃ santan’ti passato”. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi “vitakkesu kho me ādīnava adīṭṭho, so ca me abahulīkato. Avitakke ca ānisaṃso anadhigato, so ca me anāsevito. Tasmā me avitakke cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati ‘etaṃ santan’ti passato”. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi “sace kho ahaṃ vitakkesu ādīnavaṃ disvā taṃ bahulaṃ kareyyaṃ, avitakke ānisaṃsaṃ adhigamma tamāseveyyaṃ. Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ vijjati, yaṃ me avitakke cittaṃ pakkhandeyya pasīdeyya santiṭṭheyya vimucceyya ‘etaṃ santan’ti passato”. So kho ahaṃ Ānanda aparena samayena vitakkesu ādīnavaṃ disvā taṃ bahulamakāsim, avitakke ānisaṃsaṃ adhigamma tamāseviṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda avitakke cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati “etaṃ santan”ti passato. So kho ahaṃ Ānanda vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā -pa- dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda iminā viharena viharato vitakkasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti. Svassa me hoti ābādho. Seyyathāpi Ānanda sukhino dukkhaṃ uppajjeyya yāvadeva ābādhāya. Evamevassa me vitakkasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa me hoti ābādho.

Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi “yaṃnūnāhaṃ pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca vihareyyaṃ sato ca sampajāno, sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeyyaṃ, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti ‘upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī’ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyyaṃ”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda nippīṭike cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati “etaṃ santan”ti passato. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi “ko nu kho hetu ko

paccayo, yena me nippīṭike cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati ‘etaṃ santan’ti passato”. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi “pītiyā kho me ādīnavo adiṭṭho, so ca me abahulīkato. Nippīṭike ca ānisaṃso anadhigato, so ca me anāsevito. Tasmā me nippīṭike cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati ‘etaṃ santan’ti passato”. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi “sace kho ahaṃ pītiyā ādīnavam disvā taṃ bahulaṃ kareyyaṃ, nippīṭike ānisaṃsaṃ adhigamma tamāseveyyaṃ, ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ vijjati, yaṃ me nippīṭike cittaṃ pakkhandeyya pasīdeyya santiṭṭheyya vimucceyya ‘etaṃ santan’ti passato”. So kho ahaṃ Ānanda aparena samayena pītiyā ādīnavam disvā taṃ bahulamakāsiṃ, nippīṭike ānisaṃsaṃ adhigamma tamāseviṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda nippīṭike cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati “etaṃ santan”ti passato. So kho ahaṃ Ānanda pītiyā ca virāgā -pa- tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda iminā vihārena viharato pītisahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa me hoti ābādho. Seyyathāpi Ānanda sukhino dukkhaṃ uppajjeyya yāvadeva ābādhāya. Evamevassa me pītisahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa me hoti ābādho.

Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi “yaṃnūnāhaṃ sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihareyyaṃ”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda adukkhamasukhe cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati “etaṃ santan”ti passato. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi “ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo, yena me adukkhamasukhe cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati ‘etaṃ santan’ti passato”. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi “upekkhāsukhe kho me ādīnavo adiṭṭho, so ca me abahulīkato. Adukkhamasukhe ca ānisaṃso anadhigato, so ca me anāsevito. Tasmā me adukkhamasukhe cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati ‘etaṃ santan’ti passato”. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi “sace kho ahaṃ upekkhāsukhe ādīnavam disvā taṃ bahulaṃ kareyyaṃ, adukkhamasukhe ānisaṃsaṃ adhigamma tamāseveyyaṃ.

Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ vijjati, yaṃ me adukkhamasukhe cittaṃ pakkhandeyya pasīdeyya santiṭṭheyya vimucceyya ‘etaṃ santan’ti passato”. So kho ahaṃ Ānanda aparena samarena upekkhāsukhe ādīnavaṃ disvā taṃ bahulamakāsiṃ, adukkhamasukhe ānisaṃsaṃ adhigamma tamāseviṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda adukkhamasukhe cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati “etaṃ santan”ti passato. So kho ahaṃ Ānanda sukhassa ca pahānā-pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda iminā vihārena viharato upekkhāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa me hoti ābādho. Seyyathāpi Ānanda sukhino dukkhaṃ uppajjeyya yāvadeva ābādhāya. Evamevassa me upekkhāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa me hoti ābādho.

Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi “yaṃnūnāhaṃ sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ‘ananto ākāso’ti ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja vihareyyan”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda ākāśānañcāyatane cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati “etaṃ santan”ti passato. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi “ko nukho hetu ko paccayo, yena me ākāśānañcāyatane cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati ‘etaṃ santan’ti passato”. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi “rūpesu kho me ādīnavo adiṭṭho, so ca abahulīkato. Ākāśānañcāyatane ca ānisaṃso anadhigato, so ca me anāsevito. Tasmā me ākāśānañcāyatane cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati ‘etaṃ santan’ti passato”. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi “sace kho ahaṃ rūpesu ādīnavaṃ disvā taṃ bahulaṃ kareyyaṃ, ākāśānañcāyatane ānisaṃsaṃ adhigamma tamāseveyyaṃ. Ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ vijjati, yaṃ me ākāśānañcāyatane cittaṃ pakkhandeyya pasīdeyya santiṭṭheyya vimucceyya ‘etaṃ santan’ti passato. So kho ahaṃ Ānanda aparena samayena rūpesu ādīnavaṃ disvā taṃ bahulamakāsiṃ, ākāśānañcāyatane ānisaṃsaṃ adhigamma tamāseviṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda ākāśānañcāyatane cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati ‘etaṃ santan’ti passato”. So kho ahaṃ Ānanda sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ

samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā
 “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsañāñcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ
 Ānanda iminā vihārena viharato rūpasahagatā saññāmanasikārā
 samudācaranti, svassa me hoti ābādho. Seyyathāpi Ānanda sukhino
 dukkhaṃ uppajjeyya yāvadeva ābādhāya. Evamevassa me rūpasahagatā
 saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa me hoti ābādho.

Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi “yaṃnūnāhaṃ sabbaso
 ākāsañāñcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma ‘anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ’ti
 viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja vihareyyaṃ”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda
 viññāṇañcāyatane cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na
 vimuccati “etaṃ santaṃ”ti passato. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi “ko nu
 kho hetu ko paccayo, yena me viññāṇañcāyatane cittaṃ na pakkhandati
 nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati ‘etaṃ santaṃ’ti passato”. Tassa
 mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi “ākāsañāñcāyatane kho me ādīnavo adiṭṭho, so
 ca abahulīkato. Viññāṇañcāyatane ca ānisaṃso anadhigato, so ca me
 anāsevito. Tasmā me viññāṇañcāyatane cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati
 na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati ‘etaṃ santaṃ’ti passato”. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda
 etadahosi “sace kho ahaṃ ākāsañāñcāyatane ādīnavaṃ disvā taṃ bahulaṃ
 kareyyaṃ, viññāṇañcāyatane ānisaṃsaṃ adhigamma tamāseveyyaṃ.
 Tānaṃ kho panetaṃ vijjati, yaṃ me viññāṇañcāyatane cittaṃ
 pakkhandeyya pasīdeyya santiṭṭheyya vimucceyya ‘etaṃ santaṃ’ti passato”.
 So kho ahaṃ Ānanda aparena samayena ākāsañāñcāyatane ādīnavaṃ disvā
 taṃ bahulamakāsiṃ, viññāṇañcāyatane ānisaṃsaṃ adhigamma tamāseviṃ.
 Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda viññāṇañcāyatane cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati
 santiṭṭhati vimuccati “etaṃ santaṃ’ti passato”. So kho ahaṃ Ānanda sabbaso
 ākāsañāñcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇa n”ti
 viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda iminā
 vihārena viharato ākāsañāñcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā
 samudācaranti, svassa me hoti ābādho. Seyyathāpi Ānanda sukhino
 dukkhaṃ uppajjeyya yāvadeva

ābādhāya. Evamevassa me ākāśāṇācāyatanaśahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa me hoti ābādhō.

Tassa mayham ānanda etadahosi “yaṁnūnāham sabbaso viññāṇācāyatanaṁ samatikkamma “natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanaṁ upasampajja vihareyyan”ti. Tassa mayham ānanda ākiñcaññāyatane cittaṁ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati “etaṁ santan”ti passato. Tassa mayham ānanda etadahosi “ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo, yena me ākiñcaññāyatane cittaṁ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati ‘etaṁ santan’ti passato”. Tassa mayham ānanda etadahosi “viññāṇācāyatane kho me ādīnavo adiṭṭho, so ca me abahulīkato. Ākiñcaññāyatane ca ānisaṁso anadhigato, so ca me anāsevito. Tasmā me ākiñcaññāyatane cittaṁ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati ‘etaṁ santan’ti passato”. Tassa mayham ānanda etadahosi “sace kho aham viññāṇācāyatane ādīnavam disvā taṁ bahulam kareyyam, ākiñcaññāyatane ānisaṁsam adhigamma tamāseveyyam. Thānam kho panetaṁ vijjati, yaṁ me ākiñcaññāyatane cittaṁ pakkhandeyya pasīdeyya santiṭṭheyya vimucceyya ‘etaṁ santan’ti passato”. So kho aham ānanda aparena samayena viññāṇācāyatane ādīnavam disvā taṁ bahulamakāsim, ākiñcaññāyatane ānisaṁsam adhigamma tamāseviṁ. Tassa mayham ānanda ākiñcaññāyatane cittaṁ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati “etaṁ santan”ti passato. So kho aham ānanda sabbaso viññāṇācāyatanaṁ samatikkamma “natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanaṁ upasampajja viharāmi. Tassa mayham ānanda iminā viharena viharato viññāṇācāyatanaśahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa me hoti ābādhō. Seyyathāpi ānanda sukhino dukkham uppajjeyya yāvadeva ābādhāya. Evamevassa me viññāṇācāyatanaśahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa me hoti ābādhō.

Tassa mayham ānanda etadahosi “yaṁnūnāham sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṁ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṁ upasampajja vihareyyan”ti. Tassa mayham ānanda nevasaññānāsaññāyatane cittaṁ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati “etaṁ santan”ti passato. Tassa mayham ānanda

etadahosi “ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo, yena me nevasaññānāsaññāyatane cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati ‘etaṃ santan’ti passato”. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi “ākiñcaññāyatane kho me ādīnavo adiṭṭho, so ca me abahulīkato. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatane ca ānisaṃso anadhigato, so ca me anāsevito. Tasmā me nevasaññānāsaññāyatane cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati ‘etaṃ santan’ti passato”. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi “sace kho ahaṃ ākiñcaññāyatane ādīnavam disvā taṃ bahulam kareyyam, nevasaññānāsaññāyatane ānisaṃsam adhigamma tamāseveyyam. Thānam kho panetaṃ vijjati, yaṃ me nevasaññānāsaññāyatane cittaṃ pakkhandeyya pasīdeyya santiṭṭheyya vimucceyya ‘etaṃ santan’ti passato”. So kho ahaṃ Ānanda aparena samayena ākiñcaññāyatane ādīnavam disvā taṃ bahulamakāsim, nevasaññānāsaññāyatane ānisaṃsam adhigamma tamāsevim. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda nevasaññānāsaññāyatane cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati “etaṃ santan”ti passato. So kho ahaṃ Ānanda sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda iminā vihārena viharato ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ saṃnāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa me hoti ābādho. Seyyathāpi Ānanda sukhino dukkhaṃ uppajjeyya yāvadeva ābādhāya. Evamevassa me ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ saṃnāmanasikārā samudācaranti, svassa me hoti ābādho.

Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi “yaṃnūnāhaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja vihareyyan”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda saññāvedayitanirodhe cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati “etaṃ santan”ti passato. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi “ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo, yena me saññāvedayitanirodhe cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati ‘etaṃ santan’ti passato”. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi “nevasaññānāsaññāyatane kho me ādīnavo adiṭṭho, so ca me abahulīkato. Saññāvedayitanirodhe ca ānisaṃso anadhigato,

so ca me anāsevito. Tasmā me saññāvedayitanirodhe cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati ‘etaṃ santan’ti passato”. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda etadahosi “sace kho ahaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatane ādīnavaṃ disvā taṃ bahulaṃ kareyyaṃ, saññāvedayitanirodhe ānisaṃsaṃ adhigamma tamāseveyyaṃ. Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ vijjati, yaṃ me saññāvedayitanirodhe cittaṃ pakkhandeyya pasīdeyya santiṭṭheyya vimucceyya ‘etaṃ santan’ti passato”. So kho ahaṃ Ānanda aparena samayena nevasaññānāsaññāyatane ādīnavaṃ disvā taṃ bahulamakāsim, saññāvedayitanirodhe ānisaṃsaṃ adhigamma tamāseviṃ. Tassa mayhaṃ Ānanda saññāvedayitanirodhe cittaṃ pakkhandati pasīdati santiṭṭhati vimuccati “etaṃ santan”ti passato. So kho ahaṃ Ānanda sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharāmi, paññāya ca me disvā āsavā parikkhayaṃ agamaṃsu.

Yāvakīvañcāhaṃ Ānanda imā nava anupubbavihārasamāpattiyo na evaṃ anulomapaṭilomaṃ samāpajjīmpi vuṭṭhahimpi, neva tāvāhaṃ Ānanda sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhoti paccaññāsim. Yato ca kho ahaṃ Ānanda imā nava anupubbavihārasamāpattiyo evaṃ anulomapaṭilomaṃ samāpajjīmpi vuṭṭhahimpi, athāhaṃ Ānanda sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhoti paccaññāsim, ñāṇaṇca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi “akuppā me cetovimutti¹, ayamantimā jāti, natthi dāni punabbhavo”ti. . Dassamaṃ.

Mahāvaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Dve Vihārā ca Nibbānaṃ, Gāvī Jhānena pañcamaṃ.
 Ānando Brāhmaṇa Devo, Nāgena Tapussena cāti.

1. Vimutti (Ka-Sī, Ka)

5. Sāmaññavagga

1. Sambādhasutta

42. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghositārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Udāyī yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Udāyī āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca—vuttamidaṃ āvuso Pañcālacaṇḍena devaputtena.

“Sambādhe gataṃ¹ okāsaṃ, avidvā bhūrimedhaso.

Yo jhānamabujjhi Buddho, paṭilīnanisabho muni”ti.

Katamo āvuso sambādho, katamo sambādhe okāsādhigamo vutto Bhagavatāti. Pañcime āvuso kāmaguṇā sambādho vutto Bhagavatā. Katame pañca? Cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Sotaviññeyyā saddā -pa-. Ghānaviññeyyā gandhā. Jivhāviññeyyā rasā. Kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Ime kho āvuso pañca kāmaguṇā sambādho vutto Bhagavatā.

Idhāvuso bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi -pa- paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Ettāvatāpi kho āvuso sambādhe okāsādhigamo vutto Bhagavatā pariyāyena. Tatrāpa’tthi sambādho, kiñca tattha sambādho, yadeva tattha vitakkavicārā aniruddhā honti. Ayamettha sambādho.

Puna caparam āvuso bhikkhu vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā -pa- dutiyaṃ jhānam upasampajja viharati. Ettāvatāpi kho āvuso sambādhe okāsādhigamo vutto Bhagavatā pariyāyena. Tatrāpa’tthi sambādho, kiñca tattha sambodho, yadeva tattha pīti aniruddhā hoti. Ayamettha sambādho.

1. Sambādhe vata (Sī)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā -pa- tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ettāvatāpi kho āvuso sambādhe okāsādhigamo vutto Bhagavatā pariyāyena. Tatrāpa'tthi sambādho, kiñca tattha sambādho, yadeva tattha upekkhāsukhaṃ aniruddhaṃ hoti. Ayamettha sambādho.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ettāvatāpi kho āvuso sambādhe okāsādhigamo vutto Bhagavatā pariyāyena. Tatrāpatthi sambādho, kiñca tattha sambādho, yadeva tattha rūpasaññā aniruddhā hoti. Ayamettha sambādho.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsañāncāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ettāvatāpi kho āvuso sambādhe okāsādhigamo vutto Bhagavatā pariyāyena. Tatrāpa'tthi sambādho, kiñca tattha sambādho, yadeva tattha ākāsañāncāyatanasaññā aniruddhā hoti. Ayamettha sambādho.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsañāncāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ettāvatāpi kho āvuso sambādhe okāsādhigamo vutto Bhagavatā pariyāyena. Tatrāpa'tthi sambodho, kiñca tattha sambādho yadeva tattha viññāṇañcāyatanasaññā aniruddhā hoti. Ayamettha sambādho.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ettāvatāpi kho āvuso sambādhe okāsādhigamo vutto Bhagavatā pariyāyena. Tatrāpa'tthi sambodho, kiñca tattha sambādho, yadeva tattha ākiñcaññāyatanasaññā aniruddhā hoti. Ayamettha sambādho.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ettāvatāpi kho āvuso sambādhe okāsādhigamo vutto Bhagavatā pariyāyena.

Tatrāpa'tthi sambādho, kiñca tattha sambādho, yadeva tattha nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññā aniruddhā hoti. Ayamettha sambodho.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati, paññāya cassa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ettāvatāpi kho āvuso sambādhe okāsādhigamo vutto Bhagavatā nippariyāyenāti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Kāyasakkhīsutta

43. “Kāyasakkhī kāyasakkhī”ti āvuso vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho āvuso kāyasakkhī vutto Bhagavatāti. Idhāvuso bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi -pa- paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Yathā yathā ca tadāyatanam, tathā tathā nam kāyena phusitvā viharati. Ettāvatāpi kho āvuso kāyasakkhī vutto Bhagavatā pariyāyena. (1)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā -pa- dutiyam jhānam. Tatiyam jhānam. Catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati. Yathā yathā ca tadāyatanam, tathā tathā nam kāyena phusitvā viharati. Ettāvatāpi kho āvuso kāyasakkhī vutto Bhagavatā pariyāyena. (2-4)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānam samatikkamā paṭighasaññānam atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānam amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsañcāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Yathā yathā ca tadāyatanam, tathā tathā nam kāyena phusitvā viharati. Ettāvatāpi kho āvuso kāyasakkhī vutto Bhagavatā pariyāyena -pa-. (5-8)

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati, paññāya cassa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Yathā yathā ca tadāyatanam, tathā tathā nam kāyena phusitvā viharati. Ettāvatāpi kho āvuso kāyasakkhī vutto Bhagavatā nippariyāyenāti. (9). Dutiyam.

3. Paññāvimuttasutta

44. “Paññāvimutto paññāvimutto”ti āvuso vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho āvuso paññāvimutto vutto Bhagavatāti. Idhāvuso bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi -pa- paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati, paññāya ca nam pajānāti. Ettāvatāpi kho āvuso paññāvimutto vutto Bhagavatā pariyāyena -pa-.

Puna caparam āvuso bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati, paññāya cassa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti, paññāya ca nam pajānāti. Ettāvatāpi kho āvuso paññāvimutto vutto Bhagavatā nippariyāyenāti. . Tatiyam.

4. Ubhatobhāgavimuttasutta

45. “Ubhatobhāgavimutto ubhatobhāgavimutto”ti āvuso vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho āvuso ubhatobhāgavimutto vutto Bhagavatāti. Idhāvuso bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi -pa- paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati, yathā yathā ca tadāyatanam, tathā tathā nam kāyena phusitvā viharati, paññāya ca nam pajānāti. Ettāvatāpi kho āvuso ubhatobhāgavimutto vutto Bhagavatā pariyāyena -pa-.

Puna caparam āvuso bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati, paññāya cassa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti, yathā yathā ca tadāyatanam, tathā tathā nam kāyena phusitvā viharati, paññāya ca nam pajānāti. Ettāvatāpi kho āvuso ubhatobhāgavimutto vutto Bhagavatā nippariyāyenāti. . Catuttham.

5. Sandiṭṭhikadhammasutta

46. “Sandiṭṭhiko dhammo sandiṭṭhiko dhammo”ti āvuso vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho āvuso sandiṭṭhiko dhammo vutto Bhagavatāti. Idhāvuso bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi -pa- paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati.

Ettāvabhāpi kho āvuso sandiṭṭhiko dhammo vutto Bhagavatā pariyāyena -pa-.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati, paññāya cassa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ettāvataṭṭhi kho āvuso sandiṭṭhiko dhammo vutto Bhagavatā nipariyāyenāti. . Pañcamam.

6. Sandiṭṭhikanibbānasutta

47. “Sandiṭṭhikaṃ nibbānaṃ sandiṭṭhikaṃ nibbānaṃ”ti āvuso vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho āvuso sandiṭṭhikaṃ nibbānaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatāti. Idhāvuso bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi -pa- paṭhamam jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ettāvataṭṭhi kho āvuso sandiṭṭhikaṃ nibbānaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā pariyāyena -pa-.

Puna caparaṃ āvuso bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati, paññāya cassa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ettāvataṭṭhi kho āvuso sandiṭṭhikaṃ nibbānaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā nipariyāyenāti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Nibbānasutta

48. “Nibbānaṃ nibbānaṃ”ti āvuso vuccati -pa-. . Sattamam.

8. Parinibbānasutta

49. “Parinibbānaṃ parinibbānaṃ”ti -pa-. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Tadaṅganibbānasutta

50. “Tadaṅganibbānaṃ tadaṅganibbānaṃ”ti āvuso vuccati -pa-. . Navamam.

10. Diṭṭhadhammanibbānasutta

51. “Diṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ diṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ”ti āvuso vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho āvuso diṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatāti. Idhāvuso bhikkhu vivicceva

kāmehi -pa- paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Ettāvatāpi kho āvuso diṭṭhadhammanibbānam vuttaṃ Bhagavatā pariyāyena -pa-.

Puna caparam āvuso bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati, paññāya cassa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ettāvatāpi kho āvuso diṭṭhadhammanibbānam vuttaṃ Bhagavatā nippariyāyenāti. . Dasamam.

Sāmaññavaggo pañcama.

Tassuddānam

Sambādho Kāyasakkhī Paññā, Ubhatobhāgo Sandiṭṭhikā dve.
Nibbānam Parinibbānam, Tadaṅgadiṭṭhadhammikenā cāti.

Paṭhamo paṇṇāsako samatto.

2. Dutiyapaṇṇāsaka

(6) 1. Khemavagga

1. Khemasutta

52. “Khemam kheman”ti āvuso vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho āvuso khemaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatāti. Idhāvuso bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi -pa- paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Ettāvatāpi kho āvuso khemaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā pariyāyena -pa-.

Puna caparam āvuso bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati, paññāya cassa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ettāvatāpi ko āvuso khemaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā nipariyāyenāti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Khemappattasutta

53. “Khemappatto khemappatto”ti āvuso vuccati. . Dutiyam.

3. Amatasutta

54. “Amataṃ amatan”ti āvuso vuccati. . Tatiyam.

4. Amatappattasutta

55. “Amatappatto amatappatto”ti āvuso vuccati. . Catuttham.

5. Abhayasutta

56. “Abhayaṃ abhayan”ti āvuso vuccati. . Pañcamam.

6. Abhayappattasutta

57. “Abhayappatto abhayappatto”ti āvuso vuccati. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Passaddhisutta

58. “Passaddhi passaddhī”ti āvuso vuccati. . Sattamam.

8. Anupubbapassaddhisutta

59. “Anupubbapassaddhi anupubbapassaddhī”ti āvuso vuccati. .
Atthamam.

9. Nirodhasutta

60. “Nirodho nirodho”ti āvuso vuccati. . Navamam.

10. Anupubbanirodhasutta

61. “Anupubbanirodho anupubbanirodho”ti āvuso vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho āvuso anupubbanirodho vutto Bhagavatāti. Idhāvuso bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi -pa- paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati. Ettāvatāpi kho āvuso anupubbanirodho vutto Bhagavatā pariyāyena -pa-.

Puna caparam āvuso bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati, paññāya cassa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Ettāvatāpi kho āvuso anupubbanirodho vutto Bhagavatā nippariyāyenāti. . Dasamam.

11. Abhabbasutta

62. Nava bhikkhave dhamme appahāya abhabbo arahattam sacchikātuṃ. Katame nava? Rāgam dosam moham kodham upanāham makkham paḷāsam issam macchariyam. Ime kho bhikkhave nava dhamme appahāya abhabbo arahattam sacchikātuṃ. Nava bhikkhave dhamme pahāya bhabbo arahattam sacchikātuṃ. Katame nava? Rāgam dosam moham kodham upanāham makkham paḷāsam isam macchariyam. Ime kho bhikkhave nava dhamme pahāya bhabbo arahattam sacchikātunti. .
Ekādasamam.

Khemavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānam

Khemo ca Amataṃ ceva, Abhayam Passaddhīyena ca.
Nirodho Anupubbo ca, dhammam pahāya Bhabbena cāti.

(7) 2. Satipaṭṭhānavagga

1. Sikkhādubbalyasutta

63. Pañcimāni bhikkhave sikkhādubbalyāni. Katamāni pañca?
 Pāṇātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesumicchācāro musāvādo
 suramerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave pañca
 sikkhādubbalyāni.

Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannaṃ sikkhādubbalyānaṃ pahānāya
 cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbā. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu
 kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke
 abhiijjhādomanassaṃ. Vedanāsu -pa- citte. Dhammesu dhammānupassī
 viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassaṃ. Imesaṃ
 kho bhikkhave pañcannaṃ sikkhādubbalyānaṃ pahānāya ime cattāro
 satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbāti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Nīvaraṇasutta

64. Pañcimāni bhikkhave nīvaraṇāni. Katamāni pañca?
 Kāmacchandanivaraṇaṃ byāpādanīvaraṇaṃ thinamiddhanivaraṇaṃ
 uddhaccakukkuccanivaraṇaṃ vicikicchānīvaraṇaṃ, imāni kho bhikkhave
 pañca nīvaraṇāni.

Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ pahānāya cattāro
 satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbā. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye
 kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke
 abhiijjhādomanassaṃ. Vedanāsu -pa- citte. Dhammesu dhammānupassī
 viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassaṃ. Imesaṃ
 kho bhikkhave pañcannaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ pahānāya ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā
 bhāvetabbāti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Kāmaguṇasutta

65. Pañcime bhikkhave kāmaguṇā. Katame pañca? Cakkhuviññeyyā
 rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Sotaviññeyyā
 saddā -pa-. Ghānaviññeyyā gandhā. Jivhāviññeyyā rasā. Kāyaviññeyyā

phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca kāmagaṇā.

Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannaṃ kāmagaṇānaṃ pahānāya -pa-. Ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbāti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Upādānakkhandhasutta

66. Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā. Katame pañca? Rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ime kho bhikkhave pañcupādānakkhandhā.

Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ pahānāya -pa-. Ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbāti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Orambhāgiyasutta

67. Pañcimāni bhikkhave orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañca? Sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchā sīlabbataparāmāso kāmaccando byāpādo. Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni.

Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya -pa-. Ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbāti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Gatisutta

68. Pañcimā bhikkhave gatiyo. Katamā pañca? Nirayo tiracchānayoṇi pettivisayo manussā devā. Imā kho bhikkhave pañca gatiyo.

Imāsaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannaṃ gatīnaṃ pahānāya -pa-. Ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbāti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Macchariyasutta

69. Pañcimāni bhikkhave macchariyāni. Katamāni pañca? Āvāsamacchariyaṃ kulamacchariyaṃ lābhamacchariyaṃ vaṇṇamacchariyaṃ dhammacchariyaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave pañca macchariyāni.

Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannaṃ macchariyānaṃ pahānāya -pa-. Ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbāti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Uddhambhāgiyasutta

70. Pañcimāni bhikkhave uddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Katamāni pañca? Rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccaṃ avijjā. Imāni kho bhikkhave pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni.

Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannaṃ uddhambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pahānāya -pa-. Ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbāti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Cetokhilasutta

71. * Pañcime bhikkhave cetokhilā¹. Katame pañca? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati, tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. Yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. Ayaṃ paṭhamo cetokhilo.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhamme kaṅkhati -pa- saṃghe kaṅkhati sikkhāya kaṅkhati sabrahmacārīsu kupito hoti anattamano āhatacitto khilajāto. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu sabrahmacārīsu kupito hoti anattamano āhatacitto khilajāto, tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. Yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. Ayaṃ pañcama cetokhilo.

Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannaṃ cetokhilānaṃ pahānāya -pa-. Ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbāti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Cetasovinibandhasutta

72. Pañcime bhikkhave cetasovinibandhā². Katame pañca? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāmesu avītarāgo hoti avigatacchando avigatapemo

1. Cetokhilā (Ka)

2. Cetovinibaddhā (Sāratthadīpanīṭikā) Am 2. 218; Dī 3. 199 piṭṭhesupī.

* Am 2. 217; Dī 3. 198; Ma 1. 145 piṭṭhesupī.

avigatapipāso avigataparilāho avigatataṇho. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu kāmesu avītarāgo hoti avigatacchando avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigataparilāho avigatataṇho, tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. Yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. Ayam paṭhamo cetasovinibandho.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye avītarāgo hoti -pa- rūpe avītarāgo hoti. Yāvadatthaṃ udarāvadehakaṃ bhuñjitvā seyyasukhaṃ passasukhaṃ middhasukhaṃ anuyutto viharati. Aññataraṃ devanikāyaṃ paṇidhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati “imināhaṃ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaññataro vā”ti. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataraṃ devanikāyaṃ paṇidhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati “imināhaṃ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaññataro vā”ti. Tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. Yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. Ayam pañcama cetasovinibandho. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca cetasovinibandhā.

Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannaṃ cetasovinibandhānaṃ pahānāya cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbā. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyyaloke abhiññhādomanassaṃ. Vedanāsu -pa- citte. Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassaṃ. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannaṃ cetasovinibandhānaṃ pahānāya ime cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvetabbāti. . Dasamaṃ.

Satipaṭṭhānavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Sikkhā Nīvaraṇākāmā, Khandhā ca Orambhāgiyā Gati.

Maccheraṃ Uddhambhāgiyā aṭṭhamaṃ, Cetokhilā Vinibandhāti.

(8) 3. Sammappadhānavagga

1. Sikkhasutta

73. Pañcimāni bhikkhave sikkhādubbalyāni. Katamāni pañca? Pāṇātipāto -pa- surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave pañca sikkhādubbalyāni.

Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannaṃ sikkhādubbalyānaṃ pahānāya cattāro sammappadhānā bhāvetabbā. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannaṃ sikkhādubbalyānaṃ pahānāya ime cattāro sammappadhānā bhāvetabbāti. . Paṭhamāni.

74-81. (Yathā satipatṭhānavagge, tathā sammappadhānavasena vitthāretabbā.)

10. Cetasovinibandhasutta

82. Pañcime bhikkhave cetasovinibandhā. Katame pañca? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāmesu avītarāgo hoti -pa-. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca cetasovinibandhā.

Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannaṃ cetasovinibandhānaṃ pahānāya cattāro sammappadhānā bhāvetabbā. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya. Anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya. Uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati vīriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti

padahati. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannaṃ cetasovinibandhānaṃ pahānāya ime cattāro sammappadhānā bhāvetabbāti. . Dasamaṃ.

Sammappadhānavaggo tatiyo.

(9) 4. Iddhipādavagga

1. Sikkhasutta

83. Pañcimāni bhikkhave sikkhādubbalyāni. Katamāni pañca? Pāṇātipāto -pa-. surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave pañca sikkhādubbalyāni.

Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannaṃ sikkhādubbalyānaṃ pahānāya cattāro iddhipādā bhāvetabbā. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu chandasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi. Cittasamādhi.

Vīmaṃsāsamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannaṃ sikkhādubbalyānaṃ pahānāya ime cattāro iddhipādā bhāvetabbāti. . Paṭhamam.

84-91. (Yathā satipaṭṭhānavagge, tathā iddhipādavasena vitthāretabbā.)

10. Cetasovinibandhasutta

92. Pañcime bhikkhave cetasovinibandhā. Katame pañca? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāmesu avītarāgo hoti -pa-. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca cetasovinibandhā.

Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannaṃ cetasovinibandhānaṃ pahānāya ime cattāro iddhipādā bhāvetabbā. Katame cattāro? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu chandasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīriyasamādhi. Cittasamādhi.

Vīmaṃsāsamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave pañcannaṃ cetasovinibandhānaṃ pahānāya ime cattāro iddhipādā bhāvetabbāti. . Dasamaṃ.

Iddhipādavaggo catuttho.

Yatheva Satipaṭṭhānā, Padhānā caturōpi ca.
Cattāro Iddhipādā ca, tatheva Sampayojayeti.

(10) 5. Rāgaṭṭhāyāla

93. Rāgassa bhikkhave abhiññāya nava dhammā bhāvetabbā. Katame nava? Asubhasaññā maraṇasaññā āhāre paṭikūlasaññā sabbaloke anabhiratasaññā aniccasaññā anicce dukkhasaññā dukkhe anattasaññā pahānasaññā virāgasaññā, rāgassa bhikkhave abhiññāya ime nava dhammā bhāvetabbāti. (1)

94. Rāgassa bhikkhave abhiññāya nava dhammā bhāvetabbā. Katame nava? Paṭhamam jhānam. Duttham jhānam. Tatham jhānam. Catuttham jhānam. Ākāsaññāyatanam. Viññāṇaṇṇāyatanam. Ākiñcaññāyatanam. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam. Saññāvedayitanirodho. Rāgassa bhikkhave abhiññāya ime nava dhammā bhāvetabbāti. (2)

95-112. Rāgassa bhikkhave pariññāya -pa- parikkhayāya -pa- pahānāya -pa- khayāya -pa- vayāya -pa- virāgāya -pa- nirodhāya -pa- cāgāya -pa- paṭinissaggāya -pa-. Ime nava dhammā bhāvetabbā. (3-20)

113-432. Dosassa -pa-. Mohassa. Kodhassa. Upanāhassa. Makkhassa. Paḷāsassa. Issāya. Macchariyassa. Māyāya. Sāṭṭheyyassa. Thambhassa. Sārambhassa. Mānassa. Atimānassa. Madassa. Pamādassa. Abhiññāya -pa- pariññāya. Parikkhayāya. Pahānāya. Khayāya. Vayāya. Virāgāya. Nirodhāya. Cāgāya. Paṭinissaggāya -pa-. Ime nava dhammā bhāvetabbāti. (21-340)

Rāgaṭṭhāyālam niṭṭhitam.

Navakanipātapāḷi niṭṭhitā.

Āṅguttaranikāya

Dasakanipātapāḷi

Namo tassa Bhagavatā Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

1. Paṭhamapaṇṇāsaka

1. Āṇisaṃsavagga

1. Kimatthiyasutta

1. Evaṃ me sutaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Kimatthiyāni bhante kusalāni sīlāni kimāṇisaṃsānīti. Avippaṭisāratthāni kho Ānanda kusalāni sīlāni avippaṭisārāṇisaṃsānīti.

Avippaṭisāro pana bhante kimatthiyo kimāṇisaṃsoti. Avippaṭisāro kho Ānanda pāmojjattho pāmojjāṇisaṃsoti¹.

Pāmojjaṃ pana bhante kimatthiyaṃ kimāṇisaṃsanti. Pāmojjaṃ kho Ānanda pītattthaṃ pītāṇisaṃsanti.

Pīti pana bhante kimatthiyā kimāṇisaṃsāti. Pīti kho Ānanda passaddhatthā passaddhāṇisaṃsāti.

1. Pāmujjattho pāmujjāṇisaṃsoti (Sī, Syā, I) upari 515 piṭṭhepi.

Passaddhi pana bhante kimatthiyā kimānisaṃsāti. Passaddhi kho Ānanda sukhathā sukhānisaṃsāti.

Sukhaṃ pana bhante kimatthiyaṃ kimānisaṃsanti. Sukhaṃ kho Ānanda samādhathā samādhānisaṃsanti.

Samādhi pana bhante kimatthiyo kimānisaṃsoti. Samādhi kho Ānanda yathābhūtañāṇadassanatto yathābhūtañāṇadassanānisaṃsoti.

Yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ pana bhante kimatthiyaṃ kimānisaṃsanti. Yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ kho Ānanda nibbidāvirāgatthaṃ nibbidāvirāgānisaṃsanti.

Nibbidāvirāgo pana bhante kimatthiyo kimānisaṃsoti. Nibbidāvirāgo kho Ānanda vimuttiñāṇadassanatto vimuttiñāṇadassanānisaṃso¹.

Iti kho Ānanda kusalāni sīlāni avipphaṇṇasāraṇāni avipphaṇṇasāraṇisaṃsāni, avipphaṇṇasāro pāmojjatto pāmojjānisaṃso, pāmojjaṃ pītathā pītānisaṃsaṃ, pīti passaddhatthā passaddhānisaṃsā, passaddhi sukhathā sukhānisaṃsā, sukhaṃ samādhathā samādhānisaṃsaṃ, samādhi yathābhūtañāṇadassanatto yathābhūtañāṇadassanānisaṃso, yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ nibbidāvirāgatthaṃ nibbidāvirāgānisaṃsaṃ, nibbidāvirāgo vimuttiñāṇadassanatto vimuttiñāṇadassanānisaṃso. Iti kho Ānanda kusalāni sīlāni anupubbena aggāya parentīti². . Paṭhamam.

2. Cetanākaraṇīyasutta

2. * Sīlavato bhikkhave sīlasampannassa na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ “avipphaṇṇasāro me uppajjatu”ti, dhammatā esā bhikkhave yaṃ sīlavato sīlasampannassa avipphaṇṇasāro uppajjati. Avipphaṇṇasāriṇa bhikkhave na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ “pāmojjaṃ me uppajjatu”ti, dhammatā esā bhikkhave yaṃ avipphaṇṇasāriṇa pāmojjaṃ jāyati. Pamuditassa bhikkhave na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ “pīti me uppajjatu”ti, dhammatā esā bhikkhave yaṃ pamuditassa pīti uppajjati. Pītimanassa bhikkhave na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ “kāyo me passambhatu”ti, dhammatā esā bhikkhave yaṃ

1. ...nisaṃsoti (Sī, Ka)

2. Arahattāya pūrentīti (Syā)

* Upari 516 piṭṭhepi.

pīṭimanassa kāyo passambhati. Passaddhakāyassa bhikkhave na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ “sukhaṃ vediyāmi”ti, dhammatā esā bhikkhave yaṃ passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati. Sukhino bhikkhave na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ “cittaṃ me samādhīyatū”ti, dhammatā esā bhikkhave yaṃ sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Samāhitassa bhikkhave na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ “yathābhūtaṃ jānāmi passāmi”ti, dhammatā esā bhikkhave yaṃ samāhito yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati. Yathābhūtaṃ bhikkhave jānato passato na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ “nibbindāmi virajjāmi”ti, dhammatā esā bhikkhave yaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ nibbindati virajjati. Nibbinnassa¹ bhikkhave virattassa na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ “vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ sacchikaromi”ti, dhammatā esā bhikkhave yaṃ nibbinno² viratto vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ sacchikaroti.

Iti kho bhikkhave nibbidāvirāgo vimuttiñāṇadassanattho vimuttiñāṇadassanānisaṃso, yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ nibbidāvirāgatthaṃ nibbidāvirāgānisaṃsaṃ, samādhi yathābhūtañāṇadassanattho yathābhūtañāṇadassanānisaṃso, sukhaṃ samādhātthaṃ samādhānisaṃsaṃ, passaddhi sukhatthā sukhānisaṃsā, pīti passaddhatthā passaddhānisaṃsā, pāmojjaṃ pītattthaṃ pītānisaṃsaṃ, avippaṭisāro pāmojjattho pāmojjānisaṃso, kusalāni silāni avippaṭisārattthāni avippaṭisārānisaṃsāni. Iti kho bhikkhave dhammā dhamme abhisandenti, dhammā dhamme paripūrenti apārā pāraṃ gamanāyāti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Paṭhama-upanisasutta

3. * Dussīlassa bhikkhave sīlavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti avippaṭisāro, avippaṭisāre asati avippaṭisāravipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti pāmojjaṃ, pāmojje asati pāmojjavipannassa hatūpanisā hoti pīti, pītiyā asati pītivipannassa hatūpanisā hoti passaddhi, passaddhiyā asati passaddhivipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti sukhaṃ, sukhe asati sukhavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti sammāsamādhi. Sammāsamādhimhi asati sammāsamādhivipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ, yathābhūtañāṇadassane asati yathābhūtañāṇadassanavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti

1. Nibbindassa (Sī, Ka)

2. Nibbindo (Sī, Ka)

* Am 2. 16, upari 517 piṭṭhesupi.

nibbidāvirāgo, nibbidāvirāge asati nibbidāvirāgavipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave rukkho sākhāpalāsavipanno, tassa papaṭikāpi na pāripūriṃ gacchati, tacopi. Pheggupi. Sāropi na pāripūriṃ gacchati. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave dussīlassa sīlavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti avippaṭisāro, avippaṭisāre asati avippaṭisāravipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti -pa- vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ.

Sīlavato bhikkhave sīlasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti avippaṭisāro, avippaṭisāre sati avippaṭisārasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti pāmojjaṃ, pāmojje sati pāmojjasampannassa upanisasampannā hoti pīti, pītiyā sati pītisampannassa upanisasampannā hoti passaddhi, passaddhiyā sati passaddhisampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti sukhaṃ, sukhe sati sukhasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti sammāsamādhī, sammāsamādhimhi sati sammāsamādhisampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ, yathābhūtañāṇadassane sati yathābhūtañāṇadassanasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti nibbidāvirāgo, nibbidāvirāge sati nibbidāvirāgasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave rukkho sākhāpalāsasampanno, tassa papaṭikāpi pāripūriṃ gacchati, tacopi. Pheggupi. Sāropi pāripūriṃ gacchati. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave sīlavato sīlasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti avippaṭisāro, avippaṭisāre sati avippaṭisārasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti -pa- vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiya-upanisasutta

4. * Tatra kho āyasmā sātīputto bhikkhū āmantesi -pa-. Dussīlassa āvuso sīlavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti avippaṭisāro, avippaṭisāre asati avippaṭisāravipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti -pa- vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ. Seyyathāpi āvuso rukkho sākhāpalāsavipanno, tassa papaṭikāpi na pāripūriṃ gacchati, tacopi. Pheggupi. Sāropi na pāripūriṃ gacchati. Evamevaṃ kho āvuso dussīlassa sīlavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti avippaṭisāro, avippaṭisāre asati avippaṭisāravipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti -pa- vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ.

* Upari 519 piṭṭhepi.

Sīlavato āvuso sīlasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti avippaṭisāro, avippaṭisāre sati avippaṭisārasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti -pa-vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ. Seyyathāpi āvuso rukkho sākāpalāsasampanno, tassa papaṭikāpi pāripūriṃ gacchati, tacopi. Pheggupi. Sāropi pāripūriṃ gacchati. Evamevaṃ kho āvuso sīlavato sīlasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti avippaṭisāro, avippaṭisāre sati avippaṭisārasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti -pa- vimuttiñāṇadassananti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Tatiya-upanisasutta

5. * Tatra kho āyasmā Ānando bhikkhū āmantesi -pa-. Dussīlassa āvuso sīlavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti avippaṭisāro, avippaṭisāre asati avippaṭisāravipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti pāmojjaṃ, pāmojje asati pāmojjavipannassa hatūpanisā hoti pīti, pītiyā asati pītivipannassa hatūpanisā hoti passaddhi, passaddhiyā asati passaddhivipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti sukhaṃ, sukhe asati sukhavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti sammāsamādhi, sammāsamādhimhi asati sammāsamādhivipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ, yathābhūtañāṇadassane asati yathābhūtañāṇadassanavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti nibbidāvirāgo, nibbidāvirāge asati nibbidāvirāgavipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ. Seyyathāpi āvuso rukkho sākāpalāsavipanno, tassa papaṭikāpi na pāripūriṃ gacchati, tacopi. Pheggupi. Sāropi na pāripūriṃ gacchati. Evamevaṃ kho āvuso dussīlassa sīlavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti avippaṭisāro, avippaṭisāre asati avippaṭisāravipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti -pa-. vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ.

Sīlavato āvuso sīlasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti avippaṭisāro, avippaṭisāre sati avippaṭisārasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti pāmojjaṃ, pāmojje sati pāmojjasampannassa upanisasampannā hoti pīti, pītiyā sati pītisampannassa upanisasampannā hoti passaddhi, passaddhiyā sati passaddhisampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti sukhaṃ, sukhe sati sukhavipannassa upanisasampanno hoti sammāsamādhi, sammāsamādhimhi sati sammāsamādhisampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ, yathābhūtañāṇa-

dassane sati yathābhūtañāṇadassanasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti nibbidāvirāgo, nibbidāvirāge sati nibbidāvirāgasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ. Seyyathāpi āvuso rukkho sākāpalāsasampanno, tassa papaṭikāpi pāripūrim gacchati, tacopi. Pheggupi. Sāropi pāripūrim gacchati. Evamevaṃ kho āvuso sīlavato sīlasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti avippaṭisāro, avippaṭisāre sati avippaṭisārasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti -pa-vimuttiñāṇadassananti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Samādhisutta

6. * Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami -pa-ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “siyā nu kho bhante bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī¹ assa, na āpasmiṃ āposaññī assa, na tejasmiṃ tejosaññī assa, na vāyasmim vāyosaññī assa, na ākāśānañcāyatane ākāśānañcāyatanasaññī assa, na viññāṇaṇcāyatane viññāṇaṇcāyatanasaññī assa, na ākiñcaññāyatane ākiñcaññāyatanasaññī assa, na nevasaññānāsaññāyatane nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññī assa, na idhaloke idhalokasaññī assa, na paraloke paralokasaññī assa, saññī ca pana assā”ti. Siyā Ānanda bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa, na āpasmiṃ āposaññī assa, na tejasmiṃ tejosaññī assa, na vāyasmim vāyosaññī assa, na ākāśānañcāyatane ākāśānañcāyatanasaññī assa, na viññāṇaṇcāyatane viññāṇaṇcāyatanasaññī assa, na ākiñcaññāyatane ākiñcaññāyatanasaññī assa, na nevasaññānāsaññāyatane nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññī assa, na idhaloke idhalokasaññī assa, na paraloke paralokasaññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti.

Yathā kathaṃ pana bhante siyā bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa, na āpasmiṃ āposaññī assa, na tejasmiṃ tejosaññī assa, na vāyasmim vāyosaññī assa, na ākāśānañcāyatane ākāśānañcāyatanasaññī assa,

* Upari 551 piṭṭhepi.

1. Paṭhavisāññī (Sī), paṭhavīsaññī (Syā)

na viññāṇañcāyatane viññāṇañcāyatanasaññī assa, na ākiñcaññāyatane ākiñcaññāyatanasaññī assa, na nevasaññānāsaññāyatane nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññī assa, na idhaloke idhalokasaññī assa, na paraloke paralokasaññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti.

Idhānanda bhikkhu evaṃ saññī hoti “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ”ti. Evaṃ kho Ānanda siyā bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa, na āpasmiṃ āposaññī assa, na tejasmiṃ tejosaññī assa, na vāyasmim vāyosaññī assa, na ākāśānañcāyatane ākāśānañcāyatanasaññī assa, na viññāṇañcāyatane viññāṇañcāyatanasaññī assa, na ākiñcaññāyatane ākiñcaññāyatanasaññī assa, na nevasaññānāsaññāyatane nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññī assa, na idhaloke idhalokasaññī assa, na paraloke paralokasaññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti. .
Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Sāriputtasutta

7. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando āyasantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca—

Siyā nu kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa, na āpasmiṃ āposaññī assa, na tejasmiṃ tejosaññī assa, na vāyasmim vāyosaññī assa, na ākāśānañcāyatane ākāśānañcāyatanasaññī assa, na viññāṇañcāyatane viññāṇañcāyatanasaññī assa, na ākiñcaññāyatane ākiñcaññāyatanasaññī assa, na nevasaññānāsaññāyatane nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññī assa, na idhaloke idhalokasaññī assa, na paraloke paralokasaññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti.

Siyā āvuso Ānanda bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa -pa- na paraloke paralokasaññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti.

Yathā kathaṃ panāvuso Sāriputta siyā bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa -pa- saññī ca pana assāti. Ekamidāhaṃ āvuso Ānanda samayaṃ idheva Sāvattthiyaṃ viharāmi andhavanasmim, tatthāhaṃ¹ tathārūpaṃ samādhiṃ samāpajjim², yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī ahoṣim, na āpasmiṃ āposaññī ahoṣim, na tejasmiṃ tejosaññī ahoṣim, na vāyasmim vāyosaññī ahoṣim, na ākāśānañcāyatane ākāśānañcāyatanasaññī ahoṣim, na viññāṇaṇcāyatane viññāṇaṇcāyatanasaññī ahoṣim, na ākiñcaññāyatane ākiñcaññāyatanasaññī ahoṣim, na nevasaññānāsaññāyatane nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññī ahoṣim, na idhaloke idhalokasaññī ahoṣim, na paraloke paralokasaññī ahoṣim, saññī ca pana ahoṣinti.

Kim saññī panāyasmā Sāriputto³ tasmim samaye ahoṣīti. “Bhavanirodho nibbānaṃ bhavanirodho nibbānaṃ”ti kho me āvuso aññāva saññā uppajjati, aññāva saññā nirujjhati. Seyyathāpi āvuso sakalikaggissa jhāyamānassa aññāva acci uppajjati, aññāva acci nirujjhati. Evamevaṃ kho āvuso “bhavanirodho nibbānaṃ bhavanirodho nibbānaṃ”ti aññāva saññā uppajjati, aññāva saññā nirujjhati. Bhavanirodho nibbānanti⁴ saññī ca panāhaṃ āvuso tasmim samaye ahoṣinti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Jhānasutta

8. Saddho ca⁵ bhikkhave bhikkhu hoti no ca⁶ sīlavā, evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti. Tena taṃ aṅgaṃ paripūretabbaṃ “kintāhaṃ saddho ca assaṃ sīlavā ca”ti. Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu saddho ca hoti sīlavā ca, evaṃ so tenaṅgena paripūro hoti.

1. Athāhaṃ (Ka)

2. Paṭilabhāmi (Ka)

3. Kimsaññī panāvuso Sāriputta (Ka)

4. Nibbānaṃ (Sī, Ka)

5. Imasmim vākye ayaṃ ca-kāro natthi Syāmapotthake.

6. No (Syā) evamuparipi. Heṭṭhā 133 piṭṭhepi.

Saddho ca bhikkhave bhikkhu hoti sīlavā ca no ca bahussuto -pa- bahussuto ca no ca dhammakathiko. Dhammakathiko ca no ca parisāvacaro. Parisāvacaro ca no ca visārado parisāya dhammaṃ deseti. Visārado ca parisāya dhammaṃ deseti no ca vinayadharo. Vinayadharo ca no ca ārañṇiko¹ pantasenāsano. Ārañṇiko ca pantasenāsano no ca catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī. Catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī no ca āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti. Tena taṃ aṅgaṃ paripūretabbari “kintāhaṃ saddho ca assaṃ sīlavā ca bahussuto ca dhammakathiko ca parisāvacaro ca, visārado ca parisāya dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, vinayadharo ca ārañṇiko ca pantasenāsano, catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī assaṃ akicchālābhī akasiralābhī, āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyaṃ”ti.

Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu saddho ca hoti sīlavā ca bahussuto ca dhammakathiko ca parisāvacaro ca, visārado ca parisāya dhammaṃ deseti, vinayadharo ca ārañṇiko ca pantasenāsano, catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī, āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Evaṃ so tenaṅgena paripūro hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave dasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu samantapāsādikō ca hoti sabbākāraparipūro cāti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Santavimokkhasutta

9. Saddho ca bhikkhave bhikkhu hoti no ca sīlavā -pa- sīlavā ca no ca bahussuto. Bahussuto ca no ca dhammakathiko, dhammakathiko ca

1. Ārañṇiko (Ka)

no ca parisāvacaro. Parisāvacaro ca no ca visārado parisāya dhammaṃ deseti. Visārado ca parisāya dhammaṃ deseti no ca vinayadharo. Vinayadharo ca no ca ārañṇiko pantasenāsano. Ārañṇiko ca pantasenāsano no ca ye te santā vimokkhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā, te kāyena phusitvā viharati. Ye te santā vimokkhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā, te ca kāyena phusitvā viharati, no ca āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti. Tena taṃ aṅgaṃ paripūretabbaṃ “kintāhaṃ saddho ca assaṃ sīlavā ca bahussuto ca dhammakathiko ca parisāvacaro ca, visārado ca parisāya dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, vinayadharo ca ārañṇiko ca pantasenāsano, ye te santā vimokkhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā, te ca kāyena phusitvā vihareyyaṃ, āsavānaṃca khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyaṃ”ti.

Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu saddho ca hoti sīlavā ca bahussuto ca dhammakathiko ca parisāvacaro ca, visārado ca parisāya dhammaṃ deseti, vinayadharo ca ārañṇiko ca pantasenāsano, ye te santā vimokkhā atikkamma rūpe āruppā, te ca kāyena phusitvā viharati, āsavānaṃca khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Evaṃ so tenaṅgena paripūro hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave dasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu samantapāsādiko ca hoti sabbākāraparipūro cāti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Vijjāsutta

10. Saddho ca bhikkhave bhikkhu hoti no ca sīlavā, evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti. Tena taṃ aṅgaṃ paripūretabbaṃ “kintāhaṃ saddho ca assaṃ sīlavā ca”ti. Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu saddho ca hoti sīlavā ca, evaṃ so tenaṅgena paripūro hoti.

Saddho ca bhikkhave bhikkhu hoti sīlavā ca no ca bahussuto, bahussuto ca no ca dhammakathiko -pa- dhammakathiko ca no ca parisāvacaro. Parisāvacaro ca no ca visārado parisāya dhammaṃ deseti.

Visārado ca parisāya dhammaṃ deseti no ca vinayadharo. Vinayadharo ca no ca anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo -pa- iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Anekavihitaṃ -pa- pubbenivāsaṃ. Anussarati no ca dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena -pa- yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Dibbena ca cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena -pa- yathākammūpage satte pajānāti, no ca āsavānaṃ khayā -pa- sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti. Tena taṃ aṅgaṃ paripūretabbaṃ “kintāhaṃ saddho ca assaṃ sīlavā ca bahussuto ca dhammakathiko ca parisāvacaro ca, visārado ca parisāya dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ, vinayadharo ca, anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussareyyaṃ, seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo -pa- iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussareyyaṃ, dibbena ca cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena -pa- yathākammūpage satte pajāneyyaṃ, āsavānaṃ khayā -pa- sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyaṃ”ti.

Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu saddho ca hoti sīlavā ca bahussuto ca dhammakathiko ca parisāvacaro ca, visārado ca parisāya dhammaṃ deseti, vinayadharo ca anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo -pa- iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, dibbena ca cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena -pa- yathākammūpage satte pajānāti, āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, evaṃ so tenaṅgena paripūro hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave dasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu samantapāsādiko ca hoti sabbākāraparipūro cāti. . Dasamaṃ.

Ānisaṃsavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Kimatthiyaṃ Cetanā ca, tayo Upanisāpi ca.

Samādhi Sāriputto ca, Jhānaṃ Santena Vijjayāti.

2. Nāthavagga

1. Senāsanasutta

11. Pañcaṅgasamannāgato bhikkhave bhikkhu pañcaṅgasamannāgataṃ senāsanāṃ sevamāno bhajamāno nacirasseva āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyya.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu pañcaṅgasamannāgato hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu saddho hoti, saddahati Tathāgatassa bodhiṃ “itipi so Bhagavā -pa- Bhagavā”ti, appābādho hoti appātaṅko samavepākiniyā gahaṇiyā samannāgato nātisītāya nāccuṇhāya majjhimāya padhānakkhamāya, asaṭho hoti amāyāvī yathābhūtaṃ attānaṃ āvikattā Satthari vā viññūsu vā sabrahmacārīsu, āraddhavīriyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmaṃ vā daḥaparakkamo anikkhattadhuro kusalesu dhammesu, paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu pañcaṅgasamannāgato hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave senāsanāṃ pañcaṅgasamannāgataṃ hoti? Idha bhikkhave senāsanāṃ nātidūraṃ hoti nāccāsannaṃ gamanāgamanasampannaṃ divā appākiṇṇaṃ rattiṃ appasaddaṃ appanigghosaṃ appaḍaṃsamakasavātātapasarīsapasamphassaṃ¹, tasmim kho pana senāsane viharantassa appakasirena uppajjanti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā, tasmim kho pana senāsane therā bhikkhū viharanti bahussutā āgatāgamā dhammadharā vinayadharā mātikādhārā, te kālena kālaṃ upasaṅkamitvā paripucchatī paripaṇhātī “idaṃ bhante kathaṃ imassa ko attho”ti. Tassa te āyasmanto avivaṭaṅceva vivaranti, anuttānikataṅca uttāniṃ karonti, anekavihitesu ca kaṅkhāṭhānīyesu dhammesu kaṅkhaṃ paṭivinodenti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave senāsanāṃ pañcaṅgasamannāgataṃ hoti. Pañcaṅgasamannāgato kho bhikkhave bhikkhu pañcaṅgasamannāgataṃ senāsanāṃ sevamāno bhajamāno

1. Appaḍaṃsa...sirimsapasamphassaṃ (Sī, Syā, I)

nacirasseva āsavānaṃ khayā -pa- sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyāti. .
Paṭhamam.

2. Pañcaṅgasutta

12. Pañcaṅgavippahīno bhikkhave bhikkhu pañcaṅgasamannāgato imasmiṃ dhammavinaye kevalī vusitavā “uttamapuriso”ti vuccati. Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu pañcaṅgavippahīno hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno kāmaccchando pahīno hoti, byāpādo pahīno hoti, thinamiddhaṃ¹ pahīnaṃ hoti, uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, vicikicchā pahīnā hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu pañcaṅgavippahīno hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu pañcaṅgasamannāgato hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu asekhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekhena samādhikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekhena paññākkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekhena vimuttikkhandhena samannāgato hoti, asekhena vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu pañcaṅgasamannāgato hoti.

Pañcaṅgavippahīno kho bhikkhave bhikkhu pañcaṅgasamannāgato imasmiṃ dhammavinaye kevalī vusitavā “uttamapuriso”ti vuccati.

Kāmaccchando ca byāpādo, thinamiddhaṅca bhikkhuno.

Uddhaccaṃ vicikicchā ca, sabbasova na vijjati.

Asekhena ca sīlena, asekhena samādhinā.

Vimuttiyā ca sampanno, ñāṇena ca tathāvidho.

Sa ve pañcaṅgasampanno, pañca aṅge² vivajjayaṃ³.

Imasmiṃ dhammavinaye, “kevalī” iti vuccatīti. . Dutiyam.

3. Saṃyojanasutta

13. Dasayimāni bhikkhave saṃyojanāni. Katamāni dasa?
Pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni.
Katamāni

1. Thīnamiddham (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Pañcaṅgāni (Syā)

3. Vivajjiya (Ka)

pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni? Sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchā
sīlabbataparāmāso kāmaccando byāpādo. Imāni pañcorambhāgiyāni
saṃyojanāni.

Katamāni pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni? Rūparāgo arūparāgo
māno uddhaccaṃ avijjā. Imāni pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni. Imāni
kho bhikkhave dasa saṃyojanānīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Cetokhilasutta

14. Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā pañca
cetokhilā appahīnā pañca cetasovinibandhā asamucchinnā, tassa yā ratti vā
divaso vā āgacchati, hānīyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no vuddhi.

Katamassa pañca cetokhilā appahīnā honti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu
Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati, yo so bhikkhave
bhikkhu Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati, tassa
cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. Yassa cittaṃ na
namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, evamassāyaṃ paṭhamo
cetokhilo appahīno hoti.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhamme kaṅkhati -pa- saṃghe
kaṅkhati. Sikkhāya kaṅkhati. Sabrahmacārīsu kupito hoti anattamano
āhatacitto khilajāto. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu sabrahmacārīsu kupito hoti
anattamano āhatacitto khilajāto, tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya
sātaccāya padhānāya. Yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya
padhānāya, evamassāyaṃ pañcavo cetokhilo appahīno hoti. Imassa pañca
cetokhilā appahīnā honti.

Katamassa pañca cetasovinibandhā asamucchinnā honti? Idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu kāmesu avītarāgo hoti avigatacchando avigatapemo
avigatapipāso avigataparilāho avigatataṇho. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu
kāmesu avītarāgo hoti avigatacchando avigatapemo avigatapipāso
avigataparilāho

avigatatāṇho, tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. Yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, evamassāyaṃ paṭhamo cetasovinibandho asamucchinno hoti.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye avītarāgo hoti -pa- rūpe avītarāgo hoti -pa- yāvadatthaṃ udarāvadehakaṃ bhuñjitvā seyyasukhaṃ passasukhaṃ middhasukhaṃ anuyutto viharati. Aññataraṃ devanikāyaṃ paṇidhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati “imināhaṃ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaññataro vā”ti. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu aññataraṃ devanikāyaṃ paṇidhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati “imināhaṃ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaññataro vā”ti, tassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. Yassa cittaṃ na namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, evamassāyaṃ pañcama cetasovinibandho asamucchinno hoti. Imassa pañca cetasovinibandhā asamucchinnā honti.

Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā ime pañca cetokhilā appahīnā ime pañca cetasovinibandhā asamucchinnā, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hānīyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no vuddhi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kālapakkhe candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāyateva vaṇṇena, hāyati maṇḍalena, hāyati ābhāya, hāyati ārohapariṇāhena. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā ime pañca cetokhilā appahīnā, ime pañca cetasovinibandhā asamucchinnā, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hānīyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no vuddhi.

Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā pañca cetokhilā pahīnā pañca cetasovinibandhā susamucchinnā, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no parihāni.

Katamassa pañca cetokhilā pahīnā honti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Satthari na kaṅkhati na vicikicchati adhimuccati sampasīdati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu Satthari na kaṅkhati na vicikicchati adhimuccati sampasīdati, tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. Yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. Evamassāyaṃ paṭhamo cetokhilo pahīno hoti.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhamme na kaṅkhati -pa- saṃghe na kaṅkhati. Sikkhāya na kaṅkhati. Sabrahmacārīsu na kupito hoti attamano na āhatacitto na khilajāto. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu sabrahmacārīsu na kupito hoti attamano na āhatacitto na khilajāto tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. Yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, evamassāyaṃ pañcama cetokhilo pahīno hoti. Imassa pañca cetokhilā pahīnā honti.

Katamassa pañca cetasovinibandhā susamucchinnā honti, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāmesu vītarāgo hoti vigatacchando vigatapemo vigatapipāso vigataparilāho vigatataṇho. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu kāmesu vītarāgo hoti vigatacchando vigatapemo vigatapipāso vigataparilāho vigatataṇho, tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. Yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, evamassāyaṃ paṭhamo cetasovinibandho susamucchinno hoti.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye vītarāgo hoti -pa- rūpe vītarāgo hoti -pa- na yāvadatthaṃ udarāvadehakaṃ bhuñjitvā seyyasukhaṃ passasukhaṃ middhasukhaṃ anuyutto viharati, na aññataraṃ devanikāyaṃ paṇidhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati “imināhaṃ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaññataro vā”ti. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu na aññataraṃ devanikāyaṃ paṇidhāya -pa- devaññataro vāti, tassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya. Yassa cittaṃ namati ātappāya anuyogāya sātaccāya padhānāya, evamassāyaṃ pañcama

cetasovinibandho susamucchinno hoti. Imassa pañca cetasovinibandhā susamucchinnā honti.

Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā ime pañca cetokhilā pahīnā ime pañca cetasovinibandhā susamucchinnā, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no parihāni.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave juṇhapakkhe candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vaḍḍhateva vaṇṇena, vaḍḍhati maṇḍalena, vaḍḍhati ābhāya, vaḍḍhati ārohapariṇāhena. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā ime pañca cetokhilā pahīnā ime pañca cetasovinibandhā susamucchinnā, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no parihānīti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Appamādasutta

15. Yāvatā bhikkhave sattā apadā vā dvipadā vā catuppadā vā bahuppadā vā rūpino vā arūpino vā saññino vā asaññino vā nevasaññināsaññino vā, Tathāgato tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave ye keci kusalā dhammā, sabbe te appamādamūlakā appamādasamosaraṇā, appamādo tesaṃ¹ aggamakkhāyati.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yāni kānici jaṅgalānaṃ² pāṇānaṃ padajātāni, sabbāni tāni hatthipade samodhānaṃ gacchanti, hatthipadaṃ tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati yadidaṃ mahantattena. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave ye keci kusalā dhammā, sabbe te appamādamūlakā appamādasamosaraṇā, appamādo tesaṃ¹ aggamakkhāyati.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kūṭāgārassa yā kāci gopānasiyo, sabbā tā kūṭāṅgamā kūṭaninnā kūṭasamosaraṇā, kūṭo tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave ye keci kusalā dhammā, sabbe te appamādamūlakā appamādasamosaraṇā, appamādo tesaṃ aggamakkhāyati.

1. Tesaṃ dhammānaṃ (Sī, Ka) Saṃ 3. 38 piṭṭhepi.

2. Jaṅgamānaṃ (Sī, I) Saṃ 3. 40 piṭṭhepi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci mūlagandhā, kālānusāriyaṃ tesāṃ
aggamakkhāyati. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave -pa-.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci sārāgandhā, lohitaṇḍanaṃ tesāṃ
aggamakkhāyati. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave -pa-.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci pupphagandhā, vassikaṃ tesāṃ
aggamakkhāyati. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave -pa-.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci khuddarājāno¹, sabbe te rañño
cakkavattissa anuyantā bhavanti, rājā tesāṃ cakkavattī aggamakkhāyati.
Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave -pa-.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yā kāci tāraṇarūpānaṃ pabhā, sabbā tā
candappabhāya kalāṃ nāgghanti soḷasim, candappabhā tāsaṃ
aggamakkhāyati. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave -pa-.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamaye viddhe vigatavalāhake deve ādicco
nabhaṃ abbhussakkamāno² sabbāṃ ākāśagataṃ tamagataṃ abhivihacca
bhāsate ca tapate ca virocati ca. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave -pa-.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yā kāci mahānadiyo. Seyyathidaṃ, Gaṅgā
Yamunā Aciravatī Sarabhū Mahī, sabbā tā samuddaṇḍamā samuddaninnā
samuddapoṇā samuddapabbhārā, mahāsamuddo tāsaṃ aggamakkhāyati.
Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave ye keci kusalā dhammā, sabbe te
appamādamūlakā appamādasamosaraṇā, appamādo tesāṃ aggamakkhāyatīti.
. Pañcamaṃ.

6. Āhuneyyasutta

16. Dasayime bhikkhave puggalā āhuneyyā pāhuneyyā dakkhiṇeyyā
añjalikaraṇīyā anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa. Katame dasa? Tathāgato
Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Paccekabuddho ubhatobhāgavimutto
paññāvimutto kāyasakkhī diṭṭhippatto saddhāvimutto saddhānusārī
dhammānusārī gotrabhū. Ime kho bhikkhave dasa puggalā āhuneyyā -pa-
anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

1. Kuḍḍarājāno (Sī, Syā, I), kuṭṭarājāno, kūṭarājāno (Ka) Am 2. 320 piṭṭhepi.

2. Abbhussakkamāno(Sī) Sam 3. 41 piṭṭhepi.

7. Paṭhamanāthasutta

17. * Sanāthā bhikkhave viharatha mā anāthā, dukkhaṃ bhikkhave anātho viharati. Dasayime bhikkhave nāthakaraṇā dhammā. Katame dasa? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlavā hoti -pa- samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (1)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ¹ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti, tathārūpāssa dhammā bahussutā² honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu bahussuto hoti -pa- diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā, ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (2)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto hoti kalyāṇasahāyo lalyāṇasampavaṅko. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto hoti kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko, ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (3)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu suvaco hoti sovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgato, khamo padakkhiṇaggāhī anusāsanī. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu suvaco hoti -pa- anusāsanī, ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (4)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu yāni tāni sabrahmacārīnaṃ uccāvacāni kimkaraṇīyāni, tattha dakkho hoti analaso, tatrūpāyāya vīmaṃsāya samannāgato, alaṃ kātuṃ alaṃ saṃvidhātuṃ. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu yāni tāni sabrahmacārīnaṃ -pa- alaṃ kātuṃ alaṃ saṃvidhātuṃ, ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (5)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammakāmo hoti piyasamudāhāro, abhidhamme abhivinaye ulārapāmojjo. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammakāmo

* Dī 3. 221, 225 piṭṭhesupi.

1. Sātthā sabyañjana (Sī)

2. Bahū sutā (?)

hoti piyasamudāhāro, abhidhamme abhivinaye uḷārapāmojjo, ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (6)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu āraddhavīriyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmavā daḷhaparakkamo anikkhattadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu āraddhavīriyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmavā daḷhaparakkamo anikkhattadhuro kusalesu dhammesu, ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (7)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti itarītara cīvara piṇḍapātasenāsana gilānapaccaya bhesajja parikkhārena. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti itarītara cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsana gilānapaccaya bhesajja parikkhārena, ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (8)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato, cirakatampi cirabhāsitaṃ saritā anussaritā. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato, cirakatampi cirabhāsitaṃ saritā anussaritā, ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (9)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā, ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (10)

Sanāthā bhikkhave viharatha, mā anāthā, dukkhaṃ bhikkhave anātho viharati. Ime kho bhikkhave dasa nāthakaraṇā dhammāti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutīyanāthasutta

18. Evaṃ me suttaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Sanāthā bhikkhave viharatha, mā anāthā, dukkhaṃ bhikkhave anātho viharati. Dasayime bhikkhave nāthakaraṇā dhammā. Katame dasa? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlavā hoti -pa- samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. “Sīlavā vatāyaṃ bhikkhu pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassavī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesū”ti therāpi naṃ bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitaṃ maññanti, majjhimāpi bhikkhū. Navāpi bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitaṃ maññanti. Tassa therānukampitassa majjhimānukampitassa navānukampitassa vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhākusalesu dhammesu, no parihāni. Ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (1)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu bahussuto hoti -pa- diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. “Bahussuto vatāyaṃ bhikkhu sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti, tathārūpāssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitāmanasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā”ti therāpi naṃ bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitaṃ maññanti, majjhimāpi bhikkhū. Navāpi bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitaṃ maññanti, tassa therānukampitassa majjhimānukampitassa navānukampitassa vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihāni. Ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (2)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto hoti kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko. “Kalyāṇamitto vatāyaṃ bhikkhu kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko”ti therāpi naṃ bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitaṃ maññanti, majjhimāpi bhikkhū. Navāpi bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitaṃ maññanti. Tassa therānukampitassa majjhimānukampitassa navānukampitassa vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihāni. Ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (3)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu suvaco hoti sovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgato khamo padakkhiṇaggāhī anusāsaniṃ. “Suvaco vatāyaṃ bhikkhu sovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgato khamo padakkhiṇaggāhī anusāsaniṃ”ti therāpi naṃ bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitaṃ maññanti, majjhimāpi bhikkhū. Navāpi bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitaṃ maññanti. Tassa therānukampitassa

majjhimānukampitassa navānukampitassa vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihāni. Ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (4)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu yāni tāni sabrahmacārīnaṃ uccāvacāni kimkaraṇīyāni, tattha dakkho hoti analaso tatrūpāyāya vīmaṃsāya samannāgato, alaṃ kātuṃ alaṃ saṃvidhātuṃ. “Yāni tāni sabrahmacārīnaṃ uccāvacāni kimkaraṇīyāni, tattha dakkho vatāyaṃ bhikkhu analaso tatrūpāyāya vīmaṃsāya samannāgato, alaṃ kātuṃ alaṃ saṃvidhātuṃ”ti therāpi naṃ bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitaḥḥaṃ maññanti, majjhimāpi bhikkhū. Navāpi bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitaḥḥaṃ maññanti. Tassa therānukampitassa majjhimānukampitassa navānukampitassa vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihāni. Ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (5)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammakāmo hoti piyasamudāhāro, abhidhamme abhivinaye uḷārapāmojjo. “Dhammakāmo vatāyaṃ bhikkhu piyasamudāhāro, abhidhamme abhivinaye uḷārapāmojjo”ti therāpi naṃ bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitaḥḥaṃ maññanti, majjhimāpi bhikkhū. Navāpi bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitaḥḥaṃ maññanti. Tassa therānukampitassa majjhimānukampitassa navānukampitassa vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihāni. Ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (6)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu āraddhavīriyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmaṃvā daḷhaparakkamo anikkhattadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. “Āraddhavīriyo vatāyaṃ bhikkhu viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmaṃvā daḷhaparakkamo anikkhattadhuro kusalesu dhammesu”ti therāpi naṃ bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitaḥḥaṃ maññanti, majjhimāpi bhikkhū. Navāpi bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitaḥḥaṃ maññanti. Tassa therānukampitassa majjhimānukampitassa navānukampitassa vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihāni. Ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (7)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti itarītaracīvara piṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārena. “Santuṭṭho vatāyaṃ bhikkhu itarītaracīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja parikkhārenā”ti

therāpi naṃ bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitaḥḥaṃ maññanti, majjhimāpi bhikkhū. Navāpi bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitaḥḥaṃ maññanti. Tassa therānukampitassa majjhimānukampitassa navānukampitassa vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihāni. Ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (8)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato, cirakatampi cirabhāsitaṃ saritā anussaritā. “Satimā vatāyaṃ bhikkhu paramena satinepakkena samannāgato, cirakatampi cirabhāsitaṃ saritā anussaritā”ti therāpi naṃ bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitaḥḥaṃ maññanti, majjhimāpi bhikkhū. Navāpi bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitaḥḥaṃ maññanti. Tassa therānukampitassa majjhimānukampitassa navānukampitassa vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihāni. Ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (9)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā. “Paññavā vatāyaṃ bhikkhu udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā”ti therāpi naṃ bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitaḥḥaṃ maññanti, majjhimāpi bhikkhū. Navāpi bhikkhū vattabbaṃ anusāsitaḥḥaṃ maññanti. Tassa therānukampitassa -pa- no parihāni. Ayampi dhammo nāthakaraṇo. (10)

Sanāthā bhikkhave viharatha, mā anāthā, dukkhaṃ bhikkhave anātho viharati. Ime kho bhikkhave dasa nāthakaraṇā dhammāti. Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Paṭhama-ariyāvāsasutta

19. * Dasayime bhikkhave ariyāvāsā, ye ariyā āvasiṃsu vā āvasanti vā āvasissanti vā. Katame dasa? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu pañcaṅgavippahīno hoti chaḷaṅgasamannāgato ekārakkho caturāpasseno paṇunnapaccekasacco¹ samavayasatṭhesano anāvilasaṅkappo passaddhakāyasaṅkhāro suvimuttacitto suvimuttapañño. Ime kho bhikkhave dasa

* Dī 3. 224, 257 piṭṭhesupi.

1. Panuṇṇapaccekasacco (Ka)

ariyāvāsā, ye ariyā āvasim̐su vā āvasanti vā āvasissanti vāti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiya-ariyāvāsasutta

20. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kurūsu viharati Kammāsadhammaṃ nāma Kurūnaṃ nigamo. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi -pa-.

Dasayime bhikkhave ariyāvāsā, ye ariyā āvasim̐su vā āvasanti vā āvasissanti vā. Katame dasa? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu pañcaṅgavippahīno hoti chaḷaṅgasamannāgato ekārakkho caturāpasseno paṇunnapaccekasacco samavayasatṭhesano anāvilasaṅkappo passaddhakāyasaṅkhāro suvimuttacitto suvimuttapaṇṇo.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu pañcaṅgavippahīno hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno kāmacchando pahīno hoti, byāpādo pahīno hoti, thinamiddhaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti, vicikicchā pahīnā hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu pañcaṅgavippahīno hoti. (1)

Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu chaḷaṅgasamannāgato hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā neva sumano hoti, na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā -pa-. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya neva sumano hoti, na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu chaḷaṅgasamannāgato hoti. (2)

Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu ekārakkho hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu satārakkhena cetasā samannāgato hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ekārakkho hoti. (3)

Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu caturāpasseno hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅkhāyekaṃ paṭisevati, saṅkhāyekaṃ adhivāseti, saṅkhāyekaṃ parivajjeti, saṅkhāyekaṃ vinodeti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu caturāpasseno hoti. (4)

Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu paṇunnapaccekasacco hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno yāni tāni puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ puthupaccekasaccāni. Seyyathidaṃ, “sassato loko”ti vā “asassato loko”ti vā “antavā loko”ti vā “anantavā loko”ti vā “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā “hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā “na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā “hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā “neva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā, sabbāni tāni nunnāni honti paṇunnāni¹ cattāni vantāni muttāni pahīnāni paṭinissatṭhāni. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu paṇunnapaccekasacco hoti. (5)

Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu samavayasaṭṭhesano hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno kāmesanā pahīnā hoti, bhavesanā pahīnā hoti, brahmacariyesanā paṭippassaddhā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu samavayasaṭṭhesano hoti. (6)

Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu anāvilasaṅkappo hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno kāmasaṅkappo pahīno hoti, byāpādasāṅkappo pahīno hoti, vihiṃsāsaṅkappo pahīno hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu anāvilasaṅkappo hoti. (7)

Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu passaddhakāyasaṅkhāro hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu passaddhakāyasaṅkhāro hoti. (8)

Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu suvimuttacitto hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti, dosā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti, mohā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu suvimuttacitto hoti. (9)

Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu suvimuttapañño hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu “rāgo me pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālavatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatim anuppādadhammo”ti pajānāti. “Doso me pahīno -pa-.

1. Nuṇṇāni honti paṇuṇṇāni (?)

Moho me pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālavatthukato anabhāvaṃ kato āyatim
anuppādadhammo”ti pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu
suvimuttapañño hoti. (10)

Ye hi keci bhikkhave atītamaddhānaṃ ariyā ariyāvāse āvasimsu, sabbe
te imeva dasa ariyāvāse āvasimsu. Ye hi¹ keci bhikkhave
anāgatamaddhānaṃ ariyā ariyāvāse āvasissanti, sabbe te imeva dasa
ariyāvāse āvasissanti. Ye hi¹ keci bhikkhave etarahi ariyā ariyāvāse
āvasanti, sabbe te imeva dasa ariyāvāse āvasanti. Ime kho bhikkhave dasa
ariyāvāsā, ye ariyā āvasimsu vā āvasanti vā āvasissanti vāti. . Dasamaṃ.

Nāthavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Senāsaṇaṃ ca Pañcaṅgaṃ, Saṃyojanākhilena ca.
Appamādo Āhuneyyo, dve Nāthā dve Ariyāvāsāti.

3. Mahāvagga

1. Sīhanādasutta

21. Sīho bhikkhave migarājā sāyanhasamayaṃ āsayā nikkhamati, āsayā
nikkhamitvā vijambhati, vijambhitvā samantā catuddisaṃ² anuviloketi,
samantā catuddisaṃ² anuviloketvā tikkhattuṃ sīhanādaṃ nadati, tikkhattuṃ
sīhanādaṃ naditvā gocarāya pakkamati. Taṃ kissa hetu? “Māhaṃ khuddake
pañce visamagate saṅghātaṃ āpādesin”ti.

“Sīho”ti kho bhikkhave Tathāgatassetamādhivacanaṃ Arahaṭo
Sammāsambuddhassa. Yaṃ kho bhikkhave Tathāgato parisāya dhammaṃ
deseti, idamassa hoti sīhanādasmiṃ.

1. Yepi (?)

2. Catuddisā (Syā, Ka) Am 2. 365 piṭṭhepi.

* Dasayimāni bhikkhave Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabham ṭhānam paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādam nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. Katamāni dasa? Idha bhikkhave Tathāgato ṭhānañca ṭhānato aṭṭhānañca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato ṭhānañca ṭhānato aṭṭhānañca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Idampi bhikkhave Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabham ṭhānam paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādam nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. (1)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammamādānānaṃ ṭhānaso hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammamādānānaṃ ṭhānaso hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Idampi bhikkhave Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabham ṭhānam paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādam nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. (2)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato sabbatthagāmininī paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato sabbatthagāmininī paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Idampi bhikkhave Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabham ṭhānam paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādam nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. (3)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato anekadhātuṃ nānādhātuṃ lokam¹ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato anekadhātuṃ nānādhātuṃ lokam yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Idampi bhikkhave Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ hoti -pa- brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. (4)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Idampi bhikkhave Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ hoti -pa- brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. (5)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato parasattānaṃ

* Ma 1. 99; Abhi 2. 328; Khu 9. 356 piṭṭhesupi.

1. Anekadhātunānādhātulokaṃ (Sī, Ka)

parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Idampi bhikkhave Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ hoti -pa- brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. (6)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato jhānavimokkhasamādhī-samāpattīnaṃ saṃkilesaṃ vodānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampi -pa- pajānāti. Idampi bhikkhave Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ hoti -pa- brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. (7)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo tiṃsampi jātiyo cattālīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jātisatampi jātisahassampi jātisatasahassampi anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe anekepi vivaṭṭakappe anekepi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe amutrāsīṃ “evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ, tatrāpāsīṃ “evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno”ti iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo -pa- iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Idampi bhikkhave Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. (8)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāti “ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā

kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīm saggaṃ lokam upapannā”ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena -pa- yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Idampi bhikkhave Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. (9)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Yampi bhikkhave Tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Idampi bhikkhave Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. (10)

Imāni kho bhikkhave dasa Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Adhivuttipadasutta

22. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

Ye te Ānanda dhammā tesam tesam adhivuttipadānaṃ¹ abhiññā sacchikiriyāya saṃvattanti. Visārado ahaṃ Ānanda tattha paṭijānāmi tesam tesam tathā tathā dhammaṃ desetuṃ, yathā yathā paṭipanno santaṃ vā “atthi”ti ñassati, asantaṃ vā “natthi”ti ñassati, hīnaṃ vā “hīna”ti

1. Adhimuttipadānaṃ (Ka)

ñassati, paṇītaṃ vā “paṇītan”ti ñassati, sa-uttaraṃ vā “sa-uttaran”ti ñassati, anuttaraṃ vā “anuttaran”ti ñassati. Yathā yathā vā pana taṃ ñāteyyaṃ vā daṭṭheyyaṃ vā sacchikareyyaṃ vā tathā tathā ñassati vā dakkhati vā sacchikarissati vāti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. Etadānuttariyaṃ Ānanda ñāṇānaṃ, yadidaṃ tattha tattha yathābhūtañāṇaṃ. Etasmā cāhaṃ Ānanda ñāṇā aññaṃ ñāṇaṃ uttaritaraṃ vā paṇītataṃ vā natthīti vadāmi.

Dasayimāni Ānanda Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. Katamāni dasa? Idhānanda Tathāgato ṭhānaṃ ṭhānato aṭṭhānaṃ aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampānanda Tathāgato ṭhānaṃ ṭhānato aṭṭhānaṃ aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Idampānanda Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. (1)

Puna caparaṃ Ānanda Tathāgato atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammasamādānānaṃ ṭhānaṃ hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampānanda -pa-. Idampānanda -pa-. (2)

Puna caparaṃ Ānanda Tathāgato sabbatthagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampānanda -pa-. Idampānanda -pa-. (3)

Puna caparaṃ Ānanda Tathāgato anekadhātuṃ nānādhātuṃ lokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampānanda -pa-. Idampānanda -pa-. (4)

Puna caparaṃ Ānanda Tathāgato sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampānanda -pa-. Idampānanda -pa-. (5)

Puna caparaṃ Ānanda Tathāgato parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampānanda -pa-. Idampānanda -pa-. (6)

Puna caparaṃ Ānanda Tathāgato jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattīnaṃ saṃkilesaṃ vodānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampānanda -pa-. Idampānanda -pa-. (7)

Puna caparaṃ Ānanda Tathāgato anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo -pa- iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Yampānanda -pa-. Idampānanda -pa-. (8)

Puna caparaṃ Ānanda Tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃānusakena -pa- yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Yampānanda -pa-. Idampānanda -pa-. (9)

Puna caparaṃ Ānanda Tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Yampānanda Tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ -pa- sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Idampānanda Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. (10)

Imāni kho Ānanda dasa Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Kāyasutta

23. Atthi bhikkhave dhammā kāyena pahātabbā no vācāya, atthi bhikkhave dhammā vācāya pahātabbā no kāyena, atthi bhikkhave dhammā neva kāyena pahātabbā no vācāya, paññāya disvā¹ pahātabbā.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā kāyena pahātabbā no vācāya? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu akusalaṃ āpanno hoti kiñci desaṃ² kāyena. Tameṇaṃ anuvicca viññū sabrahmacārī evamāhaṃsu “āyasmā kho akusalaṃ āpanno kiñci desaṃ kāyena, sādhu vatāyasmā kāyaduccaritaṃ pahāya kāyasucaritaṃ bhāvetū”ti. So anuvicca viññūhi sabrahmacārīhi vuccamāno kāyaduccaritaṃ pahāya kāyasucaritaṃ bhāveti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave dhammā kāyena pahātabbā no vācāya.

1. Disvā disvā (Sī, Syā)

2. Kañci deva desaṃ (Sī, Syā)

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā vācāya pahātabbā no kāyena? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu akusalam āpanno hoti kiñci desam vācāya. Tamenam anuvicca viññū sabrahmacārī evamāhaṃsu “āyasmā kho akusalam āpanno kiñci desam vācāya, sādhu vatāyasmā vacīduccaritam pahāya vacīsucaritam bhāvetū”ti. So anuvicca viññūhi sabrahmacārīhi vuccamāno vacīduccaritam pahāya vacīsucaritam bhāveti. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave dhammā vācāya pahātabbā no kāyena.

Katame ca bhikkhave dhammā neva kāyena pahātabbā no vācāya, paññāya disvā pahātabbā? Lobho bhikkhave neva kāyena pahātabbo no vācāya, paññāya disvā pahātabbo. Doso bhikkhave -pa-. Moho. Kodho. Upanāho. Makkho. Paḷaso. Macchariyam bhikkhave neva kāyena pahātabbam no vācāya, paññāya disvā pahātabbam.

Pāpikā bhikkhave issā neva kāyena pahātabbā no vācāya, paññāya disvā pahātabbā. Katamā ca bhikkhave pāpikā issā? Idha bhikkhave ijjhati gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā dhanena vā dhaññena vā rajatena vā jātārūpena vā. Tatrāññatarassa dāsassa vā upavāsassa vā evam hoti “aho vatimassa gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā na ijjheyya dhanena vā dhaññena vā rajatena vā jātārūpena vā”ti. Samaṇo vā pana brāhmaṇo vā lābhī hoti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānam, tatrāññatarassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā evam hoti “aho vata ayamāyasmā na lābhī assa cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānan”ti. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave pāpikā issā.

Pāpikā bhikkhave icchā neva kāyena pahātabbā no vācāya, paññāya disvā pahātabbā. Katamā ca bhikkhave pāpikā icchā? * Idha bhikkhave ekacco assaddho samāno “saddhoti maṃ jāneyyun”ti icchati, dussīlo samāno “sīlavāti maṃ jāneyyun”ti icchati, appassuto samāno “bahussutoti maṃ jāneyyun”ti icchati, saṅgaṇikārāmo samāno “pavivittoti maṃ jāneyyun”ti icchati, kusīto samāno “āraddhavīriyoti maṃ jāneyyun”ti icchati, muṭṭhassati samāno “upaṭṭhitassatīti

* Abhi 2. 364 piṭṭhepi.

maṃ jāneyyun”ti icchatī, asaṃāhito saṃāno “saṃāhitoti maṃ jāneyyun”ti icchatī, duppaṇṇo saṃāno “paṇṇavāti maṃ jāneyyun”ti icchatī, akhīṇāsavo saṃāno “khīṇāsavoti maṃ jāneyyun”ti icchatī, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave pāpikā icchā, ime vuccanti bhikkhave dhammā neva kāyena pahātabbā no vācāya, paṇṇāya disvā pahātabbā.

Taṃce bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ lobho abhibhuyya iriyati, doso. Moho. Kodho. Upanāho. Makkho. Paḷāso. Macchariyaṃ. Pāpikā issā. Pāpikā icchā abhibhuyya iriyati, so evamassa veditabbo “nāyamāyasmā tathā pajānāti, yathā pajānato lobho na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ lobho abhibhuyya iriyati. Nāyamāyasmā tathā pajānāti, yathā pajānato doso na hoti, moho. Kodho. Upanāho. Makkho. Paḷāso. Macchariyaṃ. Pāpikā issā. Pāpikā icchā na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ pāpikā icchā abhibhuyya iriyatī”ti.

Taṃce bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ lobho nābhibhuyya iriyati, doso. Moho. Kodho. Upanāho. Makkho. Paḷāso. Macchariyaṃ. Pāpikā issā. Pāpikā icchā nābhibhuyya iriyati, so evamassa veditabbo “tathā ayamāyasmā pajānāti, yathā pajānato lobho na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ lobho nābhibhuyya iriyati. Tathā ayamāyasmā pajānāti, yathā pajānato doso na hoti, moho. Kodho. Upanāho. Makkho. Paḷāso. Macchariyaṃ. Pāpikā issā. Pāpikā icchā na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ pāpikā icchā nābhibhuyya iriyatī”ti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Mahācundasutta

24. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Mahācundo Cetīsu viharati Sahajātiyaṃ. Tatra kho āyasmā Mahācundo bhikkhū āmantesi “āvuso bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahācundassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Mahācundo etadavoca—

Ñāṇavādaṃ āvuso bhikkhu vadamāno “jānāmimaṃ dhammaṃ passāmimaṃ dhammaṃ”ti. Taṃce āvuso bhikkhuṃ lobho abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, doso.

Moho. Kodho. Upanāho. Makkho. Paḷāso. Macchariyaṃ. Pāpikā issā.
 Pāpikā icchā abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, so evamassa veditabbo “nāyamāyasmā
 tathā pajānāti, yathā pajānato lobho na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ lobho
 abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati. Nāyamāyasmā tathā pajānāti, yathā pajānato doso na
 hoti, moho. Kodho. Upanāho. Makkho. Paḷāso. Macchariyaṃ. Pāpikā issā.
 Pāpikā icchā na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ pāpikā icchā abhibhuyya
 tiṭṭhati”ti.

Bhāvanāvādaṃ āvuso bhikkhu vadamāno “bhāvitakāyomhi bhāvitasīlo
 bhāvitacitto bhāvitapañño”ti. Tañce āvuso bhikkhuṃ lobho abhibhuyya
 tiṭṭhati, doso. Moho. Kodho. Upanāho. Makkho. Paḷāso. Macchariyaṃ.
 Pāpikā issā. Pāpikā icchā abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, so evamassa veditabbo
 “nāyamāyasmā tathā pajānāti, yathā pajānato lobho na hoti, tathāhimaṃ
 āyasmantaṃ lobho abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati. Nāyamāyasmā tathā pajānāti, yathā
 pajānato doso na hoti, moho. Kodho. Upanāho. Makkho. Paḷāso.
 Macchariyaṃ. Pāpikā issā. Pāpikā icchā na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ
 pāpikā icchā abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati”ti.

Ñāṇavādaṇca āvuso bhikkhu vadamāno bhāvanāvādaṇca “jānāmimaṃ
 dhammaṃ passāmimaṃ dhammaṃ, bhāvitakāyomhi bhāvitasīlo bhāvitacitto
 bhāvitapañño”ti. Tañce āvuso bhikkhuṃ lobho abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, doso.
 Moho. Kodho. Upanāho. Makkho. Paḷāso. Macchariyaṃ. Pāpikā issā.
 Pāpikā icchā abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, so evamassa veditabbo “nāyamāyasmā
 tathā pajānāti, yathā pajānato lobho na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ lobho
 abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati. Nāyamāyasmā tathā pajānāti, yathā pajānato doso na
 hoti, moho. Kodho. Upanāho. Makkho. Paḷāso. Macchariyaṃ. Pāpikā issā.
 Pāpikā icchā na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ pāpikā icchā abhibhuyya
 tiṭṭhati”ti.

Seyyathāpi āvuso puriso daliddova samāno aḍḍhavādaṃ vadeyya, adhanova samāno dhanavāvādaṃ vadeyya, abhogova samāno bhogavāvādaṃ vadeyya, so kismiñcideva dhanakaraṇīye samuppanne na sakuṇeyya upanīhātuṃ dhanam vā dhaññaṃ vā rajataṃ vā jātarūpaṃ vā. Tamenam evaṃ jāneyyūṃ “daliddova ayamāyasmā samāno aḍḍhavādaṃ vadeti, adhanova ayamāyasmā samāno dhanavāvādaṃ vadeti, abhogavāva ayamāyasmā samāno bhogavāvādaṃ vadeti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathā hi ayamāyasmā kismiñcideva dhanakaraṇīye samuppanne na sakkoti upanīhātuṃ dhanam vā dhaññaṃ vā rajataṃ vā jātarūpaṃ vā”ti.

Evamevaṃ kho āvuso ñāṇavādañca bhikkhu vadamāno bhāvanāvādañca “jānāmimaṃ dhammaṃ passāmimaṃ dhammaṃ, bhāvitakāyomhi bhāvitasīlo bhāvitacitto bhāvitapañño”ti. Taṃ ce āvuso bhikkhuṃ lobho abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, doso. Moho. Kodho. Upanāho. Makkho. Paḷāso. Macchariyaṃ. Pāpikā issā. Pāpikā icchā abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, so evamassa veditabbo “nāyamāyasmā tathā pajānāti, yathā pajānato lobho na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ lobho abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati. Nāyamāyasmā tathā pajānāti, yathā pajānato doso na hoti, moho. Kodho. Upanāho. Makkho. Paḷāso. Macchariyaṃ. Pāpikā issā. Pāpikā icchā na hoti. Tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ pāpikā icchā abhibhuyya tiṭṭhati”ti.

Ñāṇavādaṃ āvuso bhikkhu vadamāno “jānāmimaṃ dhammaṃ passāmimaṃ dhammaṃ”ti. Taṃ ce āvuso bhikkhuṃ lobho nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, doso. Moho. Kodho. Upanāho. Makkho. Paḷāso. Macchariyaṃ. Pāpikā issā. Pāpikā icchā nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati. So evamassa veditabbo “ayamāyasmā tathā pajānāti, yathā pajānato lobho na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ lobho nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati. Tathā ayamāyasmā pajānāti, yathā pajānato doso na hoti, moho. Kodho. Upanāho. Makkho. Paḷāso. Macchariyaṃ. Pāpikā issā. Pāpikā icchā na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ pāpikā icchā nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati”ti.

Bhāvanāvādaṃ āvuso bhikkhu vadamāno “bhāvitakāyomhi bhāvitasīlo bhāvitacitto bhāvitapañño”ti. Taṃ ce āvuso bhikkhuṃ lobho nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, doso. Moho. Kodho. Upanāho. Makkho. Paḷāso. Macchariyaṃ. Pāpikā issā. Pāpikā icchā nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, so evamassa veditabbo “tathā ayamāyasmā pajānāti, yathā pajānato lobho na hoti, tathāhimam āyasmantaṃ lobho nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati. Tathā ayamāyasmā pajānāti, yathā pajānato doso na hoti, moho. Kodho. Upanāho. Makkho. Paḷāso. Macchariyaṃ. Pāpikā issā. Pāpikā icchā na hoti, tathāhimam āyasmantaṃ pāpikā icchā nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati”ti.

Ñāṇavādaṃ āvuso bhikkhu vadamāno bhāvanāvādaṃ “jānāmimaṃ dhammaṃ passāmimaṃ dhammaṃ, bhāvitakāyomhi bhāvitasīlo bhāvitacitto bhāvitapañño”ti. Taṃ ce āvuso bhikkhuṃ lobho nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, doso. Moho. Kodho. Upanāho. Makkho. Paḷāso. Macchariyaṃ. Pāpikā issā. Pāpikā icchā nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, so evamassa veditabbo “tathā ayamāyasmā pajānāti, yathā pajānato lobho na hoti, tathāhimam āyasmantaṃ lobho nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati. Tathā ayamāyasmā pajānāti, yathā pajānato doso na hoti. Moho. Kodho. Upanāho. Makkho. Paḷāso. Macchariyaṃ. Pāpikā issā. Pāpikā icchā na hoti, tathāhimam āyasmantaṃ pāpikā icchā nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati”ti.

Seyyathāpi āvuso puriso aḍḍhova samāno aḍḍhavādaṃ vadeyya, dhanavāva samāno dhanavāvādaṃ vadeyya, bhogavāva samāno bhogavāvādaṃ vadeyya, so kismiñcideva dhanakaraṇīye samuppanne sakkuṇeyya upanīhātuṃ dhanam vā dhañña vā rajataṃ vā jātarūpaṃ vā. Tamenam evam jāneyyurū “aḍḍhova ayamāyasmā samāno aḍḍhavādaṃ vadeti, dhanavāva ayamāyasmā samāno dhanavāvādaṃ vadeti, bhogavāva ayamāyasmā samāno bhogavāvādaṃ vadeti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathā hi ayamāyasmā kismiñcideva dhanakaraṇīye samuppanne sakkoti upanīhātuṃ dhanam vā dhaññaṃ vā rajataṃ vā jātarūpaṃ vā”ti.

Evamevaṃ kho āvuso ñāṇavādañca bhikkhu vadamāno bhāvanāvādañca “jānāmimaṃ dhammaṃ passāmimaṃ dhammaṃ, bhāvitakāyomhi bhāvitasīlo bhāvitacitto bhāvitapañño”ti. Taṃ ce āvuso bhikkhum lobho nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati, doso. Moho. Kodho. Upanāho. Makkho. Paḷaso. Macchariyaṃ. Pāpikā issā. Pāpikā icchā nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati. So evamassa veditabbo “tathā ayamāyasmā pajānāti, yathā pajānato lobho na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ lobho nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati. Tathā ayamāyasmā pajānāti, yathā pajānato doso na hoti. Moho. Kodho. Upanāho. Makkho. Paḷaso. Macchariyaṃ. Pāpikā issā. Pāpikā icchā na hoti, tathāhimaṃ āyasmantaṃ pāpikā icchā nābhibhuyya tiṭṭhati”ti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Kasiṇasutta

25. * Dasayimāni bhikkhave kasiṇāyatanāni. Katamāni dasa?
Pathavīkasiṇameko sañjānāti uddhaṃ adho tiriyaṃ advayaṃ appamāṇaṃ, āpokasiṇameko sañjānāti -pa-. Tejokasiṇameko sañjānāti. Vāyokasiṇameko sañjānāti. Nīlakasiṇameko sañjānāti. Pītakasiṇameko sañjānāti. Lohitakasiṇameko sañjānāti. Odātakasiṇameko sañjānāti. Ākāsakasiṇameko sañjānāti. Viññāṇakasiṇameko sañjānāti uddhaṃ adho tiriyaṃ advayaṃ appamāṇaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave dasa kasiṇāyatanānīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Kālīsutta

26. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Mahākaccāno Avantīsu viharati Kuraraghare¹ Pavatte pabbate. Atha kho Kālī upāsikā Kuraragharikā yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Kālī

* Dī 3. 223, 257; upari 304 piṭṭhesupi.

1. Kulaghare (Ka), Kururaghare (Vi 3. 283 piṭṭhe.)

upāsikā Kuraragharikā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etadavoca “vuttamidaṃ bhante bhavagatā kumāripaṇhesu—

‘Atthassa pattiṃ hadayassa santiṃ,
Jetvāna senaṃ piyasātarūpaṃ.
Ekohaṃ¹ jhāyaṃ sukhamanubodhiṃ,
Tasmā janena na karomi sakkhiṃ².
Sakkhi³ na sampajjati kenaci me’ti.

Imassa kho bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ kathāṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo”ti.

Pathavīkaṣiṇasamāpattiparamā kho bhagini eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā atthoti abhinibbattesuṃ⁴. Yāvataṃ kho bhagini pathavīkaṣiṇasamāpattiparamatā, tadabhiññāsi Bhagavā, tadabhiññāya Bhagavā assādamaddasa⁵, ādīnavamaddasa. Nissaraṇamaddasa. Maggāmaggañāṇamaddasa. Tassa assādadassanahetu ādīnavadassanahetu nissaraṇadassanahetu maggāmaggañāṇadassanahetu atthassa patti hadayassa santi viditā hoti.

Āpokasiṇasamāpattiparamā kho bhagini -pa-.
Tejokasiṇasamāpattiparamā kho bhagini. Vāyokasiṇasamāpattiparamā kho bhagini. Nīlakasiṇasamāpattiparamā kho bhagini.
Pitakasiṇasamāpattiparamā kho bhagini. Lohitakasiṇasamāpattiparamā kho bhagini. Odātakasiṇasamāpattiparamā kho bhagini.
Ākāśakasiṇasamāpattiparamā kho bhagini. Viññāṇakasiṇasamāpattiparamā kho bhagini eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā atthoti abhinibbattesuṃ. Yāvataṃ kho bhagini viññāṇakasiṇasamāpattiparamatā, tadabhiññāsi Bhagavā, tadabhiññāya Bhagavā assādamaddasa. Ādīnavamaddasa. Nissaraṇamaddasa. Maggāmaggañāṇadassanamaddasa. Tassa assādadassanahetu ādīnavadassanahetu nissaraṇadassanahetu maggāmaggañāṇadassanahetu atthassa patti hadayassa santi viditā hoti. Iti kho bhagini yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā kumāripaṇhesu—

1. Ekāhaṃ (Ka)

2. Sakkhiṃ (Ka) Saṃ 1. 127 piṭṭhepi passitabbaṃ.

3. Sakkhi (Ka)

4. Atthābhinibbattesuṃ (Sī, Syā)

5. Ādimaddasa (Sī, Syā)

“Atthassa pattim hadayassa santim,
 Jetvāna senam piyasātarūpaṃ.
 Ekohaṃ jhāyaṃ sukhamanubodhim,
 Tasmā janena na karomi sakkhim.
 Sakkhī na sampajjati kenaci me”ti.

Imassa kho bhagini Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena
 attho daṭṭhabboti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhamamahāpañhāsutta

27. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane
 Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayaṃ
 nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya pavasiṃsu. Atha kho tesāṃ
 bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “atippago kho tāva Sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya carituṃ,
 yaṃnūna mayaṃ yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo
 tenupasaṅkameyyāma”ti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo
 tenupasaṅkamīṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi
 saddhiṃ sammodīṃsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā
 ekamantaṃ nisīdīṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū te aññatitthiyā
 paribbājakā etadavocuṃ—

Samaṇo āvuso Gotamo sāvakānaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ deseti “etha tumhe
 bhikkhave sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhiñāṇātha, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhiññāya
 viharathā”ti. Mayampi kho āvuso sāvakānaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ desema “etha
 tumhe āvuso sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhiñāṇātha, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhiññāya
 viharathā”ti. Idha no āvuso ko viseso ko adhippayāso kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ
 samaṇassa vā Gotamassa amhākaṃ vā yadidaṃ dhammadesanāya vā
 dhammadesanaṃ anusāsaniyā vā anusāsanti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū tesāṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ bhāsitaṃ
 neva abhinandīṃsu nappaṭikkosīṃsu, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā

uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkamimso “Bhagavato santike etassa bhāsītassa atthaṃ ājānissamā”ti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū Sāvatthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapapaṭikkantā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimso, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimso, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum—

Idha mayaṃ bhante pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvatthiṃ piṇḍāya pavisimhā, tesaṃ no bhante amhākaṃ etadahosi “atippago kho tāva Sāvatthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritum, yaṃnūna mayaṃ yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenusaṅkameyyamā”ti. Atha kho mayaṃ bhante yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkamimhā, upasaṅkamitvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ sammodimhā, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimhā, ekamantaṃ nisinne kho bhante aññatitthiyā paribbājakā amhe etadavocum—

Samaṇo āvuso Gotamo sāvakānaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ deseti “etha tumhe bhikkhave sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhijānātha, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhiññāya viharathā”ti. Mayampi kho āvuso sāvakānaṃ evaṃ dhammaṃ desema “etha tumhe āvuso sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhijānātha, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhiññāya viharathā”ti. Idha no āvuso ko viseso ko adhippayāso kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ samaṇassa vā Gotamassa amhākaṃ vā yadidaṃ dhammadesanāya vā dhammadesanaṃ anusāsaniyā vā anusāsaninti.

Atha kho mayaṃ bhante tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ bhāsitaṃ neva abhinandimhā nappaṭikkosimhā, anabhinanditvā appaṭikkositvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkamimhā “Bhagavato santike etassa bhāsītassa atthaṃ ājānissamā”ti.

Evaṃvādino bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evamassu vacanīyā “eko āvuso pañho eko uddeśo ekaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ, dve pañhā dve uddeśā dve veyyākaraṇāni, tayo pañhā tayo uddeśā tīṇi veyyākaraṇāni, cattāro pañhā cattāro uddeśā cattāri veyyākaraṇāni, pañca pañhā pañcuddeśā pañca veyyākaraṇāni,

cha pañhā cha uddesā cha veyyākaraṇāni, satta pañhā sattuddesā satta veyyākaraṇāni, aṭṭha pañhā aṭṭhuddesā aṭṭha veyyākaraṇāni, nava pañhā navuddesā nava veyyākaraṇāni, dasa pañhā dasuddesā dasa veyyākaraṇāni”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā na ceva sammāyissanti, uttari ca vighātaṃ āpajjissanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yathā taṃ bhikkhave avisayasmim. Nāhaṃ taṃ bhikkhave passāmi sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya, yo imesaṃ pañhānaṃ veyyākaraṇena cittaṃ ārādheyya aññatra Tathāgatenā vā Tathāgatasāvakenā vā, ito vā pana sutvā.

“Eko pañho eko uddeso ekaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Ekadhamme bhikkhave bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Katamasmiṃ ekadhamme? Sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā. Imasmiṃ kho bhikkhave ekadhamme bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. “Eko pañho eko uddeso ekaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Dve pañhā dve uddesā dve veyyākaraṇāni”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Dvīsu bhikkhave dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Katamesu dvīsu? Nāme ca rūpe ca. Imesu kho bhikkhave dvīsu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. “Dve pañhā dve uddesā dve veyyākaraṇāni”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Tayo pañhā tayo uddesā tīṇi veyyākaraṇāni”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Tīsu bhikkhave dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro

hoti. Katamesu tīsu? Tīsu vedanāsu. Imesu kho bhikkhave tīsu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. “Tayo pañhā tayo uddesā tīṇi veyyākaraṇānī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Cattāro pañhā cattāro uddesā cattāri veyyākaraṇānī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Catūsu bhikkhave dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Katamesu catūsu? Catūsu āhāresu. Imesu kho bhikkhave catūsu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. “Cattāro pañhā cattāro uddesā cattāri veyyākaraṇānī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Pañca pañhā pañcuddesā pañca veyyākaraṇānī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Pañcasu bhikkhave dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Katamesu pañcasu? Pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu. Imesu kho bhikkhave pañcasu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. “Pañca pañhā pañcuddesā pañca veyyākaraṇānī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Cha pañhā cha uddesā cha veyyākaraṇānī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Chasu bhikkhave dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Katamesu chasu? Chasu ajjhattikesu āyatanesu. Imesu kho bhikkhave chasu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. “Cha pañhā cha uddesā cha veyyākaraṇānī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Satta pañhā sattuddesā satta veyyākaraṇānī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Sattasu bhikkhave dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Katamesu sattasu? Sattasu viññāṇaṭṭhitīsu. Imesu kho bhikkhave sattasu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. “Satta pañhā sattuddesā satta veyyākaraṇānī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Aṭṭha pañhā aṭṭhuddesā aṭṭha veyyākaraṇānī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Aṭṭhasu bhikkhave dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Katamesu aṭṭhasu? Aṭṭhasu lokadhammesu. Imesu kho bhikkhave aṭṭhasu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno -pa- dukkhassantakaro hoti. “Aṭṭha pañhā aṭṭhuddesā aṭṭha veyyākaraṇānī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Nava pañhā navuddesā nava veyyākaraṇānī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Navasu bhikkhave dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Katamesu navasu? Navasu sattāvāsesu. Imesu kho bhikkhave navasu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. “Nava pañhā navuddesā nava veyyākaraṇānī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Dasa pañhā dasuddesā dasa veyyākaraṇānī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Dasasu bhikkhave dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Katamesu dasasu? Dasasu akusalesu kammāpathesu. Imesu kho bhikkhave dasasu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro

hoti. “Dasa pañhā dasuddesā dasa veyyākaraṇānī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametam paṭicca vuttanti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyamahāpañhāsutta

28. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kajaṅgalāyaṃ viharati veļuvane. Atha kho sambahulā Kajaṅgalakā upāsakā yena Kajaṅgalikā bhikkhunī tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Kajaṅgalikaṃ bhikkhuniṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Kajaṅgalakā upāsakā Kajaṅgalikaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etadavocum—

Vuttamidaṃ ayye Bhagavatā mahāpañhesu “eko pañho eko uddeso ekaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ, dve pañhā dve uddesā dve veyyākaraṇāni, tayo pañhā tayo uddesā tīṇi veyyākaraṇāni, cattāro pañhā cattāro uddesā cattāri veyyākaraṇāni, pañca pañhā pañcuddesā pañca veyyākaraṇāni, cha pañhā cha uddesā cha veyyākaraṇāni, satta pañhā sattuddesā satta veyyākaraṇāni, aṭṭha pañhā aṭṭhuddesā aṭṭha veyyākaraṇāni, nava pañhā navuddesā nava veyyākaraṇāni, dasa pañhā dasuddesā dasa veyyākaraṇānī”ti. Imassa nu kho ayye Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa kathaṃ vittārena attho daṭṭhabboti.

Na kho panetaṃ āvuso Bhagavato sammukhā sutam sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ, napi manobhāvanīyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sammukhā sutam sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ. Api ca yathā mettha khāyati, taṃ suṇātha sādhu kaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ ayye”ti kho Kajaṅgalakā upāsakā Kajaṅgalikāya bhikkhuniyā paccassosum. Kajaṅgalikā bhikkhunī etadavoca—

“Eko pañho eko uddeso ekaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Ekadhamme āvuso bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Katamasmiṃ ekadhamme? Sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā. Imasmiṃ kho āvuso ekadhamme bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva

dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. “Eko pañho eko uddeso ekaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Dve pañhā dve uddesā dve veyyākaraṇānī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Dvīsu āvuso dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Katamesu dvīsu? Nāme ca rūpe ca -pa-. Katamesu tīsu? Tīsu vedanāsu. Imesu kho āvuso tīsu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. “Tayo pañhā tayo uddesā tīṇi veyyākaraṇānī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Cattāro pañhā cattāro uddesā cattāri veyyākaraṇānī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Catūsu āvuso dhammesu bhikkhu sammā subhāvitacitto sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Katamesu catūsu? Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu. Imesu kho āvuso catūsu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā subhāvitacitto sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. “Cattāro pañhā cattāro uddesā cattāri veyyākaraṇānī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Pañca pañhā pañcuddesā pañca veyyākaraṇānī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Pañcasu āvuso dhammesu bhikkhu sammā subhāvitacitto sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Katamesu pañcasu? Pañcasu indriyesu -pa-. Katamesu chasu? Chasu nissaraṇīyāsu dhātūsu -pa-. Katamesu sattasu? Sattasu bojjhaṅgesu -pa-. Katamesu aṭṭhasu? Aṭṭhasu ariya-aṭṭhaṅgikamaggasu. Imesu kho āvuso aṭṭhasu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā subhāvitacitto sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. “Aṭṭha pañhā aṭṭhuddesā aṭṭha veyyākaraṇānī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Nava pañhā navuddesā navaveyyākaraṇānī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Navasu āvuso dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Katamesu navasu? Navasu sattāvāsesu. Imesu kho āvuso navasu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā nibbindamāno sammā virajjamāno sammā vimuccamāno sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. “Nava pañhā navuddesā nava veyyākaraṇānī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Dasa pañhā dasuddesā dasa veyyākaraṇānī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Dasasu āvuso dhammesu bhikkhu sammā subhāvitacitto sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. Katamesu dasasu? Dasasu kusalesu kammāpathesu. Imesu kho āvuso dasasu dhammesu bhikkhu sammā subhāvitacitto sammā pariyantadassāvī sammadatthaṃ abhisamecca diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhassantakaro hoti. “Dasa pañhā dasuddesā dasa veyyākaraṇānī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Iti kho āvuso yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsītāsu mahāpañhāsu “eko pañho eko uddeso ekaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ -pa- dasa pañhā dasuddesā dasa veyyākaraṇānī”ti. Imassa kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi. Ākaṅkhamānā ca pana tumhe āvuso Bhagavantaññeva upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha. Yathā vo¹ Bhagavā byākaroti, tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthāti. “Evaṃ ayye”ti kho Kajaṅgalakā upāsakā Kajaṅgalikāya kho bhikkhuniyā bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Kajaṅgalikaṃ bhikkhunim abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Kajaṅgalakā upāsakā yāvatako ahosi Kajaṅgalikāya bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo, taṃ sabbaṃ Bhagavato ārocesuṃ.

1. Yathā kho (Ka), yathā no (bahūsu) upari 441-2, 466-8 piṭṭhesu pana pāṭhabhedo natthi.

Sādhū sādhu gahapatayo, paṇḍitā gahapatayo Kajaṅgalikā bhikkhunī, mahāpaññā gahapatayo Kajaṅgalikā bhikkhunī, mañcepi tumhe gahapatayo upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha. Ahampi cetam evamevaṃ¹ byākareyyam, yathā taṃ Kajaṅgalikāya bhikkhuniyā byākataṃ. Eso ceva tassa² attho, evaṇca naṃ dhāreyyāthāti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Paṭhamakosalasutta

29. Yāvatā bhikkhave Kāsikosalā, yāvatā rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa vijitam³, rājā tattha Pasenadi Kosalo aggamakkhāyati. Raññopi kho bhikkhave Pasenadissa Kosalassa attheva aññathattaṃ, atthi vipariṇāmo. Evaṃ passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako tasmimpi nibbindati, tasmim nibbindanto agge virajjati, pageva hīnasmim. (1)

Yāvatā bhikkhave candimasūriyā pariharanti disā bhanti virocamānā, tāva saḥassadhā loko. Tasmim saḥassadhā loko saḥsam candānam saḥsam sūriyānam⁴ saḥsam Sinerupabbatarājānam saḥsam Jambudīpānam saḥsam Aparagoyānānam saḥsam Uttarakurūnam saḥsam Pubbavidehānam cattāri mahāsamuddasaḥassāni cattāri mahārājasahassāni saḥsam Cātumahārājikānam saḥsam Tāvatisānam saḥsam Yāmānam saḥsam Tusitānam saḥsam Nimmānaratīnam saḥsam Paranimmitavasavattīnam saḥsam brahmalokānam. Yāvatā bhikkhave saḥsī lokadhātu, mahābrahmā tattha aggamakkhāyati. Mahābrahmunopi kho bhikkhave attheva aññathattaṃ, atthi vipariṇāmo. Evaṃ passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako tasmimpi nibbindati, tasmim nibbindanto agge virajjati, pageva hīnasmim. (2)

Hoti so bhikkhave samayo, yaṃ ayaṃ loko saṃvaṭṭati, saṃvaṭṭamāne bhikkhave loko yebhuyyena sattā Ābhassarasaṃvattanikā⁵ bhavanti. Te tattha honti manomayā pītibhakkhā sayampabhā antalikkhecarā subhaṭṭhāyino ciraṃ dīghamaddhānam tiṭṭhanti. Saṃvaṭṭamāne bhikkhave loko

1. Evameva (Ka) Ma 1. 161 piṭṭhādīsu passitabbarā.

2. Eso cevetassa (Ma 161 piṭṭhādīsu.)

4. Suriyānam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

3. Vijite (Sī, Ka)

5. Ābhassaravattanikā (Sī, Syā)

ābhassarā devā aggamakkhāyanti, Ābhassarānampi kho bhikkhave devānaṃ attheva aññathattaṃ, atthi vipariṇāmo. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvakō tasmimpi nibbindati, tasmim nibbindanto agge virajjati, pageva hīnasmim. (3)

+ Dasayimāni bhikkhave kasiṇāyatanāni. Katamāni dasa?
Pathavīkasiṇameko sañjānāti uddhaṃ adho tiriyaṃ advayaṃ appamāṇaṃ.
Āpokasiṇameko sañjānāti -pa-. Tejokasiṇameko sañjānāti. Vāyokasiṇameko sañjānāti. Nīlakasiṇameko sañjānāti. Pītakasiṇameko sañjānāti.
Lohitakasiṇameko sañjānāti. Odātakasiṇameko sañjānāti. Ākāsakasiṇameko sañjānāti. Viññāṇakasiṇameko sañjānāti. Uddhaṃ adho tiriyaṃ advayaṃ appamāṇaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave dasa kasiṇāyatanāni.

Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dasannaṃ kasiṇāyatanānaṃ, yadidaṃ viññāṇakasiṇaṃ eko sañjānāti uddhaṃ adho tiriyaṃ advayaṃ appamāṇaṃ. Evaṃsaññinopi kho bhikkhave santi sattā. Evaṃsaññinampi kho bhikkhave sattānaṃ attheva aññathattaṃ, atthi vipariṇāmo. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvakō tasmimpi nibbindati, tasmim nibbindanto agge virajjati, pageva hīnasmim. (4)

* Aṭṭhimāni bhikkhave abhibhāyatanāni. Katamāni aṭṭha? Ajjhattaṃ rūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni, tāni abhibhuyya “jānāmi passāmi”ti evaṃsaññī hoti. Idaṃ paṭhamāṃ abhibhāyatanāni.

Ajjhattaṃ rūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamāṇāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni, tāni abhibhuyya “jānāmi passāmi”ti evaṃsaññī hoti. Idaṃ dutiyaṃ abhibhāyatanāni.

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati parittāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni, tāni abhibhuyya “jānāmi passāmi”ti evaṃsaññī hoti. Idaṃ tatiyaṃ abhibhāyatanāni.

+ Heṭṭhā 293 piṭṭhepi.

* Dī 3. 215, 250, heṭṭhā 125 piṭṭhesupi.

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati appamāṇāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇāni, tāni abhibhuyya “jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃsaññī hoti. Idaṃ catutthaṃ abhibhāyatanam.

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati nīlāni nīlavaṇṇāni nīlanidassanāni nīlanibhāsāni. Seyyathāpi nāma umāpupphaṃ nīlaṃ nīlavaṇṇaṃ nīlanidassanaṃ nīlanibhāsaṃ. Seyyathā vā pana taṃ vatthaṃ Bārāṇaseyyakaṃ ubhatobhāgavimaṭṭhaṃ nīlaṃ nīlavaṇṇaṃ nīlanidassanaṃ nīlanibhāsaṃ. Evamevaṃ ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati nīlāni nīlavaṇṇāni nīlanidassanāni nīlanibhāsāni, tāni abhibhuyya “jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃsaññī hoti. Idaṃ pañcamaṃ abhibhāyatanam.

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati pītāni pītavaṇṇāni pītanidassanāni pītanibhāsāni. Seyyathāpi nāma kaṇikārapupphaṃ pītaṃ pītavaṇṇaṃ pītanidassanaṃ pītanibhāsaṃ. Seyyathā vā pana taṃ vatthaṃ Bārāṇaseyyakaṃ ubhatobhāgavimaṭṭhaṃ pītaṃ pītavaṇṇaṃ pītanidassanaṃ pītanibhāsaṃ. Evamevaṃ ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati pītāni pītavaṇṇāni pītanidassanāni pītanibhāsāni, tāni abhibhuyya “jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃsaññī hoti. Idaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ abhibhāyatanam.

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati lohitaḥkāni lohitaḥkavaṇṇāni lohitaḥkanidassanāni lohitaḥkanibhāsāni. Seyyathāpi nāma bandhuḥjīvakaḥpupphaṃ lohitaḥkaṃ lohitaḥkavaṇṇaṃ lohitaḥkanidassanaṃ lohitaḥkanibhāsaṃ. Seyyathā vā pana taṃ vatthaṃ Bārāṇaseyyakaṃ ubhatobhāgavimaṭṭhaṃ lohitaḥkaṃ lohitaḥkavaṇṇaṃ lohitaḥkanidassanaṃ lohitaḥkanibhāsaṃ. Evamevaṃ ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati lohitaḥkāni lohitaḥkavaṇṇāni lohitaḥkanidassanāni lohitaḥkanibhāsāni tāni abhibhuyya “jānāmi passāmī”ti evaṃsaññī hoti. Idaṃ sattamaṃ abhibhāyatanam.

Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati odātāni odātavaṇṇāni odātānidassanāni odātānibhāsāni. Seyyathāpi nāma osadhitārakā odātā odātavaṇṇā odātānidassanā odātānibhāsā.

Seyyathā vā pana taṃ vatthaṃ Bārāṇaseyyakaṃ ubhatobhāgavimaṭṭhaṃ odātaṃ odātavaṇṇaṃ odātanidassanaṃ odātanibhāsaṃ. Evamevaṃ ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati odātāni odātavaṇṇāni odātanidassanāni odātanibhāsāni, tāni abhibhuyya “jānāmi passāmi”ti evaṃsaññī hoti. Idaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ abhibhāyatanam. Imāni kho bhikkhave aṭṭha abhibhāyatanāni.

Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ abhibhāyatanānaṃ, yadidaṃ ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā rūpāni passati odātāni odātavaṇṇāni odātanidassanāni odātanibhāsāni, tāni abhibhuyya “jānāmi passāmi”ti evaṃsaññī hoti. Evaṃsaññīnopi kho bhikkhave santi sattā. Evaṃsaññīnampi kho bhikkhave sattānaṃ attheva aññathattaṃ, atthi vipariṇāmo. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako tasmimpi nibbindati, tasmim nibbindanto agge virajjati, pageva hīnasmim. (5)

Catasso imā bhikkhave paṭipadā. Katamā catasso? Dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā. Imā kho bhikkhave catasso paṭipadā.

Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ catunnaṃ paṭipadānaṃ, yadidaṃ sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā. Evaṃpaṭipannāpi kho bhikkhave santi sattā. Evaṃpaṭipannānampi kho bhikkhave sattānaṃ attheva aññathattaṃ, atthi vipariṇāmo. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako tasmimpi nibbindati, tasmim nibbindanto agge virajjati, pageva hīnasmim. (6)

Catasso imā bhikkhave saññā. Katamā catasso? Parittameko sañjānāti, Mahaggaṭameko sañjānāti, appamāṇameko sañjānāti, “natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanameko sañjānāti. Imā kho bhikkhave catasso saññā.

Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imāsaṃ catunnaṃ saññānaṃ, yadidaṃ “natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanameko sañjānāti. Evaṃsaññīnopi kho bhikkhave santi sattā. Evaṃsaññīnampi kho bhikkhave sattānaṃ attheva aññathattaṃ, atthi vipariṇāmo. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako tasmimpi nibbindati, tasmim nibbindanto agge virajjati, pageva hīnasmim. (7)

Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave bāhirakānaṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ “yadidaṃ no cassaṃ no ca me siyā, na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatī”ti. Evaṃdiṭṭhino bhikkhave etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ “yā cāyaṃ bhave appaṭikulyatā, sā cassa na bhavissati, yā cāyaṃ bhavanirodhe pāṭikulyatā, sā cassa na bhavissatī”ti. Evaṃdiṭṭhinopi kho bhikkhave santi sattā. Evaṃdiṭṭhinampi kho bhikkhave sattānaṃ attheva aññathattaṃ, atthi vipariṇāmo. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako tasmimpi nibbindati, tasmim̐ nibbindanto agge virajjati, pageva hīnasmim̐. (8)

Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā paramatthavisuddhiṃ paññāpenti. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave paramatthavisuddhiṃ paññāpentānaṃ, yadidaṃ sabbaso ākiṇcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. Te tadabhiññāya tassa sacchikiriyāya dhammaṃ desenti. Evaṃvādinopi kho bhikkhave santi sattā. Evaṃvādīnampi kho bhikkhave sattānaṃ attheva aññathattaṃ, atthi vipariṇāmo. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako tasmimpi nibbindati, tasmim̐ nibbindanto agge virajjati, pageva hīnasmim̐. (9)

Santi bhikkhave eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpenti. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpentānaṃ, yadidaṃ channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ viditvā anupādā vimokkho. Evaṃvādīṃ kho maṃ bhikkhave evamakkhāyīm̐ eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā asatā tucchā musā abhūtena abbhācikkhanti “samaṇo Gotamo na kāmānaṃ pariññaṃ paññāpeti, na rūpānaṃ pariññaṃ paññāpeti, na vedanānaṃ pariññaṃ paññāpeti”ti. Kāmānañcāhaṃ bhikkhave pariññaṃ paññāpemi, rūpānañca pariññaṃ paññāpemi, vedanānañca pariññaṃ paññāpemi, diṭṭheva dhamme nicchāto nibbhuto sītibhūto anupādā parinibbānaṃ paññāpemi”ti. (10). . Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyakosalasutta

30. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo uyyodhikā nivatto hoti vijitasāṅgāmo laddhādhippāyo. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo yena ārāmo tena pāyāsi, yāvatikā yānassa bhūmi yānena gantvā yānā paccorohitvā pattikova ārāmaṃ pāvīsi. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā

bhikkhū abbhokāse caṅkamanti. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo yena te bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te bhikkhū etadavoca “kahaṃ nu kho bhante Bhagavā etarahi viharati Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, dassanakāmā hi mayaṃ bhante taṃ Bhagavantam Arahantaṃ Sammāsambuddhan”ti. Eso mahārāja vihāro saṃvutadvāro, tena appasaddo upasaṅkamitvā ataramāno ālindaṃ pavisitvā ukkāsitvā aggaḷaṃ ākoṭehi, vivarissati te Bhagavā dvāranti.

Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo yena so vihāro saṃvutadvāro, tena appasaddo upasaṅkamitvā ataramāno ālindaṃ pavisitvā ukkāsitvā aggaḷaṃ ākoṭesi, vivari Bhagavā dvāraṃ. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo vihāraṃ pavisitvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavato pādāni mukhena ca paricumbati, pāṇīhi ca parisambāhati, nāmañca sāveti “rājāhaṃ bhante Pasenadi Kosalo, rājāhaṃ bhante Pasenadi Kosalo”ti.

Kaṃ pana tvaṃ mahārāja atthavaśaṃ sampassamāno imasmiṃ sarīre evarūpaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ karosi, mettūpahāraṃ upadaṃsesīti. Kataññutaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante kataveditaṃ sampassamāno Bhagavati evarūpaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ karomi, mettūpahāraṃ upadaṃsemi.

Bhagavā hi bhante bahujaṇahitāya paṭipanno bahujaṇasukhāya, bahuno janassa ariye ñāye paṭiṭṭhāpitā yadidaṃ kalyāṇadhammatāya kusalaḍḍhammatāya. Yampi bhante Bhagavā bahujaṇahitāya paṭipanno bahujaṇasukhāya, bahuno janassa ariye ñāye paṭiṭṭhāpitā yadidaṃ kalyāṇadhammatāya kusalaḍḍhammatāya, idampi kho ahaṃ bhante atthavaśaṃ sampassamāno Bhagavati evarūpaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ karomi, mettūpahāraṃ upadaṃsemi. (1)

Puna caparaṃ bhante Bhagavā sīlavā vuddhasīlo ariyasīlo kusalasīlo kusalasīlena samannāgato. Yampi bhante Bhagavā sīlavā vuddhasīlo ariyasīlo kusalasīlo kusalasīlena samannāgato, idampi kho ahaṃ bhante atthavaśaṃ sampassamāno Bhagavati evarūpaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ karomi, mettūpahāraṃ upadaṃsemi. (2)

Puna caparaṃ bhante Bhagavā dīgharattaṃ ārañṇiko araṇṇavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevati. Yampi bhante Bhagavā dīgharattaṃ ārañṇiko araṇṇavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevati, idampi kho ahaṃ bhante atthavaśaṃ sampassamāno Bhagavati evarūpaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ karomi, mettūpahāraṃ upadaṃsemi. (3)

Puna caparaṃ bhante Bhagavā santuṭṭho itarītaracīvarapiṇḍapāta-senāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārena. Yampi bhante Bhagavā santuṭṭho itarītaracīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārena, idampi kho ahaṃ bhante atthavaśaṃ sampassamāno Bhagavati evarūpaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ karomi, mettūpahāraṃ upadaṃsemi. (4)

Puna caparaṃ bhante Bhagavā āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puñṇakkhettaṃ lokassa. Yampi bhante Bhagavā āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puñṇakkhettaṃ lokassa, idampi kho ahaṃ bhante atthavaśaṃ sampassamāno Bhagavati evarūpaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ karomi, mettūpahāraṃ upadaṃsemi. (5)

Puna caparaṃ bhante Bhagavā yāyaṃ kathā abhisallekhikā cetovivaraṇasappāyā. Seyyathidaṃ, appicchakathā santuṭṭhikathā pavivekakathā asaṃsaggakathā vīriyārambhakathā sīlakathā samādhikathā pañṇākathā vimuttikathā vimuttiñāṇadassanakathā, evarūpāya kathāya nikāmalābhī akicchālābhī akasiralābhī. Yampi bhante Bhagavā yāyaṃ kathā abhisallekhikā cetovivaraṇasappāyā. Seyyathidaṃ, appicchakathā -pa-vimuttiñāṇadassanakathā, evarūpāya kathāya nikāmalābhī akicchālābhī akasiralābhī, idampi kho ahaṃ bhante atthavaśaṃ sampassamāno Bhagavati evarūpaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ karomi, mettūpahāraṃ upadaṃsemi. (6)

Puna caparaṃ bhante Bhagavā catunnaṃ jhānaṇaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī akicchālābhī akasiralābhī. Yampi bhante Bhagavā catunnaṃ jhānaṇaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī akicchālābhī akasiralābhī, idampi kho ahaṃ bhante atthavaśaṃ sampassamāno Bhagavati evarūpaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ karomi, mettūpahāraṃ upadaṃsemi. (7)

Puna caparaṃ bhante Bhagavā anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo tiṃsampi jātiyo cattālīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jātisatampi jātisahassampi jātisatasahassampi anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe anekepi vivaṭṭakappe anekepi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe “amutrāsiraṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ, tatrāpāsiraṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno”ti. Iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Yampi bhante Bhagavā anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo -pa- iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Idampi kho ahaṃ bhante atthavaṣaṃ sampassamāno Bhagavati evarūpaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ karomi, mettūpahāraṃ upadaṃsemi. (8)

Puna caparaṃ bhante Bhagavā dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāti “ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikamma-samādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā”ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati -pa- yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Yampi bhante Bhagavā dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena -pa- yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Idampi kho ahaṃ bhante atthavaṣaṃ sampassamāno Bhagavati evarūpaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ karomi, mettūpahāraṃ upadaṃsemi. (9)

Puna caparaṃ bhante Bhagavā āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Yampi bhante Bhagavā āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ -pa- sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, idampi kho ahaṃ bhante atthavaṣaṃ sampassamāno Bhagavati evarūpaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ karomi, mettūpahāraṃ upadaṃsemi. (10)

Handa ca dāni mayaṃ bhante gacchāma, bahukiccā mayaṃ bahukaraṇīyāti. Yassa dāni tvaṃ mahārāja kālaṃ maññasīti. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmiti. . Dasamaṃ.

Mahāvaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Sīhādhivutti Kāyena, Cundena Kasīṇena ca.
Kālī ca dve Mahāpañhā, Kosalehi pare duveti.

4. Upālivagga

1. Upālisutta

31. Atha kho āyasmā Upāli yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Upāli Bhagavantam etadavoca “kati nu kho bhante atthavase paṭicca Tathāgatena sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ pātimokkhaṃ uddiṭṭhaṃ”ti.

Dasa kho Upāli atthavase paṭicca Tathāgatena sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ pātimokkhaṃ uddiṭṭhaṃ. Katame dasa? Saṃghasuṭṭhutaṃ saṃghaphāsutāya dummaṅkūnaṃ puggalānaṃ niggahāya pesalānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ phāsuvihārāya diṭṭhadhammikānaṃ āsavānaṃ saṃvarāya samparāyikānaṃ āsavānaṃ paṭighātāya appasannānaṃ pasādāya pasannānaṃ bhiyyobhāvāya saddhammaṭṭhitiyā vinayānuggahāya. Ime kho Upāli dasa atthavase paṭicca Tathāgatena sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ pātimokkhaṃ uddiṭṭhanti. . Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāsutta

32. Kati nu kho bhante pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāti. Dasa kho Upāli pātimokkhaṭṭhapanā. Katame dasa? Pārājiko tassam parisāyam nisinno hoti, pārājikakathā vippakatā hoti, anupasampanno tassam parisāyam nisinno hoti, anupasampannakathā vippakatā hoti, sikkham paccakkhātako tassam parisāyam nisinno hoti, sikkham paccakkhātakakathā vippakatā hoti, paṇḍako tassam parisāyam nisinno hoti, paṇḍakakathā vippakatā hoti, bhikkhunidūsako tassam parisāyam nisinno hoti, bhikkhunidūsakakathā vippakatā hoti. Ime kho Upāli dasa pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Ubbāhikāsutta

33. * Katihi nu kho bhante dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu ubbāhikāya sammannitabboti. Dasahi kho Upāli dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu ubbāhikāya sammannitabbo. Katamehi dasahi? Idhupāli bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasamvarasamvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sāttham sabyañjanam¹ kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam abhivadanti, tathārūpāssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. Ubhayāni kho panassa pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni suppavattīni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso, vinaye kho pana ṭhito hoti asamhīro. Paṭibalo hoti ubho atthapaccatthike saññāpetum paññāpetum nijjhāpetum pekkhetum pasādetum. Adhikaraṇasamuppādavūpasamakusalo hoti. Adhikaraṇam jānāti. Adhikaraṇasamudayaṃ jānāti. Adhikaraṇanirodham jānāti. Adhikaraṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam jānāti. Imehi kho Upāli dasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu ubbāhikāya sammannitabboti. . Tatiyaṃ.

* Vi 4. 223 piṭṭhepi.

1. Sattā sabyañjanā (Sī) evamuparipi.

4. Upasampadāsutta

34. Katihi nu kho bhante dhammehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbanti. Dasahi kho Upāli dhammehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ. Katamehi dasahi? Idhupāli bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti, tathārūpāssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. Pātimokkhaṃ kho panassa vitthārena svāgataṃ hoti suvibhattaṃ suppavattaṃ suvinicchitaṃ suttaso anubyañjanaso. Paṭibalo hoti gilānaṃ upaṭṭhātuṃ vā upaṭṭhāpetuṃ vā. Paṭibalo hoti anabhiratiṃ vūpakāsetuṃ vā vūpakāsāpetuṃ vā. Paṭibalo hoti uppannaṃ kukkuccaṃ dhammato vinodetuṃ. Paṭibalo hoti uppannaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ dhammato vivecetūṃ. Paṭibalo hoti adhisīle samādapetuṃ. Paṭibalo hoti adhicitte samādapetuṃ. Paṭibalo hoti adhipaññāya samādapetuṃ. Imehi kho Upāli dasahi dhammehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbanti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Nissayasutta

35. Katihi nu kho bhante dhammehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā nissayo dātabboti. Dasahi kho Upāli dhammehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā nissayo dātabbo. Katamehi dasahi? Idhupāli bhikkhu sīlavā hoti -pa- samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Bahussuto hoti -pa- diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. Pātimokkhaṃ kho panassa vitthārena svāgataṃ hoti suvibhattaṃ suppavattaṃ suvinicchitaṃ suttaso anubyañjanaso. Paṭibalo hoti gilānaṃ upaṭṭhātuṃ vā upaṭṭhāpetuṃ vā. Paṭibalo hoti anabhiratiṃ vūpakāsetuṃ vā vūpakāsāpetuṃ vā. Paṭibalo hoti uppannaṃ kukkuccaṃ dhammato vinodetuṃ. Paṭibalo hoti uppannaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ dhammato vivecetūṃ. Paṭibalo hoti adhisīle -pa- adhicitte. Adhipaññāya samādapetuṃ. Imehi kho Upāli dasahi dhammehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā nissayo dātabboti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sāmaṇerasutta

36. Katihi nu kho bhante dhammehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabboti. Dasahi kho Upāli dhammehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo. Katamehi dasahi? Idhupāli bhikkhu sīlavā hoti -pa- samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Bahussuto hoti -pa- diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. Pātimokkham kho panassa vitthārena svāgataṃ hoti suvibhattaṃ suppavattaṃ suvinicchitaṃ suttaso anubyañjanaso. Paṭibalo hoti gilānaṃ upaṭṭhātuṃ vā upaṭṭhāpetuṃ vā. Paṭibalo hoti anabhiratiṃ vūpakāsetuṃ vā vūpakāsāpetuṃ vā. Paṭibalo hoti uppannaṃ kukkucchaṃ dhammato vinodetuṃ. Paṭibalo hoti uppannaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ dhammato vivecetū. Paṭibalo hoti adhisīle samādapetuṃ. Paṭibalo hoti adhicitte samādapetuṃ. Paṭibalo hoti adhipaññāya samādapetuṃ. Imehi kho Upāli dasahi dhammehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabboti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Saṃghabhedasutta

37. “Saṃghabhedo saṃghabhedo”ti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante saṃgho bhinno hotīti. Idhupāli bhikkhū adhammaṃ “dhammo”ti dīpenti, dhammaṃ “adhammo”ti dīpenti, avinayaṃ “vinayo”ti dīpenti, vinayaṃ “avinayo”ti dīpenti, abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ Tathāgatena “bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti, bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ Tathāgatena “abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti, anāciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatena “āciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti, āciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatena “anāciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti, apaññattaṃ Tathāgatena “paññattaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti, paññattaṃ Tathāgatena “apaññattaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti. Te imehi dasahi vatthūhi avakassanti apakassanti, āveni¹ kammāni karonti, āveni pātimokkham uddisanti. Ettāvatā kho Upāli saṃgho bhinno hotīti. . Sattamaṃ.

1. Āvenim (Vi 4. 368 piṭṭhe) āveṇi, āveṇikaṃ (Tattheva adholipi)

8. Saṅghasāmaggīsutta

38. * Saṅghasāmaggī saṅghasāmaggī”ti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante saṅgho samaggo hotīti. Idhupāli bhikkhū adhammaṃ “adhammo”ti dīpenti, dhammaṃ “dhammo”ti dīpenti, avinayaṃ “avinayo”ti dīpenti, vinayaṃ “vinayo”ti dīpenti, abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ Tathāgatena “abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ Tathāgatena”ti dīpenti, bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ Tathāgatena “bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ Tathāgatena”ti dīpenti, anāciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatena “anāciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatena”ti dīpenti, āciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatena “āciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatena”ti dīpenti, apaññattaṃ Tathāgatena “apaññattaṃ Tathāgatena”ti dīpenti, paññattaṃ Tathāgatena “paññattaṃ Tathāgatena”ti dīpenti. Te imehi dasahi vatthūhi na avakassanti na apakassanti, na āveni kammāni karonti, na āveni pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti. Ettāvatā kho Upāli saṅgho samaggo hotīti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Paṭhama-ānandasutta

39. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “saṅghabhedo saṅghabhedo”ti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante saṅgho bhinno hotīti. Idhānanda bhikkhū adhammaṃ “dhammo”ti dīpenti, dhammaṃ “adhammo”ti dīpenti, avinayaṃ “vinayo”ti dīpenti -pa- paññattaṃ Tathāgatena “apaññattaṃ Tathāgatena”ti dīpenti. Te imehi dasahi vatthūhi avakassanti apakassanti, āveni kammāni karonti, āveni pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti. Ettāvatā kho Ānanda saṅgho bhinno hotīti.

Samaggaṃ pana bhante saṅghaṃ bhinditvā kiṃ so pasavatīti. Kappaṭṭhikaṃ Ānanda kibbisam pasavatīti. Kiṃ pana bhante kappaṭṭhikaṃ kibbisanti. Kappaṃ Ānanda nirayamhi paccatīti.

Āpāyiko nerayiko, kappaṭṭho saṅghabhedako.

Vaggarato adhammaṭṭho, yogakkhemā padhamsati.

Saṅghaṃ samaggaṃ bhinditvā¹,

Kappaṃ nirayamhi paccatīti. . Navamam.

* Vi 4. 368 piṭṭhepi.

1. Bhetvāna (Sī, Syā), bhitvāna (Ka) Vi 4. 369; Khu 1. 203; Abhi 4. 346 piṭṭhesupi.

10. Dutiya-ānandasutta

40. “Saṅghasāmaggī saṅghasāmaggī”ti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante saṅgho samaggo hotīti. Idhānanda bhikkhū adhammaṃ “adhammo”ti dīpenti, dhammaṃ “dhammo”ti dīpenti, avinayaṃ “avinayo”ti dīpenti, vinayaṃ “vinayo”ti dīpenti, abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ Tathāgatena “abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ Tathāgatena”ti dīpenti, bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ Tathāgatena “bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ Tathāgatena”ti dīpenti, anāciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatena “anāciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatena”ti dīpenti, āciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatena “āciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatena”ti dīpenti, apaññattaṃ Tathāgatena “apaññattaṃ Tathāgatena”ti dīpenti, paññattaṃ Tathāgatena “paññattaṃ Tathāgatena”ti dīpenti. Te imehi dasahi vatthūhi na avakassanti na apakassanti, na āveni kammāni karonti, na āveni pātimokkhaṃ uddisanti. Ettāvatā kho Ānanda saṅgho samaggo hotīti.

Bhinnaṃ pana bhante saṅghaṃ samaggaṃ katvā kiṃ so pasavatīti. Brahmaṃ Ānanda puññaṃ pasavatīti. Kiṃ pana bhante brahmaṃ puññaṃti. Kappaṃ Ānanda saggaṃhi modatīti.

Sukhā saṅghassa sāmaggī, samaggānañca anuggaho.

Samaggarato dhammaṭṭho, yogakkhemā na dhamṣati.

Saṅghaṃ samaggaṃ katvāna, kappaṃ saggaṃhi modatīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Upālivaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Upāli Ṭhapanā Ubbāho, Upasampadanissayā.

Sāmaṇero ca dve Bhedā, Ānandehi pare duveti.

5. Akkosavagga

1. Vivādasutta

41. Atha kho āyasmā Upāli yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno

kho āyasmā Upāli Bhagavantam etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena saṃghe bhaṇḍanakalahaviggahavivādā uppajjanti, bhikkhū ca na phāsu¹ viharantī”ti. Idhupāli bhikkhū adhammaṃ “dhammo”ti dīpenti, dhammaṃ “adhammo”ti dīpenti, avinayaṃ “vinayo”ti dīpenti, vinayaṃ “avinayo”ti dīpenti, abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ Tathāgatena “bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti, bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ Tathāgatena “abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti, anāciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatena “āciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti, āciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatena “anāciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti, apaññattaṃ Tathāgatena “paññattaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti, paññattaṃ Tathāgatena “apaññattaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti. Ayaṃ kho Upāli hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena saṃghe bhaṇḍanakalahaviggahavivādā uppajjanti, bhikkhū ca na phāsu viharantīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Paṭhamavivādamūlasutta

42. Kati nu kho bhante vivādamulānīti. Dasa kho Upāli vivādamulāni. Katamāni dasa? Idhupāli bhikkhū adhammaṃ “dhammo”ti dīpenti, dhammaṃ “adhammo”ti dīpenti, avinayaṃ “vinayo”ti dīpenti, vinayaṃ “avinayo”ti dīpenti, abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ Tathāgatena “bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti, bhāsitaṃ lapitaṃ Tathāgatena “abhāsitaṃ alapitaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti, anāciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatena “āciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti, āciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatena “anāciṇṇaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti, apaññattaṃ Tathāgatena “paññattaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti, paññattaṃ Tathāgatena “apaññattaṃ Tathāgatenā”ti dīpenti. Imāni kho Upāli dasa vivādamulānīti. . Dutiyam.

3. Dutiyavivādamūlasutta

43. Kati nu kho bhante vivādamulānīti. Dasa kho Upāli vivādamulāni. Katamāni dasa? Idhupāli bhikkhū anāpattiṃ “āpatti”ti dīpenti, āpattiṃ “anāpatti”ti dīpenti, lahukaṃ āpattiṃ “garukāpatti”ti

1. Phāsum (?)

dīpenti, garukaṃ āpattiṃ “lahukāpatti”ti dīpenti, duṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ “aduṭṭhullāpatti”ti dīpenti, aduṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ “duṭṭhullāpatti”ti dīpenti, sāvasesaṃ āpattiṃ “anavasesāpatti”ti dīpenti, anavasesaṃ āpattiṃ “sāvasesāpatti”ti dīpenti, sappāṭikammaṃ āpattiṃ “appaṭikammāpatti”ti dīpenti, appaṭikammaṃ āpattiṃ “sappaṭikammāpatti”ti dīpenti. Imāni kho Upāli dasa vivādamūlānīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Kusinārasutta

44. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kusinārāyaṃ viharati baliharaṇe vanasaṇḍe. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

* Codakena bhikkhave bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena pañca dhamme ajjhattaṃ paccavekkhitvā pañca dhamme ajjhattaṃ upaṭṭhāpetvā paro codetabbo. Katame pañca dhammā ajjhattaṃ paccavekkhitabbā? Codakena bhikkhave bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena evaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ “parisuddhakāyasamācāro nu khomhi, parisuddhenamhi kāyasamācārena samannāgato acchiddena appaṭimaṃsena, saṃvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no”ti. No ce bhikkhave bhikkhu parisuddhakāyasamācāro hoti parisuddhena kāyasamācārena samannāgato acchiddena appaṭimaṃsena, tassa bhavanti vattāro “iṅgha tāva āyasmā kāyikaṃ sikkhassū”ti. Itissa bhavanti vattāro.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave codakena bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena evaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ “parisuddhavadāsamācāro nu khomhi, parisuddhenamhi vadāsamācārena samannāgato acchiddena appaṭimaṃsena, saṃvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no”ti. No ce bhikkhave bhikkhu parisuddhavadāsamācāro hoti parisuddhena vadāsamācārena samannāgato acchiddena appaṭimaṃsena, tassa bhavanti vattāro “iṅgha tāva āyasmā vācasikaṃ sikkhassū”ti. itissa bhavanti vattāro.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave codakena bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena evaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ “mettaṃ nu kho me cittaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ sabrahmacārīsu anāghātaṃ saṃvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no”ti. No ce bhikkhave

bhikkhuno mettaṃ cittaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ hoti sabrahmacārīsu anāghātāṃ, tassa bhavanti vattāro “iṅgha tāva āyasmā sabrahmacārīsu mettaṃ cittaṃ upaṭṭhāpehi”ti. Itissa bhavanti vattāro.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave codakena bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena evaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ “bahussuto nu khomhi sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti, tathārūpā me dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā, saṃvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no”ti. No ce bhikkhave bhikkhu bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo. Ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti, tathārūpāssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā, tassa bhavanti vattāro “iṅgha tāva āyasmā āgamaṃ pariyāpuṇassū”ti. Itissa bhavanti vattāro.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave codakena bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena evaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ “ubhayāni kho pana me pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni suppavattīni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso, saṃvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no”ti. No ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno ubhayāni pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni suppavattīni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso. Idaṃ panāyasmā “kattha vuttaṃ Bhagavatā”ti iti puṭṭho na sampāyissati, tassa bhavanti vattāro “iṅgha tāva āyasmā vinayaṃ sikkhassū”ti. Itissa bhavanti vattāro. Ime pañca dhammā ajjhattaṃ paccavekkhitabbā.

Katame pañca dhammā ajjhattaṃ upaṭṭhāpetabbā? Kālena vakkhāmi no akālena, bhūtena vakkhāmi no abhūtena, saṇhena vakkhāmi no pharusena, atthasaṃhitena vakkhāmi no anattasaṃhitena, mettacitto vakkhāmi no dosantaroti. Ime pañca dhammā ajjhattaṃ upaṭṭhāpetabbā. Codakena bhikkhave bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena ime pañca dhamme ajjhattaṃ paccavekkhitvā ime pañca dhamme ajjhattaṃ upaṭṭhāpetvā paro codetabboti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Rājantepurappavesanasutta

45. * Dasayime bhikkhave ādīnavā rājantepurappavesane. Katame dasa? Idha bhikkhave rājā mahesiyā saddhim nisinno hoti, tatra bhikkhu pavisati, mahesī vā bhikkhum disvā sitaṃ pātu karoti, bhikkhu vā mahesim disvā sitaṃ pātu karoti. Tattha rañño evaṃ hoti “addhā imesaṃ kataṃ vā karissanti vā”ti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamo ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave rājā bahukicco bahukaraṇīyo aññatarāṃ itthim gantvā na sarati, sā tena gabbhaṃ gaṇhāti. Tattha rañño evaṃ hoti “na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman”ti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave dutiyo ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave rañño antepure aññatarāṃ ratanaṃ nassati. Tattha rañño evaṃ hoti “na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman”ti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave tatiyo ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave rañño antepure abbhantarā guyhamantā bahiddhā sambhedaṃ gacchanti. Tattha rañño evaṃ hoti “na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman”ti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave catuttho ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave rañño antepure pitā vā puttāṃ pattheti, putto vā pitaraṃ pattheti. Tesāṃ evaṃ hoti “na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman”ti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave pañcamo ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave rājā nīcatṭhānīyaṃ ucce ṭhāne ṭhapeti. Yesāṃ taṃ amanāpaṃ, tesāṃ evaṃ hoti “rājā kho pabbajitena saṃsatṭho, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman”ti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave chaṭṭho ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave rājā uccaṭṭhāniyaṃ nīce ṭhāne ṭhpeti. Yesaṃ taṃ amanāpaṃ, tesaṃ evaṃ hoti “rājā kho pabbajitena saṃsaṭṭho, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman”ti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave sattamo ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave rājā akāle senaṃ uyyojeti. Yesaṃ taṃ amanāpaṃ, tesaṃ evaṃ hoti “rājā kho pabbajitena saṃsaṭṭho, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman”ti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave aṭṭhamo ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave rājā kāle senaṃ uyyojetvā antarāmaggaṭo nivattāpeti. Yesaṃ taṃ amanāpaṃ, tesaṃ evaṃ hoti “rājā kho pabbajitena saṃsaṭṭho, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman”ti. Ayaṃ bhikkhave navamo ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave rañño antepuraṃ hatthisammaddaṃ assasammaddaṃ rathasammaddaṃ rajanīyāni rūpasaddagandharasaphoṭṭhabbāni. Yāni na pabbajitassa sārūppāni. Ayaṃ bhikkhave dasamo ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane. Ime kho bhikkhave dasa ādīnavā rājantepurappavesaneti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sakkasutta

46. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. Atha kho sambahulā Sakkā upāsakā tadahuposathe yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinne kho Sakke upāsake Bhagavā etadavoca “apī nu tumhe Sakkā aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavasathā”ti. Appekadā mayaṃ bhante aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavasāma, appekadā na upavasāmāti. Tesaṃ vo Sakkā alābhā tesaṃ dulladdhaṃ, ye tumhe evaṃ sokasabhaye jīvite maraṇasabhaye jīvite appekadā aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavasatha, appekadā na upavasatha.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha Sakkā, idha puriso yena kenaci kammaṭṭhānena anāpajja akusalaṃ divasaṃ aḍḍhakahāpaṇaṃ nibbiseyya, “dakkho puriso utṭhānasampanno”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Taṃ kiṃ maññaṭṭha Sakkā, idha puriso yena kenaci kammaṭṭhānena anāpajja akusalaṃ divasaṃ kahāpaṇaṃ nibbiseyya, “dakkho puriso uṭṭhānasampanno”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Taṃ kiṃ maññaṭṭha Sakkā, idha puriso yena kenaci kammaṭṭhānena anāpajja akusalaṃ divasaṃ dve kahāpaṇe nibbiseyya. Tayo kahāpaṇe nibbiseyya. Cattāro kahāpaṇe nibbiseyya. Pañca kahāpaṇe nibbiseyya. Cha kahāpaṇe nibbiseyya. Satta kahāpaṇe nibbiseyya. Aṭṭha kahāpaṇe nibbiseyya. Nava kahāpaṇe nibbiseyya. Dasa kahāpaṇe nibbiseyya. Vīsa kahāpaṇe nibbiseyya. Tiṃsa kahāpaṇe nibbiseyya. Cattārīsaṃ kahāpaṇe nibbiseyya. Paññāsaṃ kahāpaṇe nibbiseyya. Kahāpaṇasataṃ nibbiseyya, “dakkho puriso uṭṭhānasampanno”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Taṃ kiṃ maññaṭṭha Sakkā, api nu so puriso divase divase kahāpaṇasataṃ kahāpaṇasahasasaṃ nibbisamāno laddhaṃ laddhaṃ nikkhipanto vassasatāyuko vassasatajīvī mahantaṃ bhogakkhandhaṃ adhigaccheyyāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Taṃ kiṃ maññaṭṭha Sakkā, api nu so puriso bhogahetu bhoganidānaṃ bhogādhikaraṇaṃ ekaṃ vā rattiṃ ekaṃ vā divasaṃ upaḍḍhaṃ vā rattiṃ upaḍḍhaṃ vā divasaṃ ekantasukhappaṭisaṃvedī vihareyyāti. No hetuṃ bhante. Taṃ kissa hetu? Kāma hi bhante aniccā tucchā musā mosadhammāti.

Idha pana vo Sakkā mama sāvako dasa vassāni appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto yathā mayānusiṭṭhaṃ, tathā paṭipajjamāno satampi vassāni satampi vassasatāni satampi vassasahasāni ekantasukhappaṭisaṃvedī vihareyya, so ca khvassa sakadāgāmī vā anāgāmī vā apaṇṇakaṃ vā sotāpanno. Tiṭṭhantu Sakkā dasa vassāni.

Idha mama sāvako nava vassāni. Aṭṭha vassāni. Satta vassāni. Cha vassāni. Pañca vassāni. Cattāri vassāni. Tīni vassāni. Dve vassāni. Ekaṃ vassaṃ appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto yathā mayānusiṭṭhaṃ, tathā paṭipajjamāno satampi vassāni satampi vassasatāni satampi vassasahasāni ekantasukhappaṭisaṃvedī vihareyya, so ca khvassa

sakadāgāmī vā anāgāmī vā apaṇṇakaṃ vā sotāpanno. Tiṭṭhatu Sakkā ekaṃ vassaṃ.

Idha mama sāvako dasa māse appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto yathā mayānusiṭṭhaṃ, tathā paṭipajjamāno satampi vassāni satampi vassasatāni satampi vassasahassāni ekantasukhappaṭisaṃvedī vihareyya, so ca khvassa sakadāgāmī vā anāgāmī vā apaṇṇakaṃ vā sotāpanno. Tiṭṭhantu Sakkā dasa māsā.

Idha mama sāvako nava māse. Aṭṭha māse. Satta māse. Cha māse. Pañca māse. Cattāro māse. Tayo māse. Dve māse. Ekaṃ māsam. Aḍḍhamāsaṃ appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto yathā mayānusiṭṭhaṃ, tathā paṭipajjamāno satampi vassāni satampi vassasatāni satampi vassasahassāni ekantasukhappaṭisaṃvedī vihareyya, so ca khvassa sakadāgāmī vā anāgāmī vā apaṇṇakaṃ vā sotāpanno, tiṭṭhatu Sakkā aḍḍhamāso.

Idha mama sāvako dasa rattindive¹ appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto yathā mayānusiṭṭhaṃ, tathā paṭipajjamāno satampi vassāni satampi vassasatāni satampi vassasahassāni ekantasukhappaṭisaṃvedī vihareyya, so ca khvassa sakadāgāmī vā anāgāmī vā apaṇṇakaṃ vā sotāpanno. Tiṭṭhantu Sakkā dasa rattindivā.

Idha mama sāvako nava rattindive. Aṭṭha rattindive. Satta rattindive. Cha rattindive. Pañca rattindive. Cattāro rattindive. Tayo rattindive. Dve rattindive. Ekaṃ rattindivaṃ appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto yathā mayānusiṭṭhaṃ, tathā paṭipajjamāno satampi vassāni satampi vassasatāni satampi vassasahassāni ekantasukhappaṭisaṃvedī vihareyya, so ca khvassa sakadāgāmī vā anāgāmī vā apaṇṇakaṃ vā sotāpanno. Tesam vo Sakkā alābhā tesam dulladdhaṃ, ye tumhe evaṃ sokasabhaye jīvite maraṇasabhaye jīvite appekadā aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavasatha, appekadā na upavasathāti. Ete mayaṃ bhante ajjatagge aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ uposathaṃ upavasissāmāti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

1. Rattidive (Ka)

7. Mahālisutta

47. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho Mahāli Licchavi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Mahāli Licchavi Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu, ko paccayo pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā”ti. Lobho kho Mahāli hetu, lobho paccayo pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, doso kho Mahāli hetu, doso paccayo pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, moho kho Mahāli hetu, moho paccayo pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, ayoniso manasikāro kho Mahāli hetu, ayoniso manasikāro paccayo pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyā, micchāpaṇihitaṃ kho Mahāli cittaṃ hetu, micchāpaṇihitaṃ cittaṃ paccayo pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyāti. Ayaṃ kho Mahāli hetu, ayaṃ paccayo pāpassa kammassa kiriyāya pāpassa kammassa pavattiyāti.

Ko pana bhante hetu, ko paccayo kalyāṇassa kammassa kiriyāya kalyāṇassa kammassa pavattiyāti. Alobho kho Mahāli hetu, alobho paccayo kalyāṇassa kammassa kiriyāya kalyāṇassa kammassa pavattiyā, adoso kho Mahāli hetu, adoso paccayo kalyāṇassa kammassa kiriyāya kalyāṇassa kammassa pavattiyā, amoho kho Mahāli hetu; amoho paccayo kalyāṇassa kammassa kiriyāya kalyāṇassa kammassa pavattiyā, yoniso manasikāro kho Mahāli hetu, yoniso manasikāro paccayo kalyāṇassa kammassa kiriyāya kalyāṇassa kammassa pavattiyā, sammāpaṇihitaṃ kho Mahāli cittaṃ hetu, sammāpaṇihitaṃ cittaṃ paccayo kalyāṇassa kammassa kiriyāya kalyāṇassa kammassa pavattiyā. Ayaṃ kho Mahāli hetu, ayaṃ paccayo kalyāṇassa kammassa kiriyāya kalyāṇassa kammassa pavattiyā. Ime ca Mahāli dasa dhammā loke na saṃvijjeyyuhū, nayidha paññāyetha “adhammacariyāvisamacariyā”ti vā “dhammacariyāsamacariyā”ti vā. Yasmā ca kho Mahāli ime dasa dhammā

loke saṁvijjanti, tasmā paññāyati “adhammacariyāvisamacariyā”ti vā
“dhammacariyāsamacariyā”ti vāti. . Sattamaṁ.

8. Pabbajita-abhiṇhasutta

48. Dasayime bhikkhave dhammā pabbajitena abhiṇhaṁ
paccavekkhitabbā. Katame dasa? “Vevaṇṇiyamhi ajjhupagato”ti pabbajitena
abhiṇhaṁ paccavekkhitabbaṁ. “Parapaṭibaddhā me jīvikā”ti pabbajitena
abhiṇhaṁ paccavekkhitabbaṁ. “Añño me ākappo karaṇīyo”ti pabbajitena
abhiṇhaṁ paccavekkhitabbaṁ. “Kacci nu kho me attā sīlato na upavadatī”ti
pabbajitena abhiṇhaṁ paccavekkhitabbaṁ. “Kacci nu kho maṁ anuvicca
viññū sabrahmacārī sīlato na upavadantī”ti pabbajitena abhiṇhaṁ
paccavekkhitabbaṁ. “Sabbhehi me piyehi manāpehi nānābhāvo vinābhāvo”ti
pabbajitena abhiṇhaṁ paccavekkhitabbaṁ. “Kammassakomhi kammaḍāyādo
kammayoni kammabandhu kammapaṭisaraṇo, yaṁ kammaṁ karissāmi
kalyāṇaṁ vā pāpakaṁ vā, tassa dāyādo bhavissāmi”ti pabbajitena abhiṇhaṁ
paccavekkhitabbaṁ. “Kathambhūtassa me rattindivā vītivattantī”ti
pabbajitena abhiṇhaṁ paccavekkhitabbaṁ. “Kacci nu kho ahaṁ suññāgāre
abhiramāmi”ti pabbajitena abhiṇhaṁ paccavekkhitabbaṁ. “Atthi nu kho me
uttari manussadhammo alamariyañāṇadassanaviseso adhigato, yenāhaṁ¹
pacchime kāle sabrahmacārīhi puṭṭho na maṅku bhavissāmi”ti pabbajitena
abhiṇhaṁ paccavekkhitabbaṁ. Ime kho bhikkhave dasa dhammā
pabbajitena abhiṇhaṁ paccavekkhitabbāti. . Aṭṭhamaṁ.

9. Sarīraṭṭhadhammasutta

49. Dasayime bhikkhave dhammā sarīraṭṭhā. Katame dasa? Sītaṁ
uṇhaṁ jighacchā pipāsā uccāro passāvo kāyasaṁvaro vacīsaṁvaro
ājīvasaṁvaro ponobhaviko² bhavaśaṅkhāro. Ime kho bhikkhave dasa
dhammā sarīraṭṭhāti. . Navamaṁ.

10. Bhaṇḍanasutta

50. Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ viharati Jetavane
Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū
pacchābhattaṁ

1. Yohaṁ (Sī, I, Ka), sohaṁ (Syā)

2. Ponobbhaviko (Ka)

piṇḍapātapapaṭikkantā upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ sannisinnā sannipatitā bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudentā viharanti.

Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayāṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena upaṭṭhānasālā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “kāya nuttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya sannisinnā sannipatitā, kā ca pana vo antarākathā vippakatā”ti.

Idha mayāṃ bhante pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapapaṭikkantā upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ sannisinnā sannipatitā bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudentā viharāmāti. Na kho panetaṃ bhikkhave tumhākaṃ patirūpaṃ kulaputtānaṃ saddhāya agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitānaṃ, yaṃ tumhe bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudentā vihareyyātha.

Dasayime bhikkhave dhammā sāraṇīyā piyakaraṇā garukaraṇā¹ saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattanti. Katame dasa? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlavā hoti -pa- samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti, tathārūpāssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu bahussuto hoti -pa- diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

1. Piyakarāṇā garukarāṇā (?)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto hoti kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto hoti kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṁvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu suvaco hoti sovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgato, khamo padakkhiṇaggāhī anusāsanim. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu suvaco hoti sovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgato, khamo padakkhiṇaggāhī anusāsanim, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṁvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu yāni tāni sabrahmacārīnaṃ uccāvacāni kimkaraṇīyāni, tattha dakkho hoti analaso, tatrūpāyāya vīmaṃsāya samannāgato alaṃ kātuṃ alaṃ saṁvidhātuṃ. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu yāni tāni sabrahmacārīnaṃ uccāvacāni kimkaraṇīyāni, tattha dakkho hoti analaso, tatrūpāyāya vīmaṃsāya samannāgato alaṃ kātuṃ alaṃ saṁvidhātuṃ, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṁvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammakāmo hoti piyasamudāhāro, abhidhamme abhivinaye ulārapāmojjo. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammakāmo hoti piyasamudāhāro, abhidhamme abhivinaye ulārapāmojjo, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṁvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu āraddhavīriyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmaṃvā daḥaparakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu āraddhavīriyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmaṃvā daḥaparakkamo anikkhittadhuro kusalesu dhammesu, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaraṇo garukaraṇo saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekībhāvāya saṁvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti itarītaracīvara-piṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccaya bhesajja parikkhārena. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti itarītaracīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccaya-bhesajjaparikkhārena, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo -pa- saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato, cirakatampi cirabhāsitampi saritā anussaritā. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato, cirakatampi cirabhāsitampi saritā anussaritā, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo -pa- saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu paññavā hoti udayatthagāminiyā, paññāya samannāgato ariyāya nibbedhikāya sammā dukkhakkhayagāminiyā, ayampi dhammo sāraṇīyo -pa- saṃvattati. Ime kho bhikkhave dasa dhammā sāraṇīyā piyakaraṇā garukaraṇā saṅgahāya avivādāya sāmaggiyā ekībhāvāya saṃvattantīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Akkosavaggo pañcamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Vivādā dve ca Mūlāni, Kusinārapavesane.

Sakko Mahāli Abhiṇhaṃ, Sarīraṭṭhā ca Bhaṇḍanāti.

Paṭhamo paṇṇāsako samatto.

2. Dutiyapaṇṇāsaka

(6) 1. Sacittavagga

1. Sacittasutta

51. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te sikkhū Bhagavato paccassosuṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

No ce bhikkhave bhikkhu paracittapariyāyakusalo hoti, atha “sacittapariyāyakusalo bhavissāmi”ti¹ evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu sacittapariyāyakusalo hoti? Seyyathāpi bhikkhave itthī vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko ādāse vā parisuddhe pariyodāte acche vā udakapatte sakaṃ mukhanimittāṃ paccavekkhamāno sace tattha passati rājaṃ vā aṅgaṇaṃ vā, tasseva rajassa vā aṅgaṇassa vā pahānāya vāyamati. No ce tattha passati rājaṃ vā aṅgaṇaṃ vā, tenevattamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo “lābhā vata me parisuddhaṃ vata me”ti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno paccavekkhaṇā bahukārā² hoti kusalesu dhammesu “abhiññhālu nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, anabhiññhālu nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi. Byāpannacitto nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, abyāpannacitto nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi. Thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhito nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, vigatathinamiddho nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi. Uddhato nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, anuddhato nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi. Vicikiccho nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, tiṇṇavicikiccho nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi. Kodhano nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, akkodhano nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi. Saṃkiliṭṭhacitto nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, asaṃkiliṭṭhacitto nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi. Sāraddhakāyo nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, asāraddhakāyo nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi. Kusīto nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, āraddhavīriyo nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi. Asamāhito nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, samāhito nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi”ti.

1. Bhavissāmāti (Syā)

2. Bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno bahukāro (Ka)

Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “abhiññhālu bahulaṃ viharāmi, byāpannacitto bahulaṃ viharāmi, thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhito bahulaṃ viharāmi, uddhato bahulaṃ viharāmi, vicikicchho bahulaṃ viharāmi, kodhano bahulaṃ viharāmi, saṃkiliṭṭhacitto bahulaṃ viharāmi, sāraddhakāyo bahulaṃ viharāmi, kusīto bahulaṃ viharāmi, asamāhito bahulaṃ viharāmi”ti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā tesameva pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññaṇca karaṇīyaṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ādittacelo vā ādittasīso vā tasseva celassa vā sīsassa vā nibbāpanāya adhimattaṃ chandaṇca vāyāmaṇca ussāhaṇca ussoḷhiṇca appaṭivāniṇca satiṇca sampajaññaṇca kareyya. Evamevaṃ kho tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā tesameva pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññaṇca karaṇīyaṃ.

Sace pana bhikkhave bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “anabhiññhālu bahulaṃ viharāmi, abyāpannacitto bahulaṃ viharāmi, vigatathinamiddho bahulaṃ viharāmi. Anuddhato bahulaṃ viharāmi, tiṇṇavicikicchho bahulaṃ viharāmi, akkodhano bahulaṃ viharāmi, asaṃkiliṭṭhacitto bahulaṃ viharāmi, asāraddhakāyo bahulaṃ viharāmi, āraddhavīriyo bahulaṃ viharāmi, samāhito bahulaṃ viharāmi”ti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā tesueva kusalesu dhammesu paṭiṭṭhāya uttari āsavānaṃ khayāya yogo karaṇīyoti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Sāriputtasutta

52. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi “āvuso bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etadavoca—

No ce āvuso bhikkhu paracittapariyāyakusalo hoti, atha “sacittapariyāyakusalo bhavissāmī”ti evaṃ hi vo āvuso sikkhitabbaṃ.

Kathañcāvuso bhikkhu sacittapariyāyakusalo hoti, seyyathāpi āvuso itthī vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇḍanakaajātiko ādāse vā parisuddhe pariyodāte acche vā udapatte sakarā mukhanimittam paccavekkhamāno sace tattha passati rajam vā aṅgaṇam vā, tasseva rajassa vā aṅgaṇassa vā pahānāya vāyamati. No ce tattha passati rajam vā aṅgaṇam vā, tenevattamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo “lābhā vata me parisuddham vata me”ti.

Evamevaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhuno paccavekkhaṇā bahukārā hoti kusalesu dhammesu “abhiññhālu nu kho bahulam viharāmi, anabhiññhālu nu kho bahulam viharāmi. Byāpannacitto nu kho bahulam viharāmi, abyāpannacitto nu kho bahulam viharāmi. Thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhito nu kho bahulam viharāmi, vigatathinamiddho nu kho bahulam viharāmi. Uddhato nu kho bahulam viharāmi, anuddhato nu kho bahulam viharāmi. Vicikiccho nu kho bahulam viharāmi, tiṇṇavicikiccho nu kho bahulam viharāmi. Kodhano nu kho bahulam viharāmi, akkodhano nu kho bahulam viharāmi. Saṃkiliṭṭhacitto nu kho bahulam viharāmi, asaṃkiliṭṭhacitto nu kho bahulam viharāmi. Sāraddhakāyo nu kho bahulam viharāmi, asāraddhakāyo nu kho bahulam viharāmi. Kusīto nu kho bahulam viharāmi, āraddhavīriyo nu kho bahulam viharāmi. Samāhito nu kho bahulam viharāmi, asamāhito nu kho bahulam viharāmi”ti.

Sace āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “abhiññhālu bahulam viharāmi -pa- asamāhito bahulam viharāmi”ti. Tenāvuso bhikkhunā tesameva pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam pahānāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī ca satī ca sampajaññaṇa karaṇīyam. Seyyathāpi āvuso ādittacelo vā ādittasīso vā tasseva celassa vā sīsassa vā nibbāpanāya adhimattam chandaṇa vāyāmaṇa ussāhaṇa ussoḷhiṇa appaṭivāniṇa satīṇa sampajaññaṇa kareyya. Evamevaṃ kho āvuso tena bhikkhunā tesameva pāpakānam akusalānam dhammānam pahānāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī ca satī ca sampajaññaṇa karaṇīyam.

Sace panāvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “anabhijjhālu bahulaṃ viharāmi -pa- samāhito bahulaṃ viharāmi”ti. Tenāvuso bhikkhunā tesueva kusalesu dhammesu paṭiṭṭhāya uttari āsavānaṃ khayāya yogo karaṇīyoti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Ȧhitisutta

53. Ȧhitimpāhaṃ bhikkhave na vaṇṇayāmi kusalesu dhammesu, pageva parihaṇiṃ. Vuḍḍhiṇca kho ahaṃ bhikkhave vaṇṇayāmi kusalesu dhammesu, no Ȧhitiṃ no hāniṃ.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave hāni hoti kusalesu dhammesu, no Ȧhiti no vuḍḍhi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yattako hoti saddhāya sīlena sutena cāgena paññāya paṭibhānena, tassa te dhammā neva tiṭṭhanti no vaḍḍhanti. Hānimetaṃ bhikkhave vadāmi kusalesu dhammesu, no Ȧhitiṃ no vuḍḍhiṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave hāni hoti kusalesu dhammesu no Ȧhiti no vuḍḍhi.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave Ȧhiti hoti kusalesu dhammesu, no hāni no vuḍḍhi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yattako hoti saddhāya sīlena sutena cāgena paññāya paṭibhānena, tassa te dhammā neva hāyanti no vaḍḍhanti. Ȧhitimetāṃ bhikkhave vadāmi kusalesu dhammesu, no hāniṃ no vuḍḍhiṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave Ȧhiti hoti kusalesu dhammesu no vuḍḍhi no hāni.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave vuḍḍhi hoti kusalesu dhammesu, no Ȧhiti no hāni? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yattako hoti saddhāya sīlena sutena cāgena paññāya paṭibhānena, tassa te dhammā neva tiṭṭhanti no hāyanti. Vuḍḍhimetaṃ bhikkhave vadāmi kusalesu dhammesu, no Ȧhitiṃ no hāniṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave vuḍḍhi hoti kusalesu dhammesu no Ȧhiti no hāni.

No ce bhikkhave bhikkhu paracittapariyāyakusalo hoti, atha “sacittapariyāyakusalo bhavissāmi”ti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu sacittapariyāyakusalo hoti? Seyyathāpi bhikkhave itthi vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko ādāse

vā parisuddhe pariyodāte acche vā udapatte sakam mukhanimittam
 paccavekkhamāno sace tattha passati rajam vā aṅgaṇam vā, tasseva rajassa
 vā aṅgaṇassa vā pahānāya vāyamati, no ce tattha passati rajam vā aṅgaṇam
 vā, tenevattamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo “lābhā vata me parisuddham vata
 me”ti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno paccavekkhaṇā bahukārā hoti
 kusalesu dhammesu “abhiijhālu nu kho bahulam viharāmi, anabhiijhālu nu
 kho bahulam viharāmi. Byāpannacitto nu kho bahulam viharāmi,
 abyāpannacitto nu kho bahulam viharāmi. Thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhito nu kho
 bahulam viharāmi, vigatathinamiddho nu kho bahulam viharāmi. Uddhato
 nu kho bahulam viharāmi, anuddhato nu kho bahulam viharāmi. Vicikiccho
 nu kho bahulam viharāmi, tiṇṇavicikiccho nu kho bahulam viharāmi.
 Kodhano nu kho bahulam viharāmi, akkodhano nu kho bahulam viharāmi.
 Saṃkiliṭṭhacitto nu kho bahulam viharāmi, asaṃkiliṭṭhacitto nu kho bahulam
 viharāmi. Sāraddhakāyo nu kho bahulam viharāmi, asāraddhakāyo nu kho
 bahulam viharāmi. Kusīto nu kho bahulam viharāmi, āraddhavīriyo nu kho
 bahulam viharāmi. Samāhito nu kho bahulam viharāmi, asamāhito nu kho
 bahulam viharāmi”ti.

Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “abhiijhālu
 bahulam viharāmi. Byāpannacitto bahulam viharāmi.
 Thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhito bahulam viharāmi. Uddhato bahulam viharāmi.
 Vicikiccho bahulam viharāmi. Kodhano bahulam viharāmi. Saṃkiliṭṭhacitto
 bahulam viharāmi. Sāraddhakāyo bahulam viharāmi. Kusīto bahulam
 viharāmi. Asamāhito bahulam viharāmi”ti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā
 tesamyeva pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya adhimatto chando
 ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññaṇca
 karaṇīyaṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ādittacelo vā ādittasīso vā tasseva celassa
 vā sīsassa vā nibbāpanāya adhimattam chandaṇca vāyāmaṇca ussāhaṇca
 ussoḷhiṇca appaṭivāniṇca satīṇca sampajaññaṇca kareyya. Evamevaṃ kho
 bhikkhave tena bhikkhunā tesamyeva pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ
 pahānāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī
 ca sati ca sampajaññaṇca karaṇīyaṃ.

Sace pana bhikkhave bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti
 “anabhijjhālu bahulaṃ viharāmi. Abyāpannacitto bahulaṃ viharāmi.
 Vigatathinamiddho bahulaṃ viharāmi. Anuddhato bahulaṃ viharāmi.
 Tiṇṇavicikiccho bahulaṃ viharāmi. Akkodhano bahulaṃ viharāmi.
 Asaṃkiliṭṭhacitto bahulaṃ viharāmi. Asāraddhakāyo bahulaṃ viharāmi.
 Āraddhavīriyo bahulaṃ viharāmi. Samāhito bahulaṃ viharāmi”ti. Tena
 bhikkhave bhikkhunā tesuyeva kusalesu dhammesu paṭiṭṭhāya uttari
 āsavānaṃ khayāya yogo karaṇīyoti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Samathasutta

54. No ce bhikkhave bhikkhu paracittapariyāyakusalo hoti? Atha
 “sacittapariyāyakusalo bhavissāmi”ti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu sacittapariyāyakusalo hoti, seyyathāpi
 bhikkhave itthi vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko ādāse vā
 parisuddhe pariyodāte acche vā udapatte sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ
 paccavekkhamāno sace tattha passati rajaṃ vā aṅgaṇaṃ vā, tasseva rajassa
 vā aṅgaṇassa vā pahānāya vāyamati. No ce tattha passati rajaṃ vā aṅgaṇaṃ
 vā, tenevattamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo “lābhā vata me parisuddhaṃ vata
 me”ti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno paccavekkhaṇā bahukārā hoti
 kusalesu dhammesu. “Lābhī nu khomhi ajjhataṃ cetosamathassa, na nu
 khomhi lābhī ajjhataṃ cetosamathassa, lābhī nu khomhi adhipaññā-
 dhammavipassanāya, na nu khomhi lābhī adhipaññādharmavipassanāya”ti.

Sace bhikkhave bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “lābhīmhi
 ajjhataṃ cetosamathassa na lābhī adhipaññādharmavipassanāya”ti. Tena
 bhikkhave bhikkhunā ajjhataṃ cetosamathe paṭiṭṭhāya adhipaññādharmavipassanāya
 yogo karaṇīyo. So aparena samayena lābhī ceva hoti ajjhataṃ
 cetosamathassa lābhī ca adhipaññādharmavipassanāya.

Sace pana bhikkhave bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “lābhīmhi
 adhipaññādharmavipassanāya na lābhī ajjhataṃ cetosamathassā”ti. Tena

bhikkhave bhikkhunā adhipaññādharmavipassanāya paṭiṭṭhāya ajjhataṃ cetosamathe yogo karaṇīyo. So aparena samayena lābhī ceva hoti adhipaññādharmavipassanāya lābhī ca ajjhataṃ cetosamathassa.

Sace pana bhikkhave bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “na lābhī ajjhataṃ cetosamathassa na lābhī adhipaññādharmavipassanāyā”ti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā tesameva kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññaṇa karaṇīyaṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ādittacelo vā ādittasīso vā tasseva celassa vā sīsassa vā nibbāpanāya adhimattaṃ chandaṇa vāyāmaṇa ussāhaṇa ussoḷhiṇa appaṭivāniṇa satiṇa sampajaññaṇa kareyya. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave tena bhikkhunā tesameva kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññaṇa karaṇīyaṃ. So aparena samayena lābhī ceva hoti ajjhataṃ cetosamathassa lābhī ca adhipaññādharmavipassanāya.

Sace pana bhikkhave bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno evaṃ jānāti “lābhīmhi ajjhataṃ cetosamathassa lābhī adhipaññādharmavipassanāyā”ti. Tena bhikkhave bhikkhunā tesuyeva kusalesu dhammesu paṭiṭṭhāya uttari āsavānaṃ khayāya yogo karaṇīyo.

Cīvarampāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi. Piṇḍapātampāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi. Senāsanampāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi. Gāmanigamampāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi. Janapadapadesampāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi. Puggalampāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi.

“Cīvarampāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampi”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Tattha yaṃ jaññā cīvaraṃ “idaṃ kho me cīvaraṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā pariyāyanti”ti. Evarūpaṃ cīvaraṃ na sevitabbaṃ. Tattha yaṃ jaññā cīvaraṃ “idaṃ kho

me cīvaram sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti”ti. Evarūpaṃ cīvaram sevitaḅḅaṃ. “Cīvarampāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḅḅampi asevitaḅḅampī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idameṭaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Piṇḍapātampāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḅḅampi asevitaḅḅampī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Tattha yaṃ jaññā piṇḍapātaṃ “imaṃ kho me piṇḍapātaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti”ti. Evarūpo piṇḍapāto na sevitaḅḅo. Tattha yaṃ jaññā piṇḍapātaṃ “imaṃ kho me piṇḍapātaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti”ti. Evarūpo piṇḍapāto sevitaḅḅo. “Piṇḍapātampāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḅḅampi asevitaḅḅampī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idameṭaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Senāsanampāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḅḅampi asevitaḅḅampī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Tattha yaṃ jaññā senāsaṇaṃ “idaṃ kho me senāsaṇaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti”ti. Evarūpaṃ senāsaṇaṃ na sevitaḅḅaṃ. Tattha yaṃ jaññā senāsaṇaṃ “idaṃ kho me senāsaṇaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti”ti. Evarūpaṃ senāsaṇaṃ sevitaḅḅaṃ. “Senāsanampāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḅḅampi asevitaḅḅampī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idameṭaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Gāmanigamampāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḅḅampi asevitaḅḅampī”ti. Iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Tattha yaṃ jaññā gāmanigamaṃ “imaṃ kho me gāmanigamaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti”ti. Evarūpo gāmanigamo na sevitaḅḅo. Tattha yaṃ jaññā gāmanigamaṃ “imaṃ kho me gāmanigamaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti”ti. Evarūpo gāmanigamo sevitaḅḅo. “Gāmanigamampāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḅḅampi asevitaḅḅampī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idameṭaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ.

Janapadapadesampāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitaḅḅampi asevitaḅḅampī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Tattha yaṃ jaññā janapadapadesaṃ “imaṃ kho me janapadapadesaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti,

kusalā dhammā parihāyanti”ti. Evarūpo janapadapadeso na sevitabbo. Tattha yaṃ jaññā janapadapadesaṃ “imaṃ kho me janapadapadesaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti”ti. Evarūpo janapadapadeso sevitabbo. “Janapadapadesampāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametam paṭicca vuttaṃ.

“Puggalampāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampī”ti iti kho panetaṃ vuttaṃ, kiñcetaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ. Tattha yaṃ jaññā puggalaṃ “imaṃ kho me puggalaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti”ti. Evarūpo puggalo na sevitabbo. Tattha yaṃ jaññā puggalaṃ “imaṃ kho me puggalaṃ sevato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti”ti. Evarūpo puggalo sevitabbo. “Puggalampāhaṃ bhikkhave duvidhena vadāmi sevitabbampi asevitabbampī”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametam paṭicca vuttanti. . Catuttham.

5. Parihānasutta

55. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi “āvuso bhikkhave”ti¹. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etadavoca—

“Parihānadhammo puggalo parihānadhammo puggalo”ti āvuso vuccati, “aparihānadhammo puggalo aparihānadhammo puggalo”ti āvuso vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso parihānadhammo puggalo vutto Bhagavatā, kittāvatā ca pana aparihānadhammo puggalo vutto Bhagavatāti. Dūratopi kho mayaṃ āvuso āgacchāma āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsītassa atthamaññāturū. Sādhu vatāyasmantaṃyeva Sāriputtaṃ paṭibhātu etassa bhāsītassa attho, āyasmato Sāriputtassa sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti.

1. Bhikkhavoti (Sī, Syā)

Tenāhāvuso suṇātha sādhuḥkaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmīti.
 “Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā
 Sāriputto etadavoca—

Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso parihānadhammo puggalo vutto Bhagavatā,
 idhāvuso bhikkhu assutañceva dhammaṃ na suṇāti, sutā cassa dhammā
 sammosaṃ gacchanti. Ye cassa dhammā pubbe cetaso asamphuṭṭhapubbā, te
 cassa na samudācaranti, aviññātañceva na vijānāti. Ettāvatā kho āvuso
 parihānadhammo puggalo vutto Bhagavatā.

Kittāvatā ca panāvuso aparihānadhammo puggalo vutto Bhagavatā,
 idhāvuso bhikkhu assutañceva dhammaṃ suṇāti, sutā cassa dhammā na
 sammosaṃ gacchanti. Ye cassa dhammā pubbe cetaso asamphuṭṭhapubbā, te
 cassa samudācaranti, aviññātañceva vijānāti. Ettāvatā kho āvuso
 aparihānadhammo puggalo vutto Bhagavatā.

No ce āvuso bhikkhu paracittapariyāyakusalo hoti, atha
 “sacittapariyāyakusalo bhavissāmī”ti evaṃ hi vo āvuso sikkhitabbaṃ.

Kathañcāvuso bhikkhu sacittapariyāyakusalo hoti, seyyathāpi āvuso
 itthī vā puriso vā daharo yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko ādāse vā parisuddhe
 pariyodāte acche vā udapatte sakaṃ mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkhamāno sace
 tattha passati rajaṃ vā aṅgaṇaṃ vā, tasseva rajassa vā aṅgaṇassa vā
 pahānāya vāyamati. No ce tattha passati rajaṃ vā aṅgaṇaṃ vā,
 tenevattamano hoti paripuṇṇasaṅkappo “lābhā vata me parisuddhaṃ vata
 me”ti. Evameva kho āvuso bhikkhuno paccavekkhaṇā bahukārā hoti
 kusalesu dhammesu “anabhijjhālu nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, saṃvijjati nu
 kho me eso dhammo udāhu no. Abyāpannacitto nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi,
 saṃvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no. Vigatathinamiddho nu kho
 bahulaṃ viharāmi, saṃvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no. Anuddhato
 nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, saṃvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no.
 Tiṇṇavicikiccho nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi, saṃvijjati nu kho me eso
 dhammo udāhu no. Akkodhano nu kho bahulaṃ viharāmi,

saṁvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no. Asaṁkiliṭṭhacitto nu kho bahulaṁ viharāmi, saṁvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no. Lābhī nu khomhi ajjhattaṁ dhammapāmojjassa, saṁvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no. Lābhī nu khomhi ajjhattaṁ cetosamathassa, saṁvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no. Lābhī nu khomhi adhipaññādharmavipassanāya, saṁvijjati nu kho me eso dhammo udāhu no”ti.

Sace pana āvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno sabbepe kusalā dhamme attani na samanupassati, tenāvuso bhikkhunā sabbesānye va imesaṁ kusalānaṁ dhammānaṁ paṭilābhāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññaṁ karaṇīyaṁ. Seyyathāpi āvuso ādittacelo vā ādittasīso vā tasseeva celassa vā sīsassa vā nibbāpanāya adhimattaṁ chandaṁ vāyamaṁ ussāhaṁ ussoḷhiṁ appaṭivāniṁ satiṁ sampajaññaṁ kareyya. Evamevaṁ kho āvuso tena bhikkhunā sabbesānye va kusalānaṁ dhammānaṁ paṭilābhāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññaṁ karaṇīyaṁ.

Sace panāvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno ekacce kusale dhamme attani samanupassati, ekacce kusale dhamme attani na samanupassati. Tenāvuso bhikkhunā ye kusale dhamme attani samanupassati, tesu kusalesu dhammesu paṭiṭṭhāya. Ye kusale dhamme attani na samanupassati, tesāṁ kusalānaṁ dhammānaṁ paṭilābhāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññaṁ karaṇīyaṁ. Seyyathāpi āvuso ādittacelo vā ādittasīso vā tasseeva celassa vā sīsassa vā nibbāpanāya adhimattaṁ chandaṁ vāyamaṁ ussāhaṁ ussoḷhiṁ appaṭivāniṁ satiṁ sampajaññaṁ kareyya. Evamevaṁ kho āvuso tena bhikkhunā ye kusale dhamme attani samanupassati, tesu kusalesu dhammesu paṭiṭṭhāya. Ye kusale dhamme attani na samanupassati, tesāṁ kusalānaṁ dhammānaṁ paṭilābhāya adhimatto chando ca vāyāmo ca ussāho ca ussoḷhī ca appaṭivānī ca sati ca sampajaññaṁ karaṇīyaṁ.

Sace panāvuso bhikkhu paccavekkhamāno sabbepe kusalā dhamme attani samanupassati, tenāvuso bhikkhunā sabbesve va imesu

kusalesu dhammesu paṭiṭṭhāya uttari āsavānaṃ khayāya yogo karaṇīyoti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Paṭhamasaññāsutta

56. Dasayimā bhikkhave saññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahapphalā honti mahānisaṃsā amatogadhā amatapariyosānā. Katamā dasa? Asubhasaññā maraṇasaññā āhāre paṭikūlasaññā sabbaloke anabhiratasaññā aniccasaññā anicce dukkhasaññā dukkhe anattasaññā pahānasaññā virāgasaññā nirodhasaññā. Imā kho bhikkhave dasa saññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahapphalā honti mahānisaṃsā amatogadhā amatapariyosānāti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Dutiyasaññāsutta

57. Dasayimā bhikkhave saññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahapphalā honti mahānisaṃsā amatogadhā amatapariyosānā. Katamā dasa? Aniccasaññā anattasaññā maraṇasaññā āhāre paṭikūlasaññā sabbaloke anabhiratasaññā aṭṭhikasaññā puḷavakasaññā¹ vinīlakasaññā vicchiddakasaññā uddhumātakasaññā. Imā kho bhikkhave dasa saññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā mahapphalā honti mahānisaṃsā amatogadhā amatapariyosānāti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Mūlakasutta

58. * Sace bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “kiṃ mūlakā āvuso sabbe dhammā. Kiṃ sambhavā sabbe dhammā. Kiṃ samudayā sabbe dhammā. Kiṃ samosaraṇā sabbe dhammā. Kiṃ pamukhā sabbe dhammā. Kiṃ adhipateyyā sabbe dhammā. Kiṃ uttarā sabbe dhammā. Kiṃ sārā sabbe dhammā. Kiṃ ogadhā sabbe dhammā. Kiṃ pariyosānā sabbe dhammā”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesāṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ kinti byākareyyāthāti. Bhagavaṇmūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavaṇnettikā Bhagavaṇpaṭisaraṇā, sādhu vata bhante Bhagavantaṃyeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti.

1. Pulavakasaññā (Sī, I) puḷavakasaññā (Ka), Am 1. 43 piṭṭhepi.

* Heṭṭhā 152 piṭṭhepi.

Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha sādhuḥkaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāṣissāmīti.
 “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā
 etadavoca—

Sace bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyum “kiṃ
 mūlakā āvuso sabbe dhammā. Kiṃ sambhavā sabbe dhammā. Kiṃ
 samudayā sabbe dhammā. Kiṃ samosaraṇā sabbe dhammā. Kiṃ pamukhā
 sabbe dhammā. Kiṃ adhipateyyā sabbe dhammā. Kiṃ uttarā sabbe
 dhammā. Kiṃ sārā sabbe dhammā. Kiṃ ogadhā sabbe dhammā. Kiṃ
 pariyoṣāṇā sabbe dhammā”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesāṃ
 aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha. “Chandamūlakā
 āvuso sabbe dhammā. Manasikārasambhavā sabbe dhammā.
 Phassasamudayā sabbe dhammā. Vedanāsamosaṇā sabbe dhammā.
 Samādhippamukhā sabbe dhammā. Satādhipateyyā sabbe dhammā.
 Paññuttarā sabbe dhammā. Vimuttisārā sabbe dhammā. Amatogadhā sabbe
 dhammā. Nibbānapariyoṣāṇā sabbe dhammā”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe
 bhikkhave tesāṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyāthāti. .
 Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Pabbajjāsutta

59. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “yathāpabbajjāparicitaṇca
 no cittaṃ bhavissati, na cuppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā cittaṃ
 pariyādāya ṭhassanti, aniccasaññāparicitaṇca no cittaṃ bhavissati,
 anattasaññāparicitaṇca no cittaṃ bhavissati, asubhasaññāparicitaṇca no
 cittaṃ bhavissati, ādīnavasaññāparicitaṇca no cittaṃ bhavissati, lokassa
 samaṇca visamaṇca ñatvā taṃsaññāparicitaṇca no cittaṃ bhavissati, lokassa
 bhavaṇca¹ vibhavaṇca ñatvā taṃsaññāparicitaṇca no cittaṃ bhavissati,
 lokassa samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca ñatvā taṃsaññāparicitaṇca no cittaṃ
 bhavissati, pahānasaññāparicitaṇca no cittaṃ bhavissati,
 virāgasaññāparicitaṇca no cittaṃ bhavissati, nirodhasaññāparicitaṇca no
 cittaṃ bhavissati”ti. Evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

1. Sambhavaṇca (Sī, Syā)

Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno yathāpabbajjāparicitañca cittaṃ hoti, na cuppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, aniccasaññāparicitañca cittaṃ hoti, anattasaññāparicitañca cittaṃ hoti, asubhasaññāparicitañca cittaṃ hoti, ādīnavasaññāparicitañca cittaṃ hoti, lokassa samañca visamañca ñatvā taṃsaññāparicitañca cittaṃ hoti, lokassa bhavañca vibhavañca ñatvā taṃsaññāparicitañca cittaṃ hoti, lokassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca ñatvā taṃsaññāparicitañca cittaṃ hoti, pahānasaññāparicitañca cittaṃ hoti, virāgasaññāparicitañca cittaṃ hoti, nirodhasaññāparicitañca cittaṃ hoti, tassa dvinnā phalānaṃ aññataram phalaṃ pāṭikaṅkham diṭṭheva dhamme aññā sati vā upādisese anāgāmitāti. . Navamaṇi.

10. Girimānandasutta

60. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Girimānando ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bālḥagilāno. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etadavoca—

“Āyasmā bhante Girimānando ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bālḥagilāno, sādhu bhante Bhagavā yenāyasmā Girimānando tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti. Sace kho tvaṃ Ānanda Girimānandassa bhikkhuno dasa saññā bhāseyyāsi, tḥānaṃ kho panetaṃ vijjati, yaṃ Girimānandassa bhikkhuno dasa saññā sutvā so ābādhō tḥānaso paṭippassambheyya.

Katamā dasa? Aniccasaññā anattasaññā asubhasaññā ādīnavasaññā pahānasaññā virāgasaññā nirodhasaññā sabbaloke anabhiratasaññā¹ sabbasaṅkhāresu anicchāsaññā ānāpānassati.

Katamā cānanda aniccasaññā? Idhānanda bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamaṇagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti paṭisañcikkhati “rūpaṃ aniccaṃ, vedanā

1. Anabhiratisaññā (Ka)

aniccā, saññā aniccā, saṅkhārā aniccā, viññāṇaṃ aniccan”ti. Iti imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu aniccānupassī viharati. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda aniccasaññā. (1)

Katamā cānanda anattasaññā? Idhānanda bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti paṭisañcikkhati “cakkhu anattā, rūpā anattā, sotam anattā, saddā anattā, ghānaṃ anattā, gandhā anattā, jivhā anattā, rasā anattā, kāyā anattā, phoṭṭhabbā anattā, mano anattā, dhammā anattā”ti. Iti imesu chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu anattānupassī viharati. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda anattasaññā. (2)

Katamā cānanda asubhasaññā? Idhānanda bhikkhu imameva kāyaṃ uddham pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantam pūram nānāppakārassa asucino paccavekkhati “atthi imasmim kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsam nhāru aṭṭhi aṭṭhimiñjaṃ vakkam hadayaṃ yakanam kilomakam pihakam papphasam antam antaguṇam udariyam karisaṃ pittam semham pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttan”ti. Iti imasmim kāye asubhānupassī viharati. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda asubhasaññā. (3)

Katamā cānanda ādīnavasaññā? Idhānanda bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti paṭisañcikkhati “bahudukkho kho ayaṃ kāyo bahu-ādīnavo, iti imasmim kāye vividhā ābādhā uppajjanti. Seyyathidaṃ, cakkhurogo sotarogo ghānarogo jivhārogo kāyarogo sīsarogo kaṇṇarogo mukharogo dantarogo oṭṭharogo kāso sāso pināso ḍāho¹ jaro kucchirogo mucchā pakkhandikā sūlā visūcikā kuṭṭham gaṇḍo kilāso soso apamāro daddu kaṇḍu kacchu nakhasā vitacchikā lohitaṃ pittam² madhumeho aṃsā piḷakā bhagandalā pittasamuṭṭhānā ābādhā semhasamuṭṭhānā ābādhā vātasamuṭṭhānā ābādhā sannipātikā ābādhā utupariṇāmajā ābādhā visamaparihārajā ābādhā opakkamikā ābādhā kammavipākajā ābādhā sītam uṇham jighacchā pipāsā uccāro passāvo”ti.

1. Ḍaho (Sī, Syā)

2. Lohitapittam (Sī)

Iti imasmiṃ kāye ādīnavānupassī viharati. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda ādīnavasaññā. (4)

Katamā cānanda pahānasaññā? Idhānanda bhikkhu uppannaṃ kāmavitakkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti, uppannaṃ byāpādavitaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti, uppannaṃ vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti, uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda pahānasaññā. (5)

Katamā cānanda virāgasaññā? Idhānanda bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti paṭisañcikkhati “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhippaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhaya virāgo nibbāna”ti. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda virāgasaññā. (6)

Katamā cānanda nirodhasaññā? Idhānanda bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti paṭisañcikkhati “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhippaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhaya nirodho nibbāna”ti. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda nirodhasaññā. (7)

Katamā cānanda sabbaloke anabhiratasaññā? Idhānanda bhikkhu ye loke upādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, te pajahanto viharati anupādiyanto. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda sabbaloke anabhiratasaññā. (8)

Katamā cānanda sabbasaṅkhāresu anicchāsaññā? Idhānanda bhikkhu sabbasaṅkhāresu aṭṭiyati harāyati jigucchati. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda sabbasaṅkhāresu anicchāsaññā. (9)

Katamā cānanda ānāpānassati? Idhānanda bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ panidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā, so satova assasati, satova passasati, dīghaṃ vā assasanto “dīghaṃ assasāmī”ti pajānāti, dīghaṃ vā passasanto “dīghaṃ passasāmī”ti pajānāti, rassaṃ vā assasanto “rassaṃ assasāmī”ti pajānāti, rassaṃ vā passasanto

“rassam passasāmī”ti pajānāti, “sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “pītipaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “pītipaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “sukhapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “sukhapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “cittasaṅkhāra-paṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “cittapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “cittapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati, abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ -pa- samādahaṃ cittaṃ -pa- vimocayaṃ cittaṃ -pa- aniccānupassī -pa- virāgānupassī -pa- nirodhānupassī -pa- “Paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmī”ti sikkhati, “paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmī”ti sikkhati. Ayaṃ vuccatānanda ānāpānassati. (10)

Sace kho tvaṃ Ānanda Girimānandassa bhikkhuno imā dasa saññā bhāseyyāsi, ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ vijjati, yaṃ Girimānandassa bhikkhuno imā dasa saññā sutvā so ābādho ṭhānaso paṭippassambheyyāti.

Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato santike imā dasa saññā uggahetvā yenāyasmā Girimānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmato Girimānandassa imā dasa saññā abhāsi. Atha kho āyasmato Girimānandassa dasa saññā sutvā so ābādho ṭhānaso paṭippassambhi, vuṭṭhahi cāyasmā Girimānando tamhā ābādhā, tathā pahīno ca panāyasmato Girimānandassa so ābādho ahosīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Sacittavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Sacittaṅca Sāriputta, Ṭhiti ca Samathena ca.

Parihāno ca dve Saññā, Mūlā Pabbajitaṃ Girīti.

(7) 2. Yamakavagga

1. Avijjāsutta

61. “Purimā bhikkhave koṭi na paññāyati avijjāya ‘ito pubbe avijjā nāhosi, atha pacchā samabhavī’ti” evañcetaṃ bhikkhave vuccati, atha ca pana paññāyati “idappaccayā avijjā”ti.

Avijjampāham¹ bhikkhave sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro avijjāya, “pañca nīvaraṇā”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Pañcapāham bhikkhave nīvaraṇe sāhāre vadāmi, no anāhāre. Ko cāhāro pañcannaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ, “tīṇi duccharitāni”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Tīṇipāham bhikkhave duccharitāni sāhārāni vadāmi, no anāhārāni. Ko cāhāro tiṇṇaṃ duccharitānaṃ, “indriya-asamvaro”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Indriya-asamvarampāham bhikkhave sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro indriya-asamvarassa, “asatāsampajaññaṃ”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Asatāsampajaññampāham bhikkhave sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro asatāsampajaññaṃ, “ayonisomanasikāro”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Ayonisomanasikārapāham bhikkhave sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro ayonisomanasikārassa, “assaddhiyaṃ”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Assaddhiyampāham bhikkhave sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro assaddhiyassa, “asaddhammassavanānaṃ”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Asaddhammassavanampāham bhikkhave sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro asaddhammassavanassa, “asappurisasamsevo”tissa vacanīyaṃ.

Iti kho bhikkhave asappurisasamsevo paripūro asaddhammassavanānaṃ paripūreti, asaddhammassavanānaṃ paripūraṃ assaddhiyaṃ paripūreti, assaddhiyaṃ paripūraṃ ayonisomanasikāraṃ paripūreti, ayonisomanasikāro paripūro asatāsampajaññaṃ paripūreti, asatāsampajaññaṃ paripūraṃ indriya-asamvaraṃ paripūreti, indriya-asamvaro paripūro tīṇi duccharitāni paripūreti, tīṇi duccharitāni paripūrāni pañca nīvaraṇe paripūrenti, pañca nīvaraṇā paripūrā avijjānaṃ paripūrenti. Evametissā avijjāya āhāro hoti, evañca paripūri.

1. Avijjampāham (Sī, Syā)

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave uparipabbate thullaphusitake deve vassante ()¹ taṃ udakaṃ yathāninnaṃ pavattamānaṃ pabbatakandarapadarasākhā paripūreti, pabbatakandarapadarasākhā paripūrā, kusobbhe² paripūrenti, kusobbhā paripūrā mahāsobbhe³ paripūrenti, mahāsobbhā paripūrā kunnadiyo paripūrenti, kunnadiyo paripūrā mahānadiyo paripūrenti, mahānadiyo paripūrā mahāsamuddaṃ sāgaraṃ paripūrenti. Evametassa mahāsamuddassa sāgarassa āhāro hoti, evaṃca pāripūri.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave asappurisasamsevo paripūro asaddhammassavanaṃ paripūreti, asaddhammassavanaṃ paripūraṃ assaddhiyaṃ paripūreti, assaddhiyaṃ paripūraṃ ayonisomanasikāraṃ paripūreti, ayonisomanasikāro paripūro asatāsampajaññaṃ paripūreti, asatāsampajaññaṃ paripūraṃ indriya-asamvaraṃ paripūreti, indriya-asamvaro paripūro tīṇi duccharitāni paripūreti, tīṇi duccharitāni paripūrāni pañca nīvaraṇe paripūrenti, pañca nīvaraṇā paripūrā avijjaṃ paripūrenti. Evametissā avijjāya āhāro hoti, evaṃca pāripūri.

Vijjāvimuttimpāhaṃ bhikkhave sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro vijjāvimuttiyā, “satta bojjhaṅgā”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Sattapāhaṃ bhikkhave bojjhaṅge sāhāre vadāmi, no anāhāre. Ko cāhāro sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ, “cattāro satipaṭṭhānā”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Cattāropāhaṃ bhikkhave satipaṭṭhāne sāhāre vadāmi, no anāhāre. Ko cāhāro catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ, “tīṇi sucaritāni”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Tīṇipāhaṃ bhikkhave sucaritāni sāhārāni vadāmi, no anāhārāni. Ko cāhāro tiṇṇaṃ sucaritānaṃ, “indriyasamvaro”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Indriyasamvarampāhaṃ bhikkhave sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro indriyasamvarassa, “satisampajaññaṃ”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Satisampajaññampāhaṃ bhikkhave sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro satisampajaññassa, “yonisomanasikāro”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Yonisomanasikārampāhaṃ bhikkhave sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro yonisomanasikārassa, “saddhā”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Saddhampāhaṃ bhikkhave sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro

1. (Galagalāyante) (Sī), (Gaḷagaḷāyante) (Syā)

2. Kusubbhe (Sī), kusubbhe (Syā), kusobbhe (Ka) Am 1. 245 piṭṭhepi.

3. Mahāsobbhe (Ka)

saddhāya, “saddhammassavanan”tissa vacanīyaṃ.

Saddhammassavanampāhaṃ bhikkhave sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro saddhammassavanassa. “Sappurisasamsevo”tissa vacanīyaṃ.

Iti kho bhikkhave sappurisasamsevo paripūro saddhammassavanam paripūreti, saddhammassavanam paripūram saddham paripūreti, saddhā paripūrā yonisomanasikāram paripūreti, yonisomanasikāro paripūro satisampajaññaṃ paripūreti, satisampajaññaṃ paripūram indriyasamvaram paripūreti, indriyasamvaro paripūro tīṇi sucaritāni paripūreti, tīṇi sucaritāni paripūrāni cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūrenti, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā paripūrā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti, satta bojjhaṅgā paripūrā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrenti. Evametissā vijjāvimuttiyā āhāro hoti, evaṃca pāripūri.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave uparipabbate thullaphusitake deve vassante taṃ udakaṃ yathāninnam pavattamānam pabbatakandarapadarasākhā paripūreti, pabbatakandarapadarasākhā paripūrā kusobbhe paripūrenti, kusobbhā paripūrā mahāsobbhe paripūrenti, mahāsobbhā paripūrā kunnadiyo paripūrenti, kunnadiyo paripūrā mahānadiyo paripūrenti, mahānadiyo paripūrā mahāsamuddam sāgaraṃ paripūrenti. Evametassa mahāsamuddassa sāgarassa āhāro hoti, evaṃca pāripūri.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave sappurisasamsevo paripūro saddhammassavanam paripūreti, saddhammassavanam paripūram saddham paripūreti, saddhā paripūrā yonisomanasikāram paripūreti, yonisomanasikāro paripūro satisampajaññaṃ paripūreti, satisampajaññaṃ paripūram indriyasamvaram paripūreti, indriyasamvaro paripūro tīṇi sucaritāni paripūreti, tīṇi sucaritāni paripūrāni cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūrenti, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā paripūrā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti, satta bojjhaṅgā paripūrā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrenti. Evametissā vijjāvimuttiyā āhāro hoti, evaṃca pāripūriti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Taṇhāsutta

62. “Purimā bhikkhave koṭi na paññāyati bhavataṇhāya ‘ito pubbe bhavataṇhā nāhosi, atha pacchā samabhavī’ti” evaṃcetam bhikkhave vuccati, atha ca pana paññāyati “idappaccayā bhavataṇhā”ti.

Bhavataṇhāmpāhaṃ bhikkhave sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro bhavataṇhāya, “avijjā”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Avijjampāhaṃ bhikkhave sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro avijjāya, “pañca nīvaraṇā”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Pañca nīvaraṇepāhaṃ bhikkhave sāhāre vadāmi, no anāhāre. Ko cāhāro pañcannaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ, “tīṇi duccharitāni”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Tīṇipāhaṃ bhikkhave duccharitāni sāhārāni vadāmi, no anāhārāni. Ko cāhāro tiṇṇannaṃ duccharitānaṃ, “indriya-asamvaro”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Indriya-asamvarampāhaṃ bhikkhave sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro indriya-asamvarassa “asatāsampajaññaṃ”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Asatāsampajaññampāhaṃ bhikkhave sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro asatā sampajaññassa, “ayonisomanasikāro”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Ayonisomanasikārampāhaṃ bhikkhave sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro ayonisomanasikārassa, “assaddhiyaṃ”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Assaddhiyampāhaṃ bhikkhave sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro assaddhiyassa, “assaddhammassavanan”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Assaddhammassavanampāhaṃ bhikkhave sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro assaddhammassavanassa, “asappurisasamsevo”tissa vacanīyaṃ.

Iti kho bhikkhave asappurissasamsevo paripūro assaddhammassavananṃ paripūreti, assaddhammassavananṃ paripūraṃ assaddhiyaṃ paripūreti, assaddhiyaṃ paripūraṃ ayonisomanasikāraṃ paripūreti, ayonisomanasikāro paripūro asatāsampajaññaṃ paripūreti, asatāsampajaññaṃ paripūraṃ indriya-asamvaraṃ paripūreti, indriya-asamvaro paripūro tīṇi duccharitāni paripūreti, tīṇi duccharitāni paripūrāni pañca nīvaraṇe paripūrenti, pañca nīvaraṇā paripūrā avijjaṃ paripūrenti, avijjā paripūrā bhavataṇhaṃ paripūreti. Evametissā bhavataṇhāya āhāro hoti, evaṃca pāripūri.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave uparipabbate thullaphusitake deve vassante taṃ udakaṃ yathāninnaṃ pavattamānaṃ pabbatakandarapadarasākhā paripūreti, pabbatakandarapadarasākhā paripūrā kusobbhe paripūrenti, kusobbhā paripūrā mahāsobbhe paripūrenti, mahāsobbhā paripūrā kunnadiyo paripūrenti, kunnadiyo paripūrā mahānadiyo paripūrenti, mahānadiyo paripūrā

mahāsamuddaṃ sāgaraṃ paripūrenti. Evametassa mahāsamuddassa sāgarassa āhāro hoti, evaṃca pāripūri.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave asappurisasamsevo paripūro assaddhammassavanaṃ paripūreti, assaddhammassavanaṃ paripūraṃ assaddhiyaṃ paripūreti, assaddhiyaṃ paripūraṃ ayonisomanasikāraṃ paripūreti, ayonisomanasikāro paripūro asatāsampajaññaṃ paripūreti, asatāsampajaññaṃ paripūraṃ indriya-asamvaraṃ paripūreti, indriya-asamvaro paripūro tīṇi duccaritāni paripūreti, tīṇi duccaritāni paripūrāni pañca nīvaraṇe paripūrenti, pañca nīvaraṇā paripūrā avijjaṃ paripūrenti, avijjā paripūrā bhavataṇhaṃ paripūreti. Evametissā bhavataṇhāya āhāro hoti, evaṃca pāripūri.

Vijjāvimuttimpāhaṃ bhikkhave sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro vijjā vimuttiyā, “satta bojjhaṅgā”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Sattapāhaṃ bhikkhave bojjhaṅge sāhāre vadāmi, no anāhāre. Ko cāhāro sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ, “cattāro satipaṭṭhānā”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Cattāropāhaṃ bhikkhave satipaṭṭhāne sāhāre vadāmi no anāhāre. Ko cāhāro catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ, “tīṇi sucaritāni”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Tīṇipāhaṃ bhikkhave sucaritāni sāhārāni vadāmi, no anāhārāni. Ko cāhāro tiṇṇannaṃ sucaritānaṃ, “indriyasamvaro”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Indriyasamvarampāhaṃ bhikkhave sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro indriyasamvarassa, “satisampajaññaṃ”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Satisampajaññampāhaṃ bhikkhave sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro satisampajaññassa, “yonisomanasikāro”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Yonisomanasikārampāhaṃ bhikkhave sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro yonisomanasikārassa, “saddhā”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Saddhampāhaṃ bhikkhave sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro saddhāya, “saddhammassavanan”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Saddhammassavanampāhaṃ bhikkhave sāhāraṃ vadāmi, no anāhāraṃ. Ko cāhāro saddhammassavanassa, “sappurisasamsevo”tissa vacanīyaṃ.

Iti kho bhikkhave sappurisasamsevo paripūro saddhammassavanaṃ paripūreti, saddhammassavanaṃ paripūraṃ saddhaṃ paripūreti, saddhā paripūrā yonisomanasikāraṃ paripūreti, yonisomanasikāro paripūro satisampajaññaṃ paripūreti,

satisampajaññaṃ paripūraṃ indriyaśamvaraṃ paripūreti, indriyaśamvaro paripūro tiṇi sucaritāni paripūreti, tiṇi sucaritāni paripūrāni cattāro satipaṭṭhāne paripūrenti, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā paripūrā satta bojjhaṅge paripūrenti, satta bojjhaṅgā paripūrā vijjāvimuttiṃ paripūrenti. Evametissā vijjāvimuttiyā āhāro hoti, evaṇca pāripūri.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave uparipabbate thullaphusitake deve vassante taṃ udakaṃ yathāninnaṃ pavattamānaṃ -pa-. Evametassa mahāsamuddassa sāgarassa āhāro hoti, evaṇca pāripūri. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave sappurisaśamsevo paripūro saddhammassavanaṃ paripūreti -pa-. Evametissā vijjāvimuttiyā āhāro hoti, evaṇca pāripūriti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Niṭṭhaṅgatasutta

63. Ye keci bhikkhave mayi niṭṭhaṃ gatā, sabbe te diṭṭhisampannā. Tesāṃ diṭṭhisampannānaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā, pañcannaṃ idha viḥāya niṭṭhā. Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā? Sattakkhattuparamassa kolaṃkolassa ekabījissa sakadāgāmiṃsa, yo ca diṭṭheva dhamme arahā, imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā. Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha viḥāya niṭṭhā? Antarāparinibbāyissa upahaccaparinibbāyissa asaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa uddhamṣotassa akaniṭṭhagāmino. Imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha viḥāya niṭṭhā. Ye keci bhikkhave mayi niṭṭhaṃ gatā, sabbe te diṭṭhisampannā. Tesāṃ diṭṭhisampannānaṃ imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā, imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha viḥāya niṭṭhāti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Aveccappasannasutta

64. Ye keci bhikkhave mayi aveccappasannā, sabbe te sotāpannā. Tesāṃ sotāpannānaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā, pañcannaṃ idha viḥāya niṭṭhā. Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā? Sattakkhattuparamassa kolaṃkolassa ekabījissa sakadāgāmiṃsa, yo ca diṭṭheva dhamme arahā, imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā. Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha viḥāya niṭṭhā? Antarāparinibbāyissa upahaccaparibbāyissa asaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa uddhamṣotassa akaniṭṭhagāmino. Imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha viḥāya niṭṭhā. Ye keci bhikkhave mayi aveccappasannā, sabbe te sotāpannā.

Tesaṃ sotāpaṇṇānaṃ imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā, imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhāti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Paṭhamasukhasutta

65. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto Magadhesu viharati Nālakagāmake. Atha kho Sāmaṇḍakāni paribbājako yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtva āyasmata Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Sāmaṇḍakāni paribbājako āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca—

Kim nu kho āvuso Sāriputta sukhaṃ kiṃ dukkhanti. Abhinibbatti kho āvuso dukkhā, anabhinibbatti sukhā. Abhinibbattiyā āvuso sati idaṃ dukkhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ—sītaṃ uṇhaṃ jighacchā pipāsā uccāro passāvo aggisamphasso daṇḍasamphasso satthasamphasso ñātīpi mittāpi saṅgamma samāgamma rosentī. Abhinibbattiyā āvuso sati idaṃ dukkhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ. Anabhinibbattiyā āvuso sati idaṃ sukhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ—na sītaṃ na uṇhaṃ na jighacchā na pipāsā na uccāro na passāvo na aggisamphasso na daṇḍasamphasso na satthasamphasso ñātīpi mittāpi saṅgamma samāgamma rosentī. Anabhinibbattiyā āvuso sati idaṃ sukhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyasukhasutta

66. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto Magadhesu viharati Nālakagāmake. Atha kho Sāmaṇḍakāni paribbājako yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtva āyasmata Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Sāmaṇḍakāni paribbājako āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca—

Kim nu kho āvuso Sāriputta imasmim dhammavinaye sukhaṃ kiṃ dukkhanti. Anabhirati kho āvuso imasmim dhammavinaye dukkhā, abhirati sukhā. Anabhiratiyā āvuso sati idaṃ dukkhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ—gacchantopi sukhaṃ

sātaṃ nādhigacchati, ṭhitopi. Nisinnopi. Sayānopi. Gāmagatopi.
 Araññagatopi. Rukkhamūlagatopi. Suññāgāragatopi. Abbhokāsagatopi.
 Bhikkhumajjhagatopi sukhaṃ sātaṃ nādhigacchati. Anabhiratiyā āvuso sati
 idaṃ dukkhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ.

Abhiratiyā āvuso sati idaṃ sukhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ—gacchantopi sukhaṃ
 sātaṃ adhigacchati. Ṭhitopi. Nisinnopi. Sayānopi. Gāmagatopi.
 Araññagatopi. Rukkhamūlagatopi. Suññāgāragatopi. Abbhokāsagatopi.
 Bhikkhumajjhagatopi sukhaṃ sātaṃ adhigacchati. Abhiratiyā āvuso sati
 idaṃ sukhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhanti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhamanaḷakapānasutta

67. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā
 bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ yena Naḷakapānaṃ nāma Kosalānaṃ nigamo,
 tadavasari. Tatra sudāṃ Bhagavā Naḷakapāne viharati palāsavane. Tena kho
 pana samayena Bhagavā tadahuposathe bhikkhusaṃghaparivuto nisinno
 hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā bahudeva rattiṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya
 sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā tuṇhībhūtaṃ
 tuṇhībhūtaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ anuviloketvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ
 āmantesi—

Vigatathinamiddho¹ kho Sāriputta bhikkhusaṃgho, paṭibhātu taṃ
 Sāriputta bhikkhūnaṃ dhammī kathā, piṭṭhi me āgilāyati, tamahaṃ
 āyamissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavato paccassosi.

Atha kho Bhagavā catugguṇaṃ saṅghāṭiṃ paññāpetvā dakkhiṇena
 passena sīhaseyyaṃ kappesi pāde pādaṃ accādhāya sato sampajāno
 uṭṭhānasaññaṃ manasi karitvā. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū
 āmantesi “āvuso bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato
 Sāriputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etadavoca—

1. Vigatathīnamiddho (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Yassa kassaci āvuso saddhā natthi kusalesu dhammesu, hirī¹ natthi. Ottappaṃ natthi. Vīriyaṃ² natthi. Paññā natthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāniyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no vuddhi. Seyyathāpi āvuso kālapakkhe candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāyateva vaṇṇena, hāyati maṇḍalena, hāyati ābhāya, hāyati ārohapariṇāhena. Evamevaṃ kho āvuso yassa kassaci saddhā natthi kusalesu dhammesu, hirī natthi. Ottappaṃ natthi. Vīriyaṃ natthi. Paññā natthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāniyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no vuddhi.

“Assaddho purisapuggalo”ti āvuso parihānametaṃ. “Ahiriko purisapuggalo”ti āvuso parihānametaṃ. “Anottappī purisapuggalo”ti āvuso parihānametaṃ. “Kusīto purisapuggalo”ti āvuso parihānametaṃ. “Duppāṇño purisapuggalo”ti āvuso parihānametaṃ. “Kodhano purisapuggalo”ti āvuso parihānametaṃ. “Upanāhī purisapuggalo”ti āvuso parihānametaṃ. “Pāpiccho purisapuggalo”ti āvuso parihānametaṃ. “Pāpamitto purisapuggalo”ti āvuso parihānametaṃ. “Micchādiṭṭhiko purisapuggalo”ti āvuso parihānametaṃ.

Yassa kassaci āvuso saddhā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, hirī atthi. Ottappaṃ atthi. Paññā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihāni. Seyyathāpi āvuso juṇhapakkhe candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vaḍḍhateva vaṇṇena, vaḍḍhati maṇḍalena, vaḍḍhati ābhāya, vaḍḍhati ārohapariṇāhena. Evamevaṃ kho āvuso yassa kassaci saddhā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, hirī atthi. Ottappaṃ atthi. Vīriyaṃ atthi. Paññā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihāni.

1. Hiri (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Viriyaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

“Saddho purisapuggalo”ti āvuso aparihānametaṃ. “Hirīmā purisapuggalo”ti āvuso aparihānametaṃ. “Ottappī purisapuggalo”ti āvuso aparihānametaṃ. “Āraddhavīriyo purisapuggalo”ti āvuso aparihānametaṃ. “Paññavā purisapuggalo”ti āvuso aparihānametaṃ. “Akkodhano purisapuggalo”ti āvuso aparihānametaṃ. “Anupanāhī purisapuggalo”ti āvuso aparihānametaṃ. “Appiccho purisapuggalo”ti āvuso aparihānametaṃ. “Kalyāṇamitto purisapuggalo”ti āvuso aparihānametaṃ. “Sammādiṭṭhiko purisapuggalo”ti āvuso aparihānametanti.

Atha kho Bhagavā paccuṭṭhāya āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ āmantesi—
sādhu sādhu Sāriputta, yassa kassaci Sāriputta saddhā natthi kusalesu dhammesu, hirī natthi. Ottappaṃ natthi. Vīriyaṃ natthi. Paññā natthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāniyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no vuddhi. Seyyathāpi Sāriputta kaḷapakkhe candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāyateva vaṇṇena, hāyati maṇḍalena, hāyati ābhāya, hāyati ārohapariṇāhena. Evamevaṃ kho Sāriputta yassa kassaci saddhā natthi kusalesu dhammesu -pa-. Paññā natthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā -pa- no vuddhi.

“Assaddho purisapuggalo”ti Sāriputta pariṇāmetam. Ahiriko. Anottappī. Kusīto. Duppañño. Kodhano. Upanāhī. Pāpiccho. Pāpamitto. “Micchādiṭṭhiko purisapuggalo”ti Sāriputta pariṇāmetam.

Yassa kassaci Sāriputta saddhā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, hirī atthi. Ottappaṃ atthi. Vīriyaṃ atthi. Paññā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no pariṇāni. Seyyathāpi Sāriputta juṇhapakkhe candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vaḍḍhateva vaṇṇena, vaḍḍhati maṇḍalena, vaḍḍhati ābhāya, vaḍḍhati ārohapariṇāhena. Evamevaṃ kho Sāriputta yassa kassaci saddhā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, hirī atthi. Ottappaṃ atthi. Vīriyaṃ atthi. Paññā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no pariṇāni.

“Saddho purisapuggalo”ti Sāriputta aparihānametaṃ. Hirīmā. Ottappī. Āraddhavīriyo. Paññavā. Akkodhano. Anupanāhī. Appiccho. Kalyāṇamitto. “Sammādiṭṭhiko purisapuggalo”ti Sāriputta aparihānametanti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyanaḷakapānasutta

68. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Naḷakapāne viharati palāsavane. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā tadahuposathe bhikkhusaṃghaparivuto nisinno hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā bahudeva rattiṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā tuṇhībhūtaṃ tuṇhībhūtaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ anuviloketvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ āmantesi—

Vigatathinamiddho kho Sāriputta bhikkhusaṃgho, paṭibhātu taṃ Sāriputta bhikkhūnaṃ dhammī kathā, piṭṭhi me āgilāyati, tamahaṃ āyamissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavato paccassosi.

Atha kho Bhagavā catugguṇaṃ saṅghāṭiṃ paññāpetvā dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyaṃ kappesi pāde pādaṃ accādhāya sato sampajāno uṭṭhānasaññaṃ manasi karitvā. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi “āvuso bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etadavoca—

Yassa kassaci āvuso saddhā natthi kusalesu dhammesu, hirī natthi. Ottappaṃ natthi. Vīriyaṃ natthi. Paññā natthi. Sotāvadhānaṃ natthi. dhammadhāraṇā natthi. Atthūpaparikkhā natthi. Dhammānudhammapaṭipatti natthi. Appamādo natthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāniyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no vuddhi. Seyyathāpi āvuso kālapakkhe candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāyateva vaṇṇena, hāyati maṇḍalena, hāyati ābhāya, hāyati ārohapariṇāhena. Evamevaṃ kho āvuso yassa kassaci saddhā natthi kusalesu dhammesu, hirī natthi. Ottappaṃ natthi. Vīriyaṃ natthi. Paññā natthi. Sotāvadhānaṃ natthi. Dhammadhāraṇā natthi. Atthūpaparikkhā natthi. Dhammānudhammappaṭipatti natthi. Appamādo natthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti

vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāniyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu no vuddhi.

Yassa kassaci āvuso saddhā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, hirī atthi.
Ottappaṃ atthi. Vīriyaṃ atthi. Paññā atthi. Sotāvadhānaṃ atthi.
Dhammadhāraṇā atthi. Atthūpaparikkhā atthi. Dhammānudhammappaṭipatti
atthi. Appamādo atthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā
āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihāni.
Seyyathāpi āvuso juṇhapakkhe candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati,
vaḍḍhateva vaṇṇena, vaḍḍhati maṇḍalena, vaḍḍhati ābhāya, vaḍḍhati
ārohapariṇāhena. Evamevaṃ kho āvuso yassa kassaci saddhā atthi kusalesu
dhammesu -pa-. Appamādo atthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā
divaso vā āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no
parihānīti.

Atha kho Bhagavā paccuṭṭhāya āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ āmantesi—
sādhu sādhu Sāriputta, yassa kassaci Sāriputta saddhā natthi kusalesu
dhammesu, hirī natthi. Ottappaṃ natthi. Paññā natthi. Vīriyaṃ natthi.
Sotāvadhānaṃ natthi. Dhammadhāraṇā natthi. Atthūpaparikkhā natthi.
Dhammānudhammappaṭipatti natthi. Appamādo natthi kusalesu dhammesu,
tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāniyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu
dhammesu, no vuddhi. Seyyathāpi Sāriputta kāḷapakkhe candassa yā ratti vā
divaso vā āgacchati, hāyateva vaṇṇena, hāyati maṇḍalena, hāyati ābhāya,
hāyati ārohapariṇāhena. Evamevaṃ kho Sāriputta yassa kassaci saddhā
natthi kusalesu dhammesu -pa-. Appamādo natthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa
yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, hāniyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no
vuddhi.

Yassa kassaci Sāriputta saddhā atthi kusalesu dhammesu, hirī atthi.
Ottappaṃ atthi. Vīriyaṃ atthi. Paññā atthi. Sotāvadhānaṃ atthi.
Dhammadhāraṇā atthi. Atthūpaparikkhā atthi. Dhammānudhammappaṭipatti
atthi. Appamādo atthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā
āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihāni.
Seyyathāpi Sāriputta juṇhapakkhe candassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati,
vaḍḍhateva vaṇṇena, vaḍḍhati maṇḍalena, vaḍḍhati ābhāya,

vaḍḍhati ārohapariṇāhena. Evamevaṃ kho Sāriputta yassa kassaci saddhā atthi kusalesu dhammesu -pa-. Appamādo atthi kusalesu dhammesu, tassa yā ratti vā divaso vā āgacchati, vuddhiyeva pāṭikaṅkhā kusalesu dhammesu, no parihānīti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Paṭhamakathāvatthusutta

69. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭaṭikkantā upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ sannisinnā sannipatitā aneka vihitāṃ tiracchānakathaṃ anuyuttā viharanti. Seyyathidaṃ, * rājakathaṃ corakathaṃ mahāmatthakathaṃ senākathaṃ bhayakathaṃ yuddhakathaṃ annakathaṃ pānakathaṃ vatthakathaṃ sayanakathaṃ mālākathaṃ gandhakathaṃ nātikathaṃ yānakathaṃ gāmakathaṃ nigamakathaṃ nagarakathaṃ janapadakathaṃ itthikathaṃ¹ sūrakathaṃ visikhākathaṃ kumbhaṭṭhānakathaṃ pubbapetakathaṃ nānattakathaṃ lokakkhāyikaṃ samuddakkhāyikaṃ itibhavābhavakathaṃ iti vāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena upaṭṭhānasālā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “kāya nuttha bhikkhave etarati kathāya sannisinnā sannipatitā, kā ca pana vo antarākathā vippakatā”ti.

Idha mayaṃ bhante pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭaṭikkantā upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ sannisinnā sannipatitā, aneka vihitāṃ tiracchānakathaṃ anuyuttā viharāma. Seyyathidaṃ, rājakathaṃ corakathaṃ -pa- itibhavābhavakathaṃ iti vāti. Na kho panetaṃ bhikkhave tumhākaṃ patirūpaṃ kulaputtānaṃ saddhāya agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitānaṃ, yaṃ tumhe aneka vihitāṃ tiracchānakathaṃ anuyuttā vihareyyātha. Seyyathidaṃ, rājakathaṃ corakathaṃ mahāmatthakathaṃ senākathaṃ bhayakathaṃ yuddhakathaṃ annakathaṃ pānakathaṃ vatthakathaṃ sayanakathaṃ mālākathaṃ gandhakathaṃ nātikathaṃ yānakathaṃ gāmakathaṃ nigamakathaṃ nagarakathaṃ janapadakathaṃ itthikathaṃ sūrakathaṃ visikhākathaṃ kumbhaṭṭhānakathaṃ pubbapetakathaṃ nānattakathaṃ lokakkhāyikaṃ samuddakkhāyikaṃ itibhavābhavakathaṃ iti vāti.

* Dī 1. 7; Ma 2. 181; Saṃ 3. 368; Vi 2. 213 piṭṭhesu.

1. Itthikathaṃ purisakathaṃ (Ka) Ma Ṭṭha 3. 156 piṭṭhe passitabbam.

Dasayimāni bhikkhave kathāvatthūni. Katamāni dasa? Appicchakathā santuṭṭhikathā pavivekakathā asaṃsaggakathā vīriyārambhakathā sīlakathā samādhikathā paññākathā vimuttikathā vimuttiñāṇadassanakathāti, imāni kho bhikkhave dasa kathāvatthūni.

Imesaṃ ce tumhe bhikkhave dasannaṃ kathāvatthūnaṃ upādāyupādāya kathaṃ katheyyātha, imesampi candimasūriyānaṃ evaṃmahiddhikānaṃ evaṃmahānubhāvānaṃ tejasā tejaṃ pariyādiyeyyātha, ko pana vādo aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānanti. .Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyakathāvatthusutta

70. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkantā upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ sannisinnā sannipatitā anekavihitaṃ tiracchānakathaṃ anuyuttā viharanti. Seyyathidaṃ, rājakathaṃ corakathaṃ mahāmattakathaṃ -pa- itibhavābhavakathaṃ iti vāti.

Dasayimāni bhikkhave pāsaṃsāni ṭhānāni. Katamāni dasa? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu attanā ca appiccho hoti, appicchakathaṃca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā hoti. “Appiccho bhikkhu appicchakathaṃca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā”ti pāsaṃsametaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

Attanā ca santuṭṭho hoti, santuṭṭhikathaṃca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā hoti. “Santuṭṭho bhikkhu santuṭṭhikathaṃca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā”ti pāsaṃsametaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

Attanā ca pavivitto hoti, pavivekakathaṃca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā hoti. “Pavivitto bhikkhu pavivekakathaṃca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā”ti pāsaṃsametaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

Attanā ca asaṃsaṭṭho hoti, asaṃsaṭṭhakathaṃca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā hoti. “Asaṃsaṭṭho bhikkhu asaṃsaṭṭhakathaṃca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā”ti pāsaṃsametaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

Attanā ca āraddhavīriyo hoti, vīriyārambhakathaṃca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā hoti. “Āraddhavīriyo bhikkhu vīriyārambhakathaṃca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā”ti pāsaṃsametaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

Attanā ca sīlasampanno hoti, sīlasampadākathaṇca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā hoti. “Sīlasampanno bhikkhu sīlasampadākathaṇca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā”ti pāsaṃsametaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

Attanā ca samādhisampanno hoti, samādhisampadākathaṇca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā hoti. “Samādhisampanno bhikkhu samādhisampadākathaṇca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā”ti pāsaṃsametaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

Attanā ca paññāsampanno hoti, paññāsampadākathaṇca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā hoti. “Paññāsampanno bhikkhu paññāsampadākathaṇca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā”ti pāsaṃsametaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

Attanā ca vimuttisampanno hoti, vimuttisampadākathaṇca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā hoti. “Vimuttisampanno bhikkhu vimuttisampadākathaṇca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā”ti pāsaṃsametaṃ ṭhānaṃ.

Attanā ca vimuttiñāḍadassanasampanno hoti, vimuttiñāḍadassanasampadākathaṇca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā hoti. “Vimuttiñāḍadassanasampanno bhikkhu vimuttiñāḍadassanasampadākathaṇca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā”ti pāsaṃsametaṃ ṭhānaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave dasa pāsaṃsāni ṭhānānīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Yamakavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Avijjā Taṇhā Niṭṭhā ca, Avecca dve Sukhāni ca.
Naḷakapāne dve vuttā, Kathāvatthūpare duveti.

(8) 3. Ākaṅkhavagga

1. Ākaṅkhasutta

71. * Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etadavoca—

* Aṃ 1. 321; Khu 1. 274 piṭṭhesupi.

Sampannasīlā bhikkhave viharatha sampannapātimokkhā,
pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvutā viharatha ācāragocarasaṃpannā, aṇumattesu
vajjesu bhayadassāvino samādāya sikkhatha sikkhāpadesu.

Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu “sabrahmacārīnaṃ piyo cassaṃ
maṇāpo ca garu ca bhāvanīyo cā”ti, sīlesvevassa paripūrakārī ajjhataṃ
cetosaṃmathamanuyutto anirākatajjhāno vipassanāya samannāgato brūhetā
suññāgārānaṃ.

Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu “lābhī assaṃ
cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayaabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ”ti, sīlesvevassa
paripūrakārī ajjhataṃ cetosaṃmathamanuyutto anirākatajjhāno vipassanāya
samannāgato brūhetā suññāgārānaṃ.

Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu “yesāhaṃ paribhuñjāmi
cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayaabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ, tesaṃ te kārā
mahapphalā assu mahānisaṃsā”ti, sīlesvevassa -pa- brūhetā suññāgārānaṃ.

Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu “ye me¹ petā ñātī sālōhitā
kālaṅkatā² pasannacittā anussaranti, tesaṃ taṃ mahapphalaṃ assa
mahānisaṃsan”ti, sīlesvevassa -pa- brūhetā suññāgārānaṃ.

Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu “santuṭṭho assaṃ
itarītaracīvarapiṇḍapāta senāsana gilānapaccaya bhesajja parikkhārenā”ti,
sīlesvevassa -pa- brūhetā suññāgārānaṃ.

Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu “khamo assaṃ sītassa uṇhassa
jighacchāya pipāsāya ḍaṃsa makasa vātātapa sarīsapa samphassānaṃ
duruttānaṃ durāgatānaṃ vacanapathānaṃ, uppannānaṃ sārīrikānaṃ
vedanānaṃ dukkhānaṃ tippānaṃ³ kharānaṃ kaṭukānaṃ asātānaṃ
amanāpānaṃ pāṇaharānaṃ adhivāsakajātiko assaṃ”ti, sīlesvevassa -pa-
brūhetā suññāgārānaṃ.

Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu “aratiratisaho assaṃ, na ca maṃ
aratirati saheyya, uppannaṃ aratiratiṃ abhibhuyya abhibhuyya
vihareyyan”ti, sīlesvevassa -pa- brūhetā suññāgārānaṃ.

1. Ye maṃ (Ma 1. 40 piṭṭhe)

2. Kālakatā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Tippānaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu “bhayabheravasaho assaṃ, na ca maṃ bhayabheravo saheyya, uppannaṃ bhayabheravaṃ abhibhuyya abhibhuyya vihareyyaṃ”ti, sīlesvevassa -pa- brūhetā suññāgārānaṃ.

Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu “catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī assaṃ akicchālābhī akasiralābhī”ti, sīlesvevassa -pa- brūhetā suññāgārānaṃ.

Ākaṅkheyya ce bhikkhave bhikkhu “āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihareyyaṃ”ti, sīlesvevassa paripūrakārī ajjhataṃ cetosamathanuyutto anirākatajjhāno vipassanāya samannāgato brūhetā suññāgārānaṃ.

“Sampannasīlā bhikkhave viharatha sampannapātimokkhā, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvutā viharatha ācāragocarasaṃpannā, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvino samādāya sikkhatha sikkhāpadesū”ti iti yaṃtaṃ vuttaṃ, idametāṃ paṭicca vuttanti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Kaṇṭakasutta

72. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ sambahulehi abhiññātehi abhiññātehi therehi sāvakehi saddhiṃ āyasmataṃ ca Cālena¹ āyasmataṃ ca Upacālena² āyasmataṃ ca Kukkuṭena³ āyasmataṃ ca Kaḷimbhena⁴ āyasmataṃ ca Nikaṭena⁵ āyasmataṃ ca Kaṭissahena aññehi ca abhiññātehi abhiññātehi therehi sāvakehi saddhiṃ.

Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī bhadrehi bhadrehi yānehi parapurāya⁶ uccāsaddā mahāsaddā Mahāvanaṃ ajjhogāhanti Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya. Atha kho tesaṃ āyasmantānaṃ etadahosi “ime kho sambahulā abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī bhadrehi bhadrehi yānehi parapurāya uccāsaddā mahāsaddā Mahāvanaṃ

1. Pālena (Syā)

2. Uppālena (Syā)

3. Kakkāṭena (Sī, Syā)

4. Kavimbhena (Sī)

5. Kaṭena (Sī)

6. Parāmpurāya (Syā-ṭṭha)

ajjhogāhanti Bhagavantam dassanāya. Saddakaṇṭakā kho pana jhānā vuttā Bhagavatā, yaṁnūna mayaṁ yena Gosīṅgasālavanadāyo tenupasaṅkameyyāma, tattha mayaṁ appasaddā appākiṇṇā phāsum¹ vihareyyāma”ti. Atha kho te āyasmanto yena Gosīṅgasālavanadāyo tenupasaṅkamimsu, tattha te āyasmanto appasaddā appākiṇṇā phāsum viharanti.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “kaḥaṁ nu kho bhikkhave Cālo kaḥaṁ Upacālo, kaḥaṁ Kukkuṭo, kaḥaṁ Kaḷimbho, kaḥaṁ Nikaṭo, kaḥaṁ Kaṭissaho, kaḥaṁ nu kho te bhikkhave therā sāvakā gatā”ti.

Idha bhante tesam āyasmantānaṁ etadahosi “ime kho sambahulā abhiññātā abhiññātā Licchavī bhadrehi bhadrehi yānehi parapurāya uccāsaddā mahāsaddā Mahāvanam ajjhogāhanti Bhagavantam dassanāya. Saddakaṇṭakā kho pana jhānā vuttā Bhagavatā, yaṁnūna mayaṁ yena Gosīṅgasālavanadāyo tenupasaṅkameyyāma, tattha mayaṁ appasaddā appākiṇṇā phāsum vihareyyāma”ti. Atha kho te bhante āyasmanto yena Gosīṅgasālavanadāyo tenupasaṅkamimsu, tattha te āyasmanto appasaddā appākiṇṇā phāsum viharantīti.

Sādhū sādhū bhikkhave yathā te mahāsāvakā sammā byākaramānā byākareyyuṁ, saddakaṇṭakā hi bhikkhave jhānā vuttā mayā.

Dasayime bhikkhave kaṇṭakā. Katame dasa? Pavivekārāmassa saṅgaṇikārāmatā kaṇṭako, asubhanimittānuyogaṁ anuyuttassa subhanimittānuyogo kaṇṭako, indriyesu guttadvārassa visūkadassanam kaṇṭako, brahmacariyassa mātugāmūpacāro² kaṇṭako, * paṭhamassa jhānassa saddo kaṇṭako, dutiyassa jhānassa vitakkavicārā kaṇṭakā, tatiyassa jhānassa pīti kaṇṭako, catutthassa jhānassa assāsapassāso kaṇṭako, saññāvedayita-nirodhasamāpattiya saññā ca vedanā ca kaṇṭako, rāgo kaṇṭako, doso kaṇṭako, moho kaṇṭako.

1. Phāsu (Syā, Ka)

2. Mātugāmopavicāro (Si), mātugāmūpavicaro (Ka)

* Abhi 4. 115 piṭṭhepi.

Akaṇṭakā bhikkhave viharatha, nikkāṇṭakā bhikkhave viharatha, akaṇṭakanikkāṇṭakā bhikkhave viharatha, akaṇṭakā bhikkhave arahanto, nikkāṇṭakā bhikkhave arahanto, akaṇṭakanikkāṇṭakā bhikkhave arahantoti. .
Dutiyam.

3. Itṭhadhammasutta

73. Dasayime bhikkhave dhammā itṭhā kantā manāpā dullabhā lokasmiṃ. Katame dasa? Bhogā itṭhā kantā manāpā dullabhā lokasmiṃ, vaṇṇo itṭho kanto manāpo dullabho lokasmiṃ, ārogyam itṭham kantaṃ manāpaṃ dullabham lokasmiṃ, sīlam itṭham kantaṃ manāpaṃ dullabham lokasmiṃ, brahmacariyam itṭham kantaṃ manāpaṃ dullabham lokasmiṃ, mittā itṭhā kantā manāpā dullabhā lokasmiṃ, bāhusaccaṃ itṭham kantaṃ manāpaṃ dullabham lokasmiṃ, paññā itṭhā kantā manāpā dullabhā lokasmiṃ, dhammā itṭhā kantā manāpā dullabhā lokasmiṃ, saggā itṭhā kantā manāpā dullabhā lokasmiṃ.

Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave dasannaṃ dhammānaṃ itṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ dullabhānaṃ lokasmiṃ dasa dhammā paripanthā¹. Ālasyaṃ anuṭṭhānaṃ bhogānaṃ paripantho, amaṇḍanā avibhūsanā vaṇṇassa paripantho, asappāyakiriyā ārogyassa paripantho, pāpamittatā sīlānaṃ paripantho, indriya-asamvaro brahmacariyassa paripantho, visamvādanā mittānaṃ paripantho, asajjhāyakiriyā bāhusaccassa paripantho, asussūsā aparipucchā paññāya paripantho, ananuyogo appaccavekkhaṇā dhammānaṃ paripantho, micchāpaṭipatti saggānaṃ paripantho. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave dasannaṃ itṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ dullabhānaṃ lokasmiṃ ime dasa dhammā paripanthā.

Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave dasannaṃ dhammānaṃ itṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ dullabhānaṃ lokasmiṃ dasa dhammā āhārā. Uṭṭhānaṃ anālasyaṃ bhogānaṃ āhāro, maṇḍanā vibhūsanā vaṇṇassa āhāro, sappāyakiriyā ārogyassa āhāro, kalyāṇamittatā sīlānaṃ āhāro, indriyasamvaro brahmacariyassa āhāro, avisaṃvādanā mittānaṃ āhāro, sajjhāyakiriyā bāhusaccassa āhāro, sussūsā paripucchā paññāya āhāro, anuyogo paccavekkhaṇā dhammānaṃ āhāro, sammāpaṭipatti saggānaṃ

1. Paribandhā(Ka)

āhāro. Imesaṃ kho bhikkhave dasannaṃ dhammānaṃ iṭṭhānaṃ kantānaṃ manāpānaṃ dullabhānaṃ lokasmim ime dasa dhammā āhārāti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Vaḍḍhisutta

74. Dasahi bhikkhave vaḍḍhīhi vaḍḍhamāno ariyasāvako ariyāya vaḍḍhiyā vaḍḍhati, sārādāyī ca hoti varādāyī kāyassa. Katamehi dasahi? Khettavatthūhi vaḍḍhati, dhanadhaññaṇa vaḍḍhati, puttadārehi vaḍḍhati, dāsakammakaraporisehi vaḍḍhati, catuppadehi vaḍḍhati saddhāya vaḍḍhati, sīlena vaḍḍhati, sutena vaḍḍhati, cāgena vaḍḍhati, paññāya vaḍḍhati. Imehi kho bhikkhave dasahi vaḍḍhīhi vaḍḍhamāno ariyasāvako ariyāya vaḍḍhiyā vaḍḍhati, sārādāyī ca hoti varādāyī kāyassāti.

Dhanena dhaññaṇa ca yodha vaḍḍhati,
Puttehi dārehi catuppadehi ca.
Sa bhogavā hoti yasassi pūjito,
Ñātīhi mittehi athopi rājubhi.

Saddhāya sīlena ca yodha vaḍḍhati,
Paññāya cāgena sutena cūbhayaṃ.
So tādiso sappuriso vicakkhaṇo,
Diṭṭheva dhamme ubhayena vaḍḍhatīti. . Catuttham.

5. Migasālāsutta

75. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Migasālāya upāsikāya nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho Migasālā upāsikā yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Migasālā upāsikā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca—

Kathaṃ kathaṃ nāmāyaṃ bhante Ānanda Bhagavatā dhammo desito aññeyyo. Yatra hi nāma brahmacārī ca abrahmacārī ca ubho samasamagatikā bhavissanti abhisamparāyaṃ, pitā me bhante Purāṇo brahmacārī

hoti āracārī¹ virato methunā gāmadhammā, so kālaṅkato Bhagavatā byākato “sakadāgāmī satto² Tusitaṃ kāyaṃ upapanno”ti. Pitāmaho me³ bhante Isidatto abrahmacārī ahosi sadārasantuṭṭho, sopi kālaṅkato Bhagavatā byākato “sakadāgāmī satto Tusitaṃ kāyaṃ upapanno”ti.

Kathaṃ kathaṃ nāmāyaṃ bhante Ānanda Bhagavatā dhammā desito aññeyyo, yatra hi nāma brahmacārī ca abrahmacārī ca ubho samasamagatikā bhavissanti abhisamparāyanti. Evaṃ kho panetaṃ bhagini Bhagavatā byākatanti.

Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Migasālāya upāsikāya nivesane piṇḍapātāṃ gahetvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṇṇikkanto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Idhāhaṃ bhante pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Migasālāya upāsikāya nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdim. Atha kho bhante Migasālā upāsikā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho bhante Migasālā upāsikā maṃ etadavoca—

Kathaṃ kathaṃ nāmāyaṃ bhante Ānanda Bhagavatā dhammo desito aññeyyo, yatra hi nāma brahmacārī ca abrahmacārī ca ubho samasamagatikā bhavissanti abhisamparāyaṃ, pitā me bhante Purāṇo brahmacārī ahosi āracārī virato methunā gāmadhammā, so kālaṅkato Bhagavatā byākato “sakadāgāmī satto Tusitaṃ kāyaṃ upapanno”ti. Pitāmaho me bhante Isidatto abrahmacārī ahosi sadārasantuṭṭho, sopi kālaṅkato Bhagavatā byākato “sakadāgāmī satto Tusitaṃ kāyaṃ upapanno”ti.

1. Anācārī (Ka)

2. Sakadāgāmisatto (Sī, Syā, I)

3. Pettāpi yo me (Sī), pitu piyo me (Syā) Am 2. 305 piṭṭhepi.

Kathaṃ kathaṃ nāmāyaṃ bhante Ānanda Bhagavatā dhammo desito aññeyyo, yatra hi nāma brahmacārī ca abrahmacārī ca ubho samasamagatikā bhavissanti abhisamparāyanti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhante Migasālaṃ upāsikaṃ etadavocaṃ “evaṃ kho panetaṃ bhagini Bhagavatā byākatan”ti.

Kā cānanda Migasālā upāsikā bālā abyattā ammakā ammakapañña¹, ke ca purisapuggalapariye ñāṇe.

Dasayime Ānanda puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame dasa? Idhānanda ekacco dussīlo hoti, tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, yatthassa taṃ dussilyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati. Tassa savanenapi akataṃ hoti, bāhusaccenapi akataṃ hoti, diṭṭhiyāpi appaṭividdhaṃ hoti sāmāyikampi vimuttiṃ na labhati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā hānāya paretī no visesāya, hānagāmīyeva hoti no visesagāmī.

(1)

Idha panānanda ekacco puggalo dussīlo hoti, tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yatthassa taṃ dussilyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati. Tassa savanenapi kataṃ hoti, bāhusaccenapi kataṃ hoti, diṭṭhiyāpi paṭividdhaṃ² hoti, sāmāyikampi vimuttiṃ labhati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā visesāya paretī no hānāya, visesagāmīyeva hoti no hānagāmī. (2)

Tatrānanda pamāṇikā pamiṇanti “imassapi teva dhammā aparassapi teva dhammā, kasmā nesaṃ eko hīno eko paṇīto”ti. Taṃ hi tesaṃ Ānanda hoti dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya.

Tatrānanda yvāyaṃ puggalo dussīlo hoti, tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yatthassa taṃ dussilyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati. Tassa savanenapi kataṃ hoti, bāhusaccenapi kataṃ hoti, diṭṭhiyāpi paṭividdhaṃ hoti, sāmāyikampi vimuttiṃ labhati. Ayaṃ Ānanda puggalo amunā purimena puggalena abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro ca. Taṃ kissa hetu? Imaṃ hānanda puggalaṃ dhammasoto nibbhati, tadantaraṃ ko jāneyya aññatra Tathāgatena. Tasmāti hānanda mā puggalesu pamāṇikā

1. Ambakā ambakapañña (Sī, I), andhakā andhakapañña (Syā)

2. Suppaṭividdhaṃ (Syā)

ahuvattha, mā puggalesu pamāṇaṃ gaṇhittha, khaññati hānanda puggalesu pamāṇaṃ gaṇhanto, ahaṃ vā Ānanda¹ puggalesu pamāṇaṃ gaṇheyyaṃ, yo vā panassa mādiso.

Idha panānanda ekacco puggalo sīlavā hoti, tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, yatthassa taṃ sīlaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati. Tassa savanenapi akataṃ hoti, bāhusaccenapi akataṃ hoti, diṭṭhiyāpi appaṭividdhaṃ hoti, sāmāyikampi vimuttiṃ na labhati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā hānāya paretī no visesāya, hānagāmīyeva hoti no visesagāmī. (3)

Idha panānanda ekacco puggalo sīlavā hoti, tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yatthassa taṃ sīlaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati. Tassa savanenapi kataṃ hoti, bāhusaccenapi kataṃ hoti, diṭṭhiyāpi paṭividdhaṃ hoti, sāmāyikampi vimuttiṃ labhati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā visesāya paretī no hānāya, visesagāmīyeva hoti no hānagāmī. (4)

Tatrānanda pamāṇikā paṇṇanti -pa- ahaṃ vā Ānanda puggalesu pamāṇaṃ gaṇheyyaṃ, yo vā panassa mādiso.

Idha panānanda ekacco puggalo tibbarāgo hoti, tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, yatthassa so rāgo apariseso nirujjhati. Tassa savanenapi akataṃ hoti, bāhusaccenapi akataṃ hoti, diṭṭhiyāpi appaṭividdhaṃ hoti, sāmāyikampi vimuttiṃ na labhati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā hānāya paretī no visesāya, hānagāmīyeva hoti no visesagāmī. (5)

Idha panānanda ekacco puggalo tibbarāgo hoti, tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yatthassa so rāgo apariseso nirujjhati. Tassa savanenapi kataṃ hoti, bāhusaccenapi kataṃ hoti, diṭṭhiyāpi paṭividdhaṃ hoti, sāmāyikampi vimuttiṃ labhati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā visesāya paretī no hānāya, visesagāmīyeva hoti no hānagāmī. (6)

1. Ahañcānanda (Sī, Syā, Ka) Am 2. 307 piṭṭhe passitabbam.

Tatrānanda pamāṇikā pamiṇanti -pa- ahaṃ vā Ānanda puggalesu pamāṇaṃ gaṇheyyaṃ. Yo vā panassa mādiso.

Idha panānanda ekacco puggalo kodhano hoti, tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, yatthassa so kodho apariseso nirujjhati. Tassa savanenapi akataṃ hoti, bāhusaccenapi akataṃ hoti, diṭṭhiyāpi appaṭividdhaṃ hoti, sāmāyikampi vimuttiṃ na labhati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā hānāya paretī no visesāya, hānagāmīyeva hoti no visesagāmī. (7)

Idha panānanda ekacco puggalo kodhano hoti, tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yatthassa so kodho apariseso nirujjhati. Tassa savanenapi kataṃ hoti, bāhusaccenapi kataṃ hoti, diṭṭhiyāpi paṭividdhaṃ hoti, sāmāyikampi vimuttiṃ labhati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā visesāya paretī no hānāya, visesagāmīyeva hoti no hānagāmī. (8)

Tatrānanda pamāṇikā pamiṇanti -pa- ahaṃ vā Ānanda puggalesu pamāṇaṃ gaṇheyyaṃ yo vā panassa mādiso.

Idha panānanda ekacco puggalo uddhato hoti, tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, yatthassa taṃ uddhaccaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati. Tassa savanenapi akataṃ hoti, bāhusaccenapi akataṃ hoti, diṭṭhiyā appaṭividdhaṃ hoti, sāmāyikampi vimuttiṃ na labhati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā hānāya paretī no visesāya, hānagāmīyeva hoti no visesagāmī. (9)

Idha panānanda ekacco puggalo uddhato hoti, tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yatthassa taṃ uddhaccaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati. Tassa savanenapi kataṃ hoti, bāhusaccenapi kataṃ hoti, diṭṭhiyāpi paṭividdhaṃ hoti, sāmāyikampi vimuttiṃ labhati. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā visesāya paretī no hānāya, visesagāmīyeva hoti no hānagāmī. (10)

Tatrānanda pamāṇikā pamiṇanti “imassapi teva dhammā aparassapi teva dhammā, kasmā nesaṃ eko hīno eko paṇīto”ti. Taṃ hi tesāṃ Ānanda hoti dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya.

Tatrānanda yvāyaṃ puggalo uddhato hoti, tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yatthassa taṃ uddhaccaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhati. Tassa savanenaṃ kataṃ hoti, bāhusaccenaṃ kataṃ hoti, diṭṭhiyāpi paṭividdhaṃ hoti, sāmāyikampi vimuttiṃ labhati. Ayaṃ Ānanda puggalo amunā purimena puggalena abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro ca. Taṃ kissa hetu? Imaṃ hānanda puggalaṃ dhammasoto nibbhati, tadantaraṃ ko jāneyya aññatra Tathāgatenā. Tasmāti hānanda mā puggalesu pamāṇikā ahuvattha, mā puggalesu pamāṇaṃ gaṇhittha, khaññati hānanda puggalesu pamāṇaṃ gaṇhanto. Ahaṃ vā Ānanda puggalesu pamāṇaṃ gaṇheyyaṃ, yo vā panassa mādiso.

Kā cānanda Migasālā upāsikā bālā abyattā ammakā ammakapaññā, ke ca purisapuggalaparopariye ñāṇe. Ime kho Ānanda dasa puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ.

Yathārūpena Ānanda sīlena Purāṇo samannāgato ahosi, tathārūpena sīlena Isidatto samannāgato abhavissa, nayidha Purāṇo Isidattassa gatimpi aññassa. Yathārūpāya ca Ānanda paññāya Isidatto samannāgato ahosi, tathārūpāya paññāya Purāṇo samannāgato abhavissa, nayidha Isidatto Purāṇassa gatimpi aññassa. Iti kho Ānanda ime puggalā ubho ekaṅgahīnāti. . Pañcamāṃ.

6. Tayodhammasutta

76. Tayome bhikkhave dhammā loke na saṃvijjeyyuhū, na Tathāgato loke uppajjeyya Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, na Tathāgatappavedito dhammavinayo loke dibbeyya. Katame tayo? Jāti ca jarā ca maraṇaṇca. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo dhammā loke na saṃvijjeyyuhū, na Tathāgato loke uppajjeyya Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, na Tathāgatappavedito dhammavinayo loke dibbeyya. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave ime tayo dhammā loke saṃvijjanti, tasmā Tathāgato loke uppajjati Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho, tasmā Tathāgatappavedito dhammavinayo loke dibhati.

Tayome bhikkhave dhamme appahāya abhabbo jātiṃ pahātum jaraṃ pahātum maraṇaṃ pahātum. Katame tayo? Rāgaṃ appahāya dosaṃ appahāya mohaṃ appahāya. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo dhamme appahāya abhabbo jātiṃ pahātum jaraṃ pahātum maraṇaṃ pahātum. (1)

Tayome bhikkhave dhamme appahāya abhabbo rāgaṃ pahātum dosaṃ pahātum mohaṃ pahātum. Katame tayo? Sakkāyadiṭṭhiṃ appahāya, vicikicchaṃ appahāya, sīlabbataparāmāsaṃ appahāya. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo dhamme appahāya abhabbo rāgaṃ pahātum dosaṃ pahātum mohaṃ pahātum. (2)

Tayome bhikkhave dhamme appahāya abhabbo sakkāyadiṭṭhiṃ pahātum vicikicchaṃ pahātum sīlabbatarāmāsaṃ pahātum. Katame tayo? Ayonisomanasikāraṃ appahāya kummaggasevanaṃ appahāya cetaso līnattaṃ appahāya. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo dhamme appahāya abhabbo sakkāyadiṭṭhiṃ pahātum vicikicchaṃ pahātum sīlabbataparāmāsaṃ pahātum. (3)

Tayome bhikkhave dhamme appahāya abhabbo ayonisomanasikāraṃ pahātum kummaggasevanaṃ pahātum cetaso līnattaṃ pahātum. Katame tayo? Muṭṭhassaccaṃ appahāya asampajaññaṃ appahāya cetaso vikkhepaṃ appahāya. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo dhamme appahāya abhabbo ayonisomanasikāraṃ pahātum kummaggasevanaṃ pahātum cetaso līnattaṃ pahātum. (4)

Tayome bhikkhave dhamme appahāya abhabbo muṭṭhassaccaṃ pahātum asampajaññaṃ pahātum cetaso vikkhepaṃ pahātum. Katame tayo? Ariyānaṃ adassanakamyataṃ appahāya ariyadhammassa¹ asotukamyataṃ appahāya upārambhacittataṃ appahāya. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo dhamme appahāya abhabbo muṭṭhassaccaṃ pahātum asampajaññaṃ pahātum cetaso vikkhepaṃ pahātum. (5)

Tayome bhikkhave dhamme appahāya abhabbo ariyānaṃ adassanakamyataṃ pahātum ariyadhammassa asotukamyataṃ pahātum upārambhacittataṃ pahātum. Katame tayo? Uddhaccaṃ appahāya asaṃvaraṃ appahāya dussilyaṃ

1. Ariyadhammaṃ (Syā)

appahāya. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo dhamme appahāya abhabbo ariyānaṃ adassanakamyataṃ pahātum ariyadhammassa asotukamyataṃ pahātum upārambhacittataṃ pahātum. (6)

Tayome bhikkhave dhamme appahāya abhabbo uddhaccaṃ pahātum asaṃvaraṃ pahātum dussilyaṃ pahātum. Katame tayo? Assaddhiyaṃ appahāya avadaññutaṃ appahāya kosajjaṃ appahāya. Ime kho bhikkhave tayodhamme appahāya abhabbo uddhaccaṃ pahātum asaṃvaraṃ pahātum dussilyaṃ pahātum. (7)

Tayome bhikkhave dhamme appahāya abhabbo assaddhiyaṃ pahātum avadaññutaṃ pahātum kosajjaṃ pahātum. Katame tayo? Anādariyaṃ appahāya dovacassataṃ appahāya pāpamittataṃ appahāya. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo dhamme appahāya abhabbo assaddhiyaṃ pahātum avadaññutaṃ pahātum kosajjaṃ pahātum. (8)

Tayome bhikkhave dhamme appahāya abhabbo anādariyaṃ pahātum dovacassataṃ pahātum pāpamittataṃ pahātum. Katame tayo? Ahirikaṃ appahāya anottappaṃ appahāya pamādaṃ appahāya. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo dhamme appahāya abhabbo anādariyaṃ pahātum dovacassataṃ pahātum pāpamittataṃ pahātum. (9)

Ahirikoyaṃ bhikkhave anottāpī pamatto hoti, so pamatto samāno abhabbo anādariyaṃ pahātum dovacassataṃ pahātum pāpamittataṃ pahātum. So pāpamitto samāno abhabbo assaddhiyaṃ pahātum avadaññutaṃ pahātum kosajjaṃ pahātum. So kusīto samāno abhabbo uddhaccaṃ pahātum asaṃvaraṃ pahātum dussilyaṃ pahātum. So dussīlo samāno abhabbo ariyānaṃ adassanakamyataṃ pahātum ariyadhammassa asotukamyataṃ pahātum upārambhacittataṃ pahātum. So upārambhacitto samāno abhabbo muṭṭhassaccaṃ pahātum asampajaññaṃ pahātum cetaso vikkhepaṃ pahātum. So vikkhittacitto samāno abhabbo ayonisomanasikāraṃ pahātum kummaggasevanaṃ pahātum cetaso līnattaṃ pahātum. So līnacitto samāno abhabbo sakkāyaditṭhiṃ pahātum vicikicchaṃ pahātum sīlabbataparāmāsaṃ pahātum. So vicikiccho samāno abhabbo rāgaṃ pahātum

dosam pahātum moham pahātum. So rāgam appahāya dosam appahāya moham appahāya abhabbo jātim pahātum jaram pahātum maraṇam pahātum. (10)

Tayome bhikkhave dhamme pahāya bhabbo jātim pahātum jaram pahātum maraṇam pahātum. Katame tayo? Rāgam pahāya dosam pahāya moham pahāya. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo dhamme pahāya bhabbo jātim pahātum jaram pahātum maraṇam pahātum. (1)

Tayome bhikkhave dhamme pahāya bhabbo rāgam pahātum dosam pahātum moham pahātum. Katame tayo? Sakkāyadiṭṭhim pahāya vicikiccham pahāya sīlabbataparāmāsam pahāya. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo dhamme pahāya bhabbo rāgam pahātum dosam pahātum moham pahātum. (2)

Tayome bhikkhave dhamme pahāya bhabbo sakkāyadiṭṭhim pahātum vicikiccham pahātum sīlabbataparāmāsam pahātum. Katame tayo? Ayonisomanasikāram pahāya kummaggasevanam pahāya cetaso līnattam pahāya. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo dhamme pahāya bhabbo sakkāyadiṭṭhim pahātum vicikiccham pahātum sīlabbataparāmāsam pahātum. (3)

Tayome bhikkhave dhamme pahāya bhabbo ayonisomanasikāram pahātum kummaggasevanam pahātum cetaso līnattam pahātum. Katame tayo? Muṭṭhasaccam pahāya asampajaññaṃ pahāya cetaso vikkhepaṃ pahāya. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo dhamme pahāya bhabbo ayonisomanasikāram pahātum kummaggasevanam pahātum cetaso līnattam pahātum. (4)

Tayome bhikkhave dhamme pahāya bhabbo muṭṭhasaccam pahātum asampajaññaṃ pahātum cetaso vikkhepaṃ pahātum. Katame tayo? Ariyānaṃ adassanakamyataṃ pahāya ariyadhammassa asotukamyataṃ pahāya upārambhacittataṃ pahāya. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo dhamme pahāya bhabbo muṭṭhasaccam pahātum asampajaññaṃ pahātum cetaso vikkhepaṃ pahātum. (5)

Tayome bhikkhave dhamme pahāya bhabbo ariyānaṃ adassanakamyataṃ pahātum ariyadhammassa asotukamyataṃ pahātum upārambhacittataṃ pahātum. Katame tayo? Uddhaccaṃ pahāya asaṃvaram pahāya dussilyam pahāya.

Ime kho bhikkhave tayo dhamme pahāya bhabbo ariyānaṃ
adassanakamyataṃ pahātuṃ ariyadhammassa asotukamyataṃ pahātuṃ
upārambhacittataṃ pahātuṃ. (6)

Tayome bhikkhave dhamme pahāya bhabbo uddhaccaṃ pahātuṃ
asaṃvaraṃ pahātuṃ dussilyaṃ pahātuṃ. Katame tayo? Assaddhiyaṃ
pahāya avadaññutaṃ pahāya kosajjaṃ pahāya. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo
dhamme pahāya bhabbo uddhaccaṃ pahātuṃ asaṃvaraṃ pahātuṃ
dussilyaṃ pahātuṃ. (7)

Tayome bhikkhave dhamme pahāya bhabbo assaddhiyaṃ pahātuṃ
avadaññutaṃ pahātuṃ kosajjaṃ pahātuṃ. Katame tayo? Anādariyaṃ
pahāya dovacassataṃ pahāya pāpamittataṃ pahāya. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo
dhamme pahāya bhabbo assaddhiyaṃ pahātuṃ avadaññutaṃ pahātuṃ
kosajjaṃ pahātuṃ. (8)

Tayome bhikkhave dhamme pahāya bhabbo anādariyaṃ pahātuṃ
dovacassataṃ pahātuṃ pāpamittataṃ pahātuṃ. Katame tayo? Ahirikaṃ
pahāya anottappaṃ pahāya pamādaṃ pahāya. Ime kho bhikkhave tayo
dhamme pahāya bhabbo anādariyaṃ pahātuṃ dovacassataṃ pahātuṃ
pāpamittataṃ pahātuṃ. (9)

Hirīmāyaṃ bhikkhave ottāpī appamatto hoti, so appamatto samāno
bhabbo anādariyaṃ pahātuṃ dovacassataṃ pahātuṃ pāpamittataṃ pahātuṃ.
So kalyāṇamitto samāno bhabbo assaddhiyaṃ pahātuṃ avadaññutaṃ
pahātuṃ kosajjaṃ pahātuṃ. So āraddhavīriyo samāno bhabbo uddhaccaṃ
pahātuṃ asaṃvaraṃ pahātuṃ dussilyaṃ pahātuṃ. So sīlavā samāno bhabbo
ariyānaṃ adassanakamyataṃ pahātuṃ ariyadhammassa asotukamyataṃ
pahātuṃ upārambhacittataṃ pahātuṃ. So anupārambhacitto samāno bhabbo
muṭṭhassaccaṃ pahātuṃ asampajaññaṃ pahātuṃ cetaso vikkhepaṃ
pahātuṃ. So avikkhittacitto samāno bhabbo ayonisomanasikāraṃ pahātuṃ
kummaggasevanaṃ pahātuṃ cetaso līnattaṃ pahātuṃ. So alīnacitto samāno
bhabbo sakkāyadiṭṭhiṃ pahātuṃ vicikicchāṃ pahātuṃ sīlabbataparāmāsaṃ
pahātuṃ. So avicikiccho samāno bhabbo rāgaṃ pahātuṃ dosaṃ pahātuṃ
mohaṃ pahātuṃ. So rāgaṃ

pahāya dosaṃ pahāya mohaṃ pahāya bhabbo jātiṃ pahātuṃ jaraṃ pahātuṃ maraṇaṃ pahātunti. (10). . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Kākasutta

77. Dasahi bhikkhave asaddhammehi samannāgato kāko. Katamehi dasahi? Dhaṃsī ca pagabbho ca tintiṇo¹ ca mahagghaso ca luddo ca akāruṇiko ca dubbalo ca oravitā ca muṭṭhassati ca necayiko² ca. Imehi kho bhikkhave dasahi asaddhammehi samannāgato kāko. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave dasahi asaddhammehi samannāgato pāpabhikkhu. Katamehi dasahi? Dhaṃsī ca pagabbho ca tintiṇo ca mahagghaso ca luddo ca akāruṇiko ca dubbalo ca oravitā ca muṭṭhassati ca necayiko ca. Imehi kho bhikkhave dasahi asaddhammehi samannāgato pāpabhikkhūti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Nigaṇṭhasutta

78. Dasahi bhikkhave asaddhammehi samannāgatā Nigaṇṭhā. Katamehi dasahi? Assaddhā bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā, dussilā bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā, ahirikā bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā, anottappino bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā, asappurisasambhattino bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā, attukkaṃsakaparavambhakā bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā, sandiṭṭhiparāmāsā ādhānaggāhī duppaṭinissaggino bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā, kuhakā bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā, pāpicchā bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā, pāpamittā bhikkhave Nigaṇṭhā. Imehi kho bhikkhave dasahi asaddhammehi samannāgatā Nigaṇṭhāti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Āghātavatthusutta

79. * Dasayimāni bhikkhave āghātavatthūni. Katamāni dasa? “Anatthaṃ me acarī”ti āghātaṃ bandhati, “anattaṃ me caratī”ti āghātaṃ bandhati, “anattaṃ me carissatī”ti āghātaṃ bandhati, “piyassa me manāpassa anattaṃ acarīti -pa- anattaṃ caratīti -pa- anattaṃ carissatī”ti āghātaṃ bandhati, “appiyassa me amanāpassa atthaṃ acarīti -pa- atthaṃ caratīti -pa- atthaṃ

1. Nillajjo (Ka) tintiṇoti tintiṇaṃ vuccati taṇhā ... (Sī, Syā-Tṭha) Abhidhamme Khuddakavatthuvibhaṅge (364) piṭṭhe tintiṇapadaniddese passitabbaṃ.

2. Nerasiko (Sī) tadaṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana “necayiko”tveva dissati.

* Heṭṭhā 208 piṭṭhepi.

carissatī”ti āghātaṃ bandhati, aṭṭhāne ca kuppati. Imāni kho bhikkhave dasa āghātavatthūnīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Āghātaṭṭhavinayasutta

80. Dasayime bhikkhave āghātaṭṭhavinayā. Katame dasa? “Anatthaṃ me acari, taṃ kutettha labbhā”ti āghātaṃ ṭṭhavineti, “anatthaṃ me carati, taṃ kutettha labbhā”ti āghātaṃ ṭṭhavineti, “anatthaṃ me carissati, taṃ kutettha labbhā”ti āghātaṃ ṭṭhavineti, “piyassa me manāpassa anatthaṃ acari -pa- carati -pa- carissati, taṃ kutettha labbhā”ti āghātaṃ ṭṭhavineti, “appiyassa me amanāpassa atthaṃ acari -pa- atthaṃ carati -pa- atthaṃ carissati, taṃ kutettha labbhā”ti āghātaṃ ṭṭhavineti, aṭṭhāne ca na kuppati. Ime kho bhikkhave dasa āghātaṭṭhavinayāti. . Dasamaṃ.

Ākaṅkhavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Ākaṅkho Kaṇṭako Itthā, Vaddhi ca Migasālāya.
Tayodhammā ca Kāko ca, Nigaṇṭhā dve ca Āghātāti.

(9) 4. Theravagga

1. Vāhanasutta

81. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Campāyaṃ viharati Gaggarāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre. Atha kho āyasmā Vāhano yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Vāhano Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “katihi nu kho bhante dhammehi Tathāgato nissaṭṭo visamīyutto vippamutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharatī”ti.

Dasahi kho Vāhana dhammehi Tathāgato nissaṭṭo visamīyutto vippamutto vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharati. Katamehi dasahi? Rūpena kho Vāhana Tathāgato nissaṭṭo visamīyutto vippamutto vimariyādīkatena

2. Ānandasutta

So vatānanda bhikkhu muṭṭhassati samāno imasmim dhammavinaye
vuddhim virūlhim vepullam āpajjissatīti netaṃ thānaṃ vijjati. (7)

So vatānanda bhikkhu asantuṭṭho samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. (8)

So vatānanda bhikkhu pāpiccho samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. (9)

So vatānanda bhikkhu micchādīṭṭhiko samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. (10)

So vatānanda bhikkhu imehi dasahi dhammehi samannāgato imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

So vatānanda bhikkhu saddho samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. (1)

So vatānanda bhikkhu sīlavā samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. (2)

So vatānanda bhikkhu bahussuto sutadharo samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. (3)

So vatānanda bhikkhu suvaco samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. (4)

So vatānanda bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. (5)

So vatānanda bhikkhu āraddhavīriyo samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. (6)

So vatānanda bhikkhu upaṭṭhitassati samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. (7)

So vatānanda bhikkhu santuṭṭho samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. (8)

So vatānanda bhikkhu appiccho samāno imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. (9)

So vatānanda bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiko samāno imasmim dhammavinaye vuddhim virūḷhim vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjati. (10)

So vatānanda bhikkhu imehi dasahi dhammehi samannāgato imasmim dhammavinaye vuddhim virūḷhim vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti ṭhānametaṃ vijjatīti. . Dutiyam.

3. Puṇṇiyasutta

83. Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇiyo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Puṇṇiyo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena appekadā Tathāgataṃ dhammadesanā paṭibhāti, appekadā nappaṭibhāti”ti.

Saddho ca Puṇṇiya bhikkhu hoti, no ca upasaṅkamitā, neva tāva Tathāgataṃ dhammadesanā paṭibhāti. Yato ca kho Puṇṇiya bhikkhu saddho ca hoti upasaṅkamitā ca, evaṃ Tathāgataṃ dhammadesanā paṭibhāti.

Saddho ca Puṇṇiya bhikkhu hoti upasaṅkamitā ca, no ca payirupāsītā -pa- payirupāsītā ca, no ca paripucchitā. Paripucchitā ca, no ca ohitasoto dhammaṃ suṇāti. Ohitasoto ca dhammaṃ suṇāti, no ca sutvā dhammaṃ dhāreti. Suvā ca dhammaṃ dhāreti, no ca dhātānaṃ dhammānaṃ atthaṃ upaparikkhati. Dhātānaṃ dhammānaṃ atthaṃ upaparikkhati, no ca atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno hoti. Atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya dhammānudhammappaṭipanno ca hoti, no ca kalyāṇavāco hoti kalyāṇavākkaraṇo poriyā vācāya samannāgato vissatṭhāya anelagaḷāya atthassa viññāpaniyā. Kalyāṇavāco ca hoti kalyāṇavākkaraṇo poriyā vācāya samannāgato vissatṭhāya anelagaḷāya atthassa viññāpaniyā, no ca sandassako hoti samādapako samuttejako sampahaṃsako sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Neva tāva Tathāgataṃ dhammadesanā paṭibhāti.

Yato ca kho Puṇṇiya bhikkhu saddho ca hoti upasaṅkamitā ca payirupāsītā ca paripucchitā ca, ohitasoto ca dhammaṃ suṇāti, sutvā ca dhammaṃ dhāreti, dhātānaṃ dhammānaṃ atthaṃ upaparikkhati, atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya

dhammānudhammappaṭipanno ca hoti, kalyāṇavāco ca hoti
 kalyāṇavākkaraṇo poriyā vācāya samannāgato vissatṭhāya anelagaḷāya
 atthassa viññāpaniyā, sandassako ca hoti samādapako samuttejako
 sampahaṃsako sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Evaṃ Tathāgataṃ dhammadesanā
 paṭibhāti. Imehi kho Puṇṇiya dasahi dhammehi samannāgatā¹
²ekantapaṭibhānā³ Tathāgataṃ dhammadesanā hotīti². . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Byākaraṇasutta

84. Tatra kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno bhikkhū āmantesi “āvuso
 bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa
 paccassosum. Āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno etadavoca—

Idhāvuso bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ,
 kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī”ti. Tamevaṃ Tathāgato vā
 Tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittakusalo
 paracittapariyāyakusalo samanuyuñjati samanuggāhati samanubhāsati. So
 Tathāgatena vā Tathāgatasāvakena vā jhāyinā samāpattikusalena
 paracittakusalena paracittapariyāyakusalena samanuyuñjijyamāno
 samanuggāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno iriṇaṃ āpajjati, vicinaṃ⁴ āpajjati,
 anayaṃ āpajjati, byasanaṃ āpajjati, anayabyasanaṃ āpajjati.

Tamevaṃ Tathāgato vā Tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo
 paracittakusalo paracittapariyāyakusalo evaṃ cetasaṃ ceto paricca manasi
 karoti “kiṃ nu kho ayamāyasmā aññaṃ byākaroti ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ
 brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī’ti”.

Tamevaṃ Tathāgato vā Tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo
 paracittakusalo paracittapariyāyakusalo evaṃ cetasaṃ ceto paricca pajānāti—

1. Samannāgato (Ka)

2. Ekantaṃ Tathāgataṃ dhammadesanā paṭibhātīti (Syā)

3. Ekantapaṭibhānaṃ (Sī)

4. Visinaṃ (Sī-Tṭha)

Kodhano kho ayamāyasmā, kodhapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati, kodhapariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Upanāhī kho pana ayamāyasmā, upanāhapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati, upanāhapariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Makkhī kho pana ayamāyasmā, makkhapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati, makkhapariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Paḷāsī kho pana ayamāyasmā, paḷāsapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati, paḷāsapariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Issukī kho pana ayamāyasmā, issāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati, issāpariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Maccharī kho pana ayamāyasmā, maccherapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati, maccherapariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Saṭho kho pana ayamāyasmā, sāṭheyyapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati, sāṭheyyapariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Māyāvī kho pana ayamāyasmā, māyāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati, māyāpariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Pāpiccho kho pana ayamāyasmā, icchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati, icchāpariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Sati¹ kho pana ayamāyasmā uttari karaṇīye oramattakena visesādhigamena antarā vosānaṃ āpanno, antarā vosānagamanam kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

So vatāvuso bhikkhu ime dasa dhamme appahāya imasmim dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti netam tñānaṃ vijjati. So vatāvuso bhikkhu ime dasa dhamme pahāya imasmim dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti tñānametaṃ vijjatīti. . Catuttham.

5. Katthīsutta

85. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Mahācundo Cetīsu viharati Sahajātiyaṃ. Tatra kho āyasmā Mahācundo bhikkhū āmantesi “āvuso bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahācundassa paccasosun. Āyasmā Mahācundo etadavoca—

Idhāvuso bhikkhu katthī hoti vikatthī adhigamesu “aham paṭhamam jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, aham dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi. Aham tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, aham catuttham jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, aham ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, aham viññāṇaṃcāyatanaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, aham ākiñcaṇṇāyatanaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, aham nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, aham saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi”ti.

Tamenam Tathāgato vā Tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittakusalo paracittapariyāyakusalo samanuyuñjati samanuggāhati samanubhāsati. So Tathāgatena vā Tathāgatasāvakena vā jhāyina samāpattikusalena paracittakusalena paracittapariyāyakusalena samanuyuñjiyamāno samanuggāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno iriṇaṃ āpajjati, vicinaṃ āpajjati, anayaṃ āpajjati, byasanaṃ āpajjati, anayabyasanaṃ āpajjati.

1. Muṭṭhassati (Sī, Syā)

Tamenam̐ Tathāgato vā Tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittakusalo paracittapariyāyakusalo evam̐ cetasā ceto paricca manasi karoti “kiṃ nu kho ayamāyasmā katthī hoti vikatthī adhigamesu “aham̐ paṭhamam̐ jhānam̐ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi -pa- aham̐ saññāvedayitanirodham̐ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi”ti.

Tamenam̐ Tathāgato vā Tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittakusalo paracittapariyāyakusalo evam̐ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti—

Dīgharattam̐ kho ayamāyasmā khaṇḍakārī chiddakārī sabalakārī kammāsakārī na santatakārī na santatavutti sīlesu. Dussīlo kho ayamāyasmā, dussilyam̐ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Assaddho kho pana ayamāyasmā, assaddhiyam̐ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Appassuto kho pana ayamāyasmā anācāro, appasaccam̐ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Dubbaco kho pana ayamāyasmā, dovacassatā kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Pāpamitto kho pana ayamāyasmā, pāpamittatā kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Kusīto kho pana ayamāyasmā, kosajjam̐ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Muṭṭhassati kho pana ayamāyasmā, muṭṭhassaccam̐ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Kuhako kho pana ayamāyasmā, kohaññam̐ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Dubbharo kho pana ayamāyasmā, dubbharatā kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Duppañño kho pana ayamāyasmā, duppaññatā kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Seyyathāpi āvuso sahāyako sahāyakaraṃ evaṃ vadeyya “yadā te samma dhanena¹ dhanakaraṇīyaṃ assa, yāceyyāsi maṃ² dhanam, dassāmi te dhanan”ti. So kiñcideva dhanakaraṇīye samuppanne sahāyako sahāyakaraṃ evaṃ vadeyya “attho me sammadhanena, dehi me dhanan”ti. So evaṃ vadeyya “tena hi samma idha khanāhī”ti. So tatra khananto nādhigaccheyya, so evaṃ vadeyya “alikaṃ maṃ samma avaca, tucchakaṃ maṃ samma avaca ‘idha khanāhī’ti”. So evaṃ vadeyya “nāhaṃ taṃ samma alikaṃ avacaṃ, tucchakaṃ avacaṃ, tena hi samma idha khanāhī”ti. So tatrapī khananto nādhigaccheyya, so evaṃ vadeyya “alikaṃ maṃ samma avaca, tucchakaṃ maṃ samma avaca ‘idha khanāhī’ti”. So evaṃ vadeyya “nāhaṃ taṃ samma alikaṃ avacaṃ, tucchakaṃ avacaṃ, tena hi samma idha khanāhī”ti. So tatrapī khananto nādhigaccheyya, so evaṃ vadeyya “alikaṃ maṃ samma avaca, tucchakaṃ maṃ samma avaca ‘idha khanāhī’ti. So evaṃ vadeyya “nāhaṃ taṃ samma alikaṃ avacaṃ, tucchakaṃ avacaṃ, api ca ahameva ummādaṃ pāpuṇim cetaso vipariyāyan”ti.

Evamevaṃ kho āvuso bhikkhu katthī hoti vikatthī adhigamesu “ahaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, ahaṃ dutiyam jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, ahaṃ tatiyam jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, ahaṃ catuttham jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, ahaṃ ākāsaṇāñjāyatanam samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, ahaṃ viññāṇaṇcāyatanam samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, ahaṃ ākiñcaṇṇāyatanam samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, ahaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi, ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjāmi pi vuṭṭhahāmi pi”ti.

Tamenam Tathāgato vā Tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittakusalo paracittapariyāyakusalo samanuyuñjati samanuggāhati samanubhāsati. So Tathāgatena vā Tathāgatasāvakena vā jhāyinā samāpattikusalena paracittakusalena paracittapariyāyakusalena samanuyuñjiyamāno samanuggāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno

1. Bandho (Ka)

2. Yācissasi maṃ (Sī), pavedeyyāsi maṃ (Syā), parājeyyāpi maṃ (Ka)

irīṇaṃ āpajjati, vicinaṃ āpajjati, anayaṃ āpajjati, byasanaṃ āpajjati, anayabyasanaṃ āpajjati.

Tameṇaṃ Tathāgato vā Tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittakusalo paracittapariyāyakusalo evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca manasi karoti “kiṃ nu kho ayamāyasmā katthī hoti vikatthī adhigamesu “ahaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi -pa- ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjāmi vuṭṭhahāmi”ti.

Tameṇaṃ Tathāgato vā Tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittapariyāyakusalo cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti.

Dīgharattaṃ kho ayamāyasmā khaṇḍakārī chiddakārī sabalakārī kammāsakārī na santatakārī na santatavutti sīlesu. Dussīlo kho ayamāyasmā, dussilyaṃ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Assaddho kho pana ayamāyasmā, assaddhiyaṃ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Appassuto kho pana ayamāyasmā anācāro, appasaccaṃ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Dubbaco kho pana ayamāyasmā, dovacassatā kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Pāpamitto kho pana ayamāyasmā, pāpamittatā kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Kusīto kho pana ayamāyasmā, kosajjaṃ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Muṭṭhassatiṃ kho pana ayamāyasmā, muṭṭhassaccaṃ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Kuhako kho pana ayamāyasmā, kohaññaṃ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Dubbharo kho pana ayamāyasmā, dubbharatā kho pana
Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Duppañño kho pana ayamāyasmā, duppaññatā kho pana
Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

So vatāvuso bhikkhu ime dasa dhamme appahāya imasmim
dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti netaṃ ṭhānaṃ
vijjati. So vatāvuso bhikkhu ime dasa dhamme pahāya imasmim
dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti ṭhānametaṃ
vijjatīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Adhimānasutta

86. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Mahākassapo Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane
kalandakanivāpe. Tatra kho āyasmā Mahākassapo bhikkhū āmantesi “āvuso
bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahākassapassa
paccassosum. Āyasmā Mahākassapo etadavoca—

Idhāvuso bhikkhu aññaṃ byākaroti “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ,
kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī”ti. Tamenam Tathāgato vā
Tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittakusalo
paracittapariyāyakusalo samanuyuñjati samanuggāhati samanubhāsati. So
Tathāgatena vā Tathāgatasāvakena vā jhāyinā samāpattikusalena
paracittakusalena paracittapariyāyakusalena samanuyuñjijyamāno
samanuggāhiyamāno samanubhāsiyamāno iriṇaṃ āpajjati, vicinaṃ āpajjati,
anayaṃ āpajjati, byasanaṃ āpajjati, anayabyasanaṃ āpajjati.

Tamenam Tathāgato vā Tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo
paracittakusalo paracittapariyāyakusalo evaṃ cetasā ceto paricca manasi
karoti “kiṃ nu kho ayamāyasmā aññaṃ byākaroti ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ
brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī’ti”.

Tamenam Tathāgato vā Tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittakusalo paracittapariyāyakusalo evam cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti—

Adhimāniko kho ayamāyasmā adhimānasacco appatte pattasaññī akate katasaññī anadhigate adhigatasaññī adhimānena aññam byākaroti “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brāhmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī”ti.

Tamenam Tathāgato vā Tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittakusalo paracittapariyāyakusalo evam cetasā ceto paricca manasi karoti “kiṃ nu kho ayamāyasmā nissāya adhimāniko adhimānasacco appatte pattasaññī akate katasaññī anadhigate adhigatasaññī adhimānena aññam byākaroti ‘khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī’”ti.

Tamenam Tathāgato vā Tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittakusalo paracittapariyāyakusalo evam cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti—

Bhussuto kho pana ayamāyasmā sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhakalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti, tathārūpāssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā. Tasmā ayamāyasmā adhimāniko adhimānasacco appatte pattasaññī akate katasaññī anadhigate adhigatasaññī adhimānena aññam byākaroti “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī”ti.

Tamenam Tathāgato vā Tathāgatasāvako vā jhāyī samāpattikusalo paracittakusalo paracittapariyāyakusalo evam cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti—

Abhiññālu kho pana ayamāyasmā abhiññāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati, abhiññāpariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Byāpanno kho pana ayamāyasmā byāpādapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati, byāpādapariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Thinamiddho kho pana ayamāyasmā thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati, thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Uddhato kho pana ayamāsmā uddhaccapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati, uddhaccapariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Vicikiccho kho pana ayamāyasmā vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā bahulaṃ viharati, vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhānaṃ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Kammārāmo kho pana ayamāyasmā kammarato kammārāmataṃ anuyutto, kammārāmatā kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Bhassārāmo kho pana ayamāyasmā bhassarato bhassārāmataṃ anuyutto, bhassārāmatā kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Niddārāmo kho pana ayamāyasmā niddārato niddārāmataṃ anuyutto, niddārāmatā kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Saṅgaṇikārāmo kho pana ayamāyasmā saṅgaṇikarato saṅgaṇikārāmataṃ anuyutto, saṅgaṇikārāmatā kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

Sati kho pana ayamāyasmā uttari karaṇīye oramattakena visesādhigamena antarā vosānaṃ āpanno, antarā vosānagamaṇaṃ kho pana Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye parihānametaṃ.

So vatāvuso bhikkhu ime dasa dhamme appahāya imasmim dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti netāṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. So vatāvuso

bhikkhu ime dasa dhamme pahāya imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjissatīti tñānametaṃ vijjatīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Nappiyasutta

87. Tatra kho Bhagavā kālaṅkataṃ bhikkhuṃ¹ ārabha bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu adhikaraṇiko hoti adhikaraṇasamathassa na vaṇṇavādī. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu adhikaraṇiko hoti adhikaraṇasamathassa na vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo na piyatāya na garutāya na bhāvanāya na sāmāññāya na ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu na sikkhākāmo hoti sikkhāsamādānassa² na vaṇṇavādī. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu na sikkhākāmo hoti sikkhāsamādānassa na vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo na piyatāya na garutāya na bhāvanāya na sāmāññāya na ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu pāpiccho hoti icchāvinayassa na vaṇṇavādī. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu pāpiccho hoti icchāvinayassa na vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo na piyatāya na garutāya na bhāvanāya na sāmāññāya na ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu kodhano hoti kodhavinayassa na vaṇṇavādī. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu kodhano hoti kodhavinayassa na vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo na piyatāya na garutāya na bhāvanāya na sāmāññāya na ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu makkhī hoti makkhavinayassa na vaṇṇavādī. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu makkhī hoti makkhavinayassa na vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo na piyatāya na garutāya na bhāvanāya na sāmāññāya na ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

1. Kalandakaṃ bhikkhuṃ (Sī), kāḷakabhikkhuṃ (Syā)

2. Sikkhākāmassa (Ka)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu saṭho hoti sāṭheyyavinayassa na vaṇṇavādī. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu saṭho hoti sāṭheyyavinayassa na vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo na piyatāya na garutāya na bhāvanāya na sāmāññāya na ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu māyāvī hoti māyāvinayassa na vaṇṇavādī. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu māyāvī hoti māyāvinayassa na vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo na piyatāya na garutāya na bhāvanāya na sāmāññāya na ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammānaṃ na nisāmakajātiko hoti dhammanisantiyā na vaṇṇavādī. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammānaṃ na nisāmakajātiko hoti dhammanisantiyā na vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo na piyatāya na garutāya na bhāvanāya na sāmāññāya na ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu na paṭisallīno hoti paṭisallānassa na vaṇṇavādī. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu na paṭisallīno hoti paṭisallānassa na vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo na piyatāya na garutāya na bhāvanāya na sāmāññāya na ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabrahmacārīnaṃ na paṭisanthārako¹ hoti paṭisanthārakassa na vaṇṇavādī. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu sabrahmacārīnaṃ na paṭisanthārako hoti paṭisanthārakassa na vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo na piyatāya na garutāya na bhāvanāya na sāmāññāya na ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

Evarūpassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno kiñcāpi evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya “aho vata maṃ sabrahmacārī sakkareyyuṃ garuṃ kareyyuṃ² māneyyuṃ pūjeyyun”ti. Atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī na ceva sakkaronti na garuṃ karonti³ na mānenti na pūjenti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Thathāhissa bhikkhave viññū sabrahmacārī te pāpake akusale dhamme appahīne samanupassanti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave assakhaḷuṅkassa kiñcāpi evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya “aho vata maṃ manussā ājānīyatṭhāne ṭhapeyyuṃ, ājānīyabhojanañca bhojeyyuṃ, ājānīyaparimajjanañca parimajjeyyun”ti. Atha kho naṃ manussā

1. Paṭisandhārako (Ka)

2. Garukareyyuṃ (Sī, Syā)

3. Garukaronti (Sī, Syā)

na ceva ājānīyaṭṭhāne ṭhapenti, na ca ājānīyabhojanam bhojenti, na ca ājānīyaparimajjanam parimajjanti. Tam kissa hetu? Tathāhissa bhikkhave viññū manussā tāni sāṭheyyāni kūṭeyyāni jimheyyāni vaṇkeyyāni appahīnāni samanupassanti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave evarūpassa bhikkhuno kiñcāpi evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya “aho vata maṃ sabrahmacārī sakkareyyum garum kareyyum māneyyum pūjeyyun”ti. Atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī na ceva sakkaronti na garum karonti na mānenti na pūjenti. Tam kissa hetu? Tathāhissa bhikkhave viññū sabrahmacārī te pāpake akusale dhamme appahīne samanupassanti.

Idha pana bhikkhave bhikkhu na adhikaraṇiko hoti adhikaraṇasamathassa vaṇṇavādī. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu na adhikaraṇiko hoti adhikaraṇasamathassa vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo piyatāya garutāya bhāvanāya sāmāññāya ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sikkhākāmo hoti sikkhāsamādānassa vaṇṇavādī. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu sikkhākāmo hoti sikkhāsamādānassa vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo piyatāya garutāya bhāvanāya sāmāññāya ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu appiccho hoti icchāvinayassa vaṇṇavādī. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu appiccho hoti icchāvinayassa vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo -pa- ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu akkodhano hoti kodhavinayassa vaṇṇavādī. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu akkodhano hoti kodhavinayassa vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo -pa- ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu amakkhī hoti makkhavinayassa vaṇṇavādī. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu amakkhī hoti makkhavinayassa vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo -pa- ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu asaṭho hoti sāṭheyyavinayassa vaṇṇavādī. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu asaṭho hoti sāṭheyyavinayassa vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo -pa- ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu amāyāvī hoti māyāvinayassa vaṇṇavādī. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu amāyāvī hoti māyāvinayassa vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo -pa- ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammānaṃ nisāmakajātiko hoti dhammanisantiyā vaṇṇavādī. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammānaṃ nisāmakajātiko hoti dhammanisantiyā vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo -pa- ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisallīno hoti paṭisallānassa vaṇṇavādī. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisallīno hoti paṭisallānassa vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo -pa- ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sabrahmacārīnaṃ paṭisanthārako hoti paṭisanthārakassa vaṇṇavādī. Yampi bhikkhave bhikkhu sabrahmacārīnaṃ paṭisanthārako hoti paṭisanthārakassa vaṇṇavādī, ayampi dhammo piyatāya garutāya bhāvanāya sāmāññāya ekībhāvāya saṃvattati.

Evarūpassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno kiñcāpi na evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya “aho vata maṃ sabrahmacārī sakkareyyuṃ garuṃ kareyyuṃ māneyyuṃ pūjeyyun”ti. Atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī sakkaronti garuṃ karonti mānenti pūjenti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathāhissa bhikkhave viññū sabrahmacārī te pāpake akusale dhamme pahīne samanupassanti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave bhaddassa assājānīyassa kiñcāpi na evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya “aho vata maṃ manussā ājānīyaṭṭhāne ṭhapeyyuṃ, ājānīyabhojanaṅca bhojeyyuṃ, ājānīyaparimajjanaṅca parimajjeyyun”ti. Atha kho naṃ manussā ājānīyaṭṭhāne ca ṭhapenti, ājānīyabhojanaṅca bhojenti ājānīyaparimajjanaṅca parimajjanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathāhissa bhikkhave viññū manussā tāni sāṭheyyāni kūṭeyyāni jimheyyāni vaṅkeyyāni pahīnāni samanupassanti.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave evarūpassa bhikkhuno kiñcāpi na evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya “aho vata maṃ sabrahmacārī sakkareyyuṃ garuṃ kareyyuṃ māneyyuṃ pūjeyyun”ti. Atha kho naṃ sabrahmacārī sakkaronti garuṃ karonti mānenti pūjenti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Tathāhissa bhikkhave viññū sabrahmacārī te pāpake akusale dhamme pahīne samanupassantīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Akkosakasutta

88. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu akkosakaparibhāsako ariyūpavādī sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Tānametaṃ avakāso¹, yaṃ so dasannaṃ byasanānaṃ aññataraṃ byasanaṃ nigaccheyya². Katamesaṃ dasannaṃ? Anadhigataṃ nādhigacchati, adhigatā parihāyati, saddhammassa na vodāyanti, saddhammesu vā adhimāniko hoti, anabhirato vā brahmacariyaṃ carati, aññataraṃ vā saṃkiliṭṭhaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati, gāḷhaṃ vā rogātāṅkaṃ phusati, ummādaṃ vā pāpuṇāti cittaṃ kkepaṃ, sammūḷho kālaṃ karoti, kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu akkosakaparibhāsako ariyūpavādī sabrahmacārīnaṃ. Tānametaṃ avakāso, yaṃ so imesaṃ dasannaṃ byasanānaṃ aññataraṃ byasanaṃ nigaccheyyāti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Kokālikasutta

89. * Atha kho Kokāliko bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Kokāliko bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “pāpicchā bhante Sāriputtamoggallānā, pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃ gatā”ti. Mā hevaṃ Kokālika, mā hevaṃ Kokālika, pasādehi Kokālika Sāriputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ, pesalā Sāriputtamoggallānāti.

Dutiyampi kho Kokāliko bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kiñcāpi me bhante Bhagavā saddhāyiko paccayiko, atha kho pāpicchāva Sāriputtamoggallānā pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃ gatā”ti. Mā hevaṃ Kokālika, mā hevaṃ Kokālika, pasādehi Kokālika Sāriputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ, pesalā Sāriputtamoggallānāti.

Tatiyampi kho bhikkhave Kokāliko bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kiñcāpi me bhante Bhagavā saddhāyiko paccayiko, atha kho pāpicchāva Sāriputtamoggallānā pāpikānaṃ icchānaṃ vasaṃ gatā”ti. Mā hevaṃ Kokālika, mā hevaṃ Kokālika, pasādehi

1. Aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Na nigaccheyya (Sī, Syā, I)

* Saṃ 1. 152; Khu 1. 379 piṭṭhesupi.

Kokālika Sāriputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ, pesalā Sāriputtamoggallānāti.

Atha kho Kokāliko bhikkhu uṭṭhāyāsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi, acirapakkantassa ca Kokālikassa bhikkhuno sāsapamattihi pīlakāhi sabbo kāyo phuṭṭo ahosi, sāsapamattiyo hutvā muggamattiyo ahesuṃ, muggamattiyo hutvā kalāyamattiyo ahesuṃ, kalāyamattiyo hutvā kolaṭṭhimattiyo ahesuṃ, kolaṭṭhimattiyo hutvā kolamattiyo ahesuṃ, kolamattiyo hutvā āmalakamattiyo ahesuṃ, āmalakamattiyo hutvā (tiṇḍukamattiyo ahesuṃ, tiṇḍukamattiyo hutvā)¹ beḷuvasalāṭukamattiyo ahesuṃ, beḷuvasalāṭukamattiyo hutvā billamattiyo ahesuṃ, billamattiyo hutvā pabhiḷḷiṃsu, pubbañca lohitañca pagghariṃsu, so sudaṃ kadalipattesu seti macchova visagilito.

Atha kho Turū paccekabrahmā² yena Kokāliko bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā vehāse ṭhatvā Kokālikaṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca “pasādehi Kokālika Sāriputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ, pesalā Sāriputtamoggallānā”ti. Kosi tvaṃ āvusoti. Ahaṃ Turū paccekabrahmāti. Nanu tvaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā anāgāmī byākato, atha kiñcarahi idhāgato, passa yāvañca te idaṃ aparaddhanti.

Atha kho Turū paccekabrahmā Kokālikaṃ bhikkhuṃ gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Purisassa hi jātassa, kuṭhārī jāyate mukhe.

Yāya chindati attānaṃ, bālo dubbhāsitaṃ bhaṇaṃ.

Yo nindiyaṃ pasaṃsati, taṃ vā nindati yo pasaṃsiyo.

Vicināti mukhena so kalim, kalinā tena sukhaṃ na vindati.

Appamattako ayaṃ kali, yo akkhesu dhanaparājayo.

Sabbassāpi sahāpi attanā, ayameva mahattaro kali.

Yo sugatesu manaṃ padūsaye.

1. Saṃ 1. 152 piṭṭhe; Khu 1. 380 piṭṭhesu natthi.

2. Tuduppaccekabrahmā (Sī, I), tudi paccekabrahmā (Syā), turi paccekabrahmā (Ka) Saṃ 1. 151 piṭṭhepi.

Sataṃ sahaṣṣānaṃ nirabbudānaṃ, chattiṃsati pañca ca abbudāni.

Yamariyagarahī nirayaṃ upeti, vācaṃ manañca paṇidhāya pāpakan”ti.

Atha kho Kokāliko bhikkhu teneva ābādhena kālamakāsi, kālaṅkato ca Kokāliko bhikkhu padumaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati Sāriputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvā.

Atha kho brahmā Sahampati abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho brahmā Sahampati Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “Kokāliko bhante bhikkhu kālaṅkato, kālaṅkato ca bhante Kokāliko bhikkhu padumaṃ nirayaṃ upapanno Sāriputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvā”ti. Idamavoca brahmā Sahampati, idaṃ vatvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyi.

Atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyaṃ accayena bhikkhū āmantesi—imaṃ bhikkhave rattiṃ brahmā Sahampati abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇo kevalakappaṃ Jetavanaṃ obhāsetvā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā maṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho bhikkhave brahmā Sahampati maṃ etadavoca “Kokāliko bhante bhikkhu kālaṅkato, kālaṅkato ca bhante Kokāliko bhikkhu padumaṃ nirayaṃ upapanno Sāriputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvā”ti. Idamavoca bhikkhave brahmā Sahampati, idaṃ vatvā maṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyīti.

Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kīva dīghaṃ nu kho bhante padume niraye āyuppaṃāṇaṃ”ti. Dīghaṃ kho bhikkhu padume niraye āyuppaṃāṇaṃ, na taṃ sukaraṃ saṅkhātum “ettakāni vassāni”ti vā “ettakāni vassasatāni”ti vā “ettakāni vassasahassāni”ti vā “ettakāni vassasatasahassāni”ti vāti.

Sakkā pana bhante upamaṃ kātunti. “Sakkā bhikkhū”ti Bhagavā avoca. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīṣati khāriko Kosalako tilavāho, tato puriso vassasatassa vassasatassa accayena ekamekaṃ tilaṃ

uddhareyya, khippataram kho so bhikkhu vīsatickhāriko Kosalako tilavāho iminā upakkamena parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya, na tveva eko Abbudo nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Abbudā nirayā, evameko Nirabbudo nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Nirabbudā nirayā, evameko Ababo nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Ababā nirayā, evameko Aṭaṭo nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Aṭaṭā nirayā, evameko Ahaho nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Ahahā nirayā, evameko Kumudo nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Kumudā nirayā, evameko Sogandhiko nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Sogandhikā nirayā, evameko Uppalako nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Uppalakā nirayā, evameko Puṇḍarīko nirayo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhu vīsati Puṇḍarīkā nirayā, evameko Padumo nirayo. Padumaṃ kho pana bhikkhu nirayaṃ Kokālika bhikkhu upapanno Sāriputtamoggallānesu cittaṃ āghātetvāti. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca Satthā—

“Purisassa hi jātassa, kuṭhārī jāyate mukhe.

Yāya chindati attānaṃ, bālo dubbhāsitaṃ bhaṇaṃ.

Yo nindiyaṃ pasaṃsati, taṃ vā nindati yo pasaṃsiyo.

Vicināti mukhena so kaliṃ, kalinā tena sukhaṃ na vindati.

Appamattako ayaṃ kali, yo akkhesu dhanaparājayo.

Sabbassāpi sahāpi attanā, ayameva mahattaro kali.

Yo suggatesu manaṃ padūsaye.

Sataṃ sahaṣṣānaṃ Nirabbudānaṃ,

Chattimsati pañca ca Abbudāni.

Yamariyagarahī nirayaṃ upeti,

Vācaṃ manañca paṇidhāya pāpakaṃ”ti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Khīṇāsavabalaṣutta

90. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “kati nu kho Sāriputta

khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balāni, yehi balehi samannāgato khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti ‘khīṇā me āsavā’ti”.

Dasa bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balāni, yehi balehi samannāgato khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti “khīṇā me āsavā”ti. Katamāni dasa? * Idha bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aniccato sabbe saṅkhārā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti. Yampi bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aniccato sabbe saṅkhārā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti, idampi bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti “khīṇā me āsavā”ti. (1)

Puna caparaṃ bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aṅgārakāsūpamā kāmā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti. Yampi bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aṅgārakāsūpamā kāmā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti, idampi bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti “khīṇā me āsavā”ti. (2)

Puna caparaṃ bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno vivekaninnaṃ cittaṃ hoti vivekappaṇaṃ vivekapabbhāraṃ vivekaṭṭhaṃ nekkhammābhirataṃ byantībhūtaṃ sabbaso āsavaṭṭhāniyehi dhammehi. Yampi bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno vivekaninnaṃ cittaṃ hoti vivekappaṇaṃ vivekapabbhāraṃ vivekaṭṭhaṃ nekkhammābhirataṃ byantībhūtaṃ sabbaso āsavaṭṭhāniyehi dhammehi. Idampi bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti “khīṇā me āsavā”ti. (3)

Puna caparaṃ bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā. Yampi bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā. Idampi bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti “khīṇā me āsavā”ti. (4)

Puna caparaṃ bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro sammappadhānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā -pa- cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā honti

* Hetṭhā 58; Khu 9. 355 piṭṭhesupi.

subhāvitā -pa- pañcindriyāni. Pañca balāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā. Ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvito hoti subhāvito. Yampi bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvito hoti subhāvito. Idampi bhante khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti “khīṇā me āsavā”ti. (5-10)

Imāni kho bhante dasa khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balāni, yehi balehi samannāgato khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti “khīṇā me āsavā”ti. . Dasamaṃ.

Theravaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Vāhanānando Puṇṇiyo, Byākaraṃ Katthimāniko.

Napiyakkosakokāli, Khīṇāsavabalena cāti.

(10) 5. Upālivagga

1. Kāmabhogīsutta

91. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

Dasayime gahapati kāmabhogī santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame dasa? Idha gahapati ekacco kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena, adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena na attānaṃ sukheti na pīṇeti¹ na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti. (1)

1. Na attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti (Sī, Syā, I) evamuparipi.

Idha pana gahapati ekacco kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena, adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti na saṁvibhajati na puññāni karoti. (2)

Idha pana gahapati ekacco kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena, adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti saṁvibhajati puññāni karoti. (3)

Idha pana gahapati ekacco kāmabhogī dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenapi asāhasenapi, dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasenapi asāhasenapi na attānaṃ sukheti na pīṇeti na saṁvibhajati na puññāni karoti. (4)

Idha pana gahapati ekacco kāmabhogī dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenapi asāhasenapi, dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasenapi asāhasenapi attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti na saṁvibhajati na puññāni karoti. (5)

Idha pana gahapati ekacco kāmabhogī dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenapi asāhasenapi, dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasenapi asāhasenapi attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti saṁvibhajati puññāni karoti. (6)

Idha pana gahapati ekacco kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena na attānaṃ sukheti na pīṇeti na saṁvibhajati na puññāni karoti. (7)

Idha pana gahapati ekacco kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti na saṁvibhajati na puññāni karoti. (8)

Idha pana gahapati ekacco kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti saṁvibhajati puññāni karoti, te ca bhoge gathito¹

1. Gamito (Ka) Am 1. 278 piṭṭhepi passitabbaṃ.

mucchito ajjhosanno¹ anādīnavadassāvī anissaraṇapaṇṇo paribhuñjati. (9)

Idha pana gahapati ekacco kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti saṃvibhajati puñṇāni karoti, te ca bhoge agathito amucchito anajjhosanno ādīnavadassāvī nissaraṇapaṇṇo paribhuñjati. (10)

Tatra gahapati yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena, adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena na attānaṃ sukheti na pīṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puñṇāni karoti. Ayaṃ gahapati kāmabhogī tīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. “Adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenā”ti iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena gārayho, “na attānaṃ sukheti na pīṇeti”ti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena gārayho, “na saṃvibhajati na puñṇāni karoti”ti iminā tatiyena ṭhānena gārayho. Ayaṃ gahapati kāmabhogī imehi tīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. (1)

Tatra gahapati yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena, adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puñṇāni karoti. Ayaṃ gahapati kāmabhogī dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho, ekena ṭhānena pāsāṃso. “Adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenā”ti iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena gārayho, “attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti”ti iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, “na saṃvibhajati na puñṇāni karoti”ti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena gārayho. Ayaṃ gahapati kāmabhogī imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho, iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsāṃso. (2)

Tatra gahapati yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena, adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti saṃvibhajati puñṇāni karoti. Ayaṃ gahapati kāmabhogī ekena ṭhānena gārayho, dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso. “Adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenā”ti iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho, “attānaṃ

1. Ajjhāpanno (sabbattha) Am 1. 278 piṭṭhe suttavaṇṇanā Ṭikā oloketabbā.

sukheti pīṇeti”ti iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, “saṃvibhajati puñṇāni karoti”ti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena pāsāṃso. Ayaṃ gahapati kāmabhogī iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho, imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso. (3)

Tatra gahapati yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammādharmmena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena asāhasenapi, dhammādharmmena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasenapi asāhasenapi na attānaṃ sukheti na pīṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puñṇāni karoti. Ayaṃ gahapati kāmabhogī ekena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, tīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. “Dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenā”ti iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsāṃso. “Adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenā”ti iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena gārayho, “na attānaṃ sukheti na pīṇeti”ti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena gārayho, “na saṃvibhajati na puñṇāni karoti”ti iminā tatiyena ṭhānena gārayho. Ayaṃ gahapati kāmabhogī iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, imehi tīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. (4)

Tatra gahapati yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammādharmmena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenapi asāhasenapi, dhammādharmmena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasenapi asāhasenapi attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puñṇāni karoti. Ayaṃ gahapati kāmabhogī dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso, dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. “Dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenā”ti iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, “adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenā”ti iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena gārayho, “attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti”ti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, “na saṃvibhajati na puñṇāni karoti”ti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena gārayho. Ayaṃ gahapati kāmabhogī imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso, imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. (5)

Tatra gahapati yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammādharmmena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenapi asāhasenapi, dhammādharmmena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasenapi asāhasenapi attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti saṃvibhajati puñṇāni karoti. Ayaṃ gahapati kāmabhogī tīhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso,

ekena ṭhānena gārayho. “Dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenā”ti iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, “adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenā”ti iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho. “Attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti”ti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena pāsāṃso. “Saṃvibhajati puññāni karotī”ti iminā tatiyena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, ayaṃ gahapati kāmabhogī imehi tīhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso, iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho. (6)

Tatra gahapati yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena na attānaṃ sukheti na pīṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti. Ayaṃ gahapati kāmabhogī ekena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. “Dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenā”ti iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, “na attānaṃ sukheti na pīṇeti”ti iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena gārayho, “na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karotī”ti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena gārayho. Ayaṃ gahapati kāmabhogī iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsāso, imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. (7)

Tatra gahapati yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti. Ayaṃ gahapati kāmabhogī dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso, ekena ṭhānena gārayho. “Dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenā”ti iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, “attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti”ti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, “na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karotī”ti iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho. Ayaṃ gahapati kāmabhogī imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso, iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho. (8)

Tatra gahapati yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti, te ca bhoge gathito mucchito ajjhosanno anādīnavadassāvī anissaraṇapañño paribhuñjati. Ayaṃ gahapati kāmabhogī tīhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso, ekena ṭhānena gārayho. “Dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenā”ti iminā

paṭhamena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, “attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti”ti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, “saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti”ti iminā tatiyena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, “te ca bhoge gathito mucchito ajjhosanno anādinavadassāvī anissaraṇapañño paribhuñjati”ti iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho. Ayaṃ gahapati kāmabhogī imehi tīhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso. Iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho. (9)

Tatra gahapati yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti, te ca bhoge agathito amucchito anajjhosanno ādinavadassāvī nissaraṇapañño paribhuñjati. Ayaṃ gahapati kāmabhogī catūhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso. “Dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenā”ti iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, “attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti”ti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, “saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti”ti iminā tatiyena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, “te ca bhoge agathito amucchito anajjhosanno ādinavadassāvī nissaraṇapañño paribhuñjati”ti iminā catutthena ṭhānena pāsāṃso. Ayaṃ gahapati kāmabhogī imehi catūhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso. (10)

Ime kho gahapati dasa kāmabhogī santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Imesaṃ kho gahapati dasannaṃ kāmabhogīnaṃ yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti, te ca bhoge agathito amucchito anajjhosanno ādinavadassāvī nissaraṇapañño paribhuñjati. Ayaṃ imesaṃ dasannaṃ kāmabhogīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho¹ ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi gahapati gavā khīraṃ, khīramhā dadhi, dadhimhā navaṇītaṃ, navaṇītamhā sappi, sappimhā sappimaṇḍo, sappimaṇḍo tattha aggamakkhāyati.

Evamevaṃ kho gahapati imesaṃ dasannaṃ kāmabhogīnaṃ yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti

1. Mokkho (Ka-Sī) Aṃ 1. 408; Aṃ 2. 193; Saṃ 2. 224 piṭṭhesupi.

saṁvibhajati puññāni karoti, te ca bhoge agathito amucchito anajjhosanno ādinavadassāvī nissaraṇapaṇño paribhuñjati. Ayaṁ imesaṁ dasannaṁ kāmabhogīnaṁ aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho¹ ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Bhayasutta

92. * Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi. Ekamantaṁ nisinnaṁ kho Anāthapiṇḍikam gahapatim Bhagavā etadavoca—

Yato kho gahapati ariyasāvakassa pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti, catūhi ca sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti, ariyo cassa ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho. So ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṁ byākareyya “khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayoni khīṇapettivisayo khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti.

Katamāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti? Yaṁ gahapati pāṇātipatī pāṇātipātapaccayā diṭṭhadhammikampi bhayaṁ veraṁ pasavati, samparāyikampi bhayaṁ veraṁ pasavati, cetasikampi dukkhaṁ domanassaṁ paṭisaṁvedeti. Pāṇātipātā paṭivirato neva diṭṭhadhammikampi² bhayaṁ veraṁ pasavati, na samparāyikampi³ bhayaṁ veraṁ pasavati, na cetasikampi⁴ dukkhaṁ domanassaṁ paṭisaṁvedeti. Pāṇātipātā paṭiviratassa evaṁ taṁ bhayaṁ veraṁ vūpasantaṁ hoti.

Yaṁ gahapati adinnādāyī -pa- kāmesumicchācārī. Musāvādī. Surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhāyī surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānapaccayā diṭṭhadhammikampi bhayaṁ veraṁ pasavati, samparāyikampi bhayaṁ veraṁ pasavati, cetasikampi dukkhaṁ domanassaṁ paṭisaṁvedeti. Surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato neva diṭṭhadhammikampi bhayaṁ veraṁ pasavati, na samparāyikampi bhayaṁ veraṁ pasavati, na cetasikampi dukkhaṁ domanassaṁ paṭisaṁvedeti. Surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā paṭiviratassa

1. Mokkho (Ka-Sī) Am 2. 193 piṭṭhepi.

2. Neva diṭṭhadhammikam.

4. Na cetasikam (Sī, Syā, I)

* Heṭṭhā 205; Saṁ 3. 338 piṭṭhesupi.

3. Na samparāyikam.

evaṃ taṃ bhayaṃ veraṃ vūpasantaṃ hoti. Imāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti.

Katamehi catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti? Idha gahapati ariyasāvakō Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti “itipi so Bhagavā -pa- Buddhō Bhagavā”ti. Dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti “svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko chipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditaḥ viññūhī”ti. Saṃghe aveccappasādena samannāgato hoti “suppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṃgho ujuppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṃgho ñāyappaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṃgho sāmīcippaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṃgho, yadidaṃ cattāri purisayugāni aṭṭha purisapuggalā, esa Bhagavato sāvakasaṃgho āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassā”ti. Ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgato hoti akhaṇḍehi acchiddehi asabalehi akammāsehi bhujissehi viññuppasatthehi aparāmaṭṭhehi samādhisaṃvattanikehi. Imehi catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti.

Katamo cassa ariyo ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho? Idha gahapati ariyasāvakō iti paṭisañcikkhati “iti imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti, imassuppādā idaṃ uppajjati. Imasmiṃ asati idaṃ na hoti, imassa nirodhā idaṃ nirujjhati—yadidaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarā maraṇaṃ soka parideva dukkha domanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāgaṇirodhā saṅkhāraṇirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti”ti. Ayañcassa ariyo ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti suppaṭividdho.

Yato kho gahapati ariyasāvakassa imāni pañca bhayāni verāni vūpasantāni honti, imehi ca catūhi sotāpattiyaṅgehi samannāgato hoti, ayañcassa ariyo ñāyo paññāya sudiṭṭho hoti

suppaṭividdho. So ākaṅkhamāno attanāva attānaṃ byākareyya
 “khīṇanirayomhi khīṇatiracchānayoni khīṇapettivisayo
 khīṇāpāyaduggativinipāto sotāpannohamasmi avinipātadhammo niyato
 sambodhiparāyaṇo”ti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Kimdiṭṭhikasutta

93. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane
 Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati divā divassa
 Sāvattthiyā nikkhami Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍikassa
 gahapatissa etadahosi “akālo kho tāva Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya, paṭisallīno
 Bhagavā, manobhāvanīyānampi bhikkhūnaṃ akālo dassanāya, paṭisallīnā
 manobhāvanīyā bhikkhū, yaṃnūnāhaṃ yena aññatitthiyānaṃ
 paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo, tenupasaṅkameyyan”ti.

Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ
 ārāmo tenupasaṅkami. Tena kho pana samayena aññatitthiyā paribbājakā
 saṅgamma samāgamma unnādino uccāsaddamahāsaddā anekavihitaṃ
 tiracchānakathaṃ kathentā nisinnā honti. Addasaṃsu kho te aññatitthiyā
 paribbājakā Anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ dūratova āgacchantāṃ, disvāna
 aññamaññaṃ saṅṭhāpesuṃ “appasaddā bhonto hontu, mā bhonto
 saddamakattha. Ayaṃ Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati ārāmaṃ āgacchati samaṇassa
 Gotamassa sāvako, yāvatā kho pana samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakā gihi
 odātavasanā Sāvattthiyaṃ paṭivasanti, ayaṃ tesaṃ aññataro Anāthapiṇḍiko
 gahapati. Appasaddakāme kho pana te āyasmanto appasaddavinītā
 appasaddassa vaṇṇavādino, appeva nāma appasaddaṃ parisāṃ viditvā
 upasaṅkamitabbaṃ maññeyyā”ti.

Atha kho te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā tuṇhī ahesuṃ, atha kho
 Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yena te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā tenupasaṅkami,
 upasaṅkamitvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ sammodi,
 sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ
 nisinnaṃ kho Anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ te aññatitthiyā

paribbājakā etadavocum “vadehi gahapati, kiṃdiṭṭhiko samaṇo Gotamo”ti. Na kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavato sabbaṃ diṭṭhiṃ jānāmīti.

Iti kira tvaṃ gahapati na samaṇassa Gotamassa sabbaṃ diṭṭhiṃ jānāsi vadehi gahapati kiṃdiṭṭhikā bhikkhūti. Bhikkhūnampi kho ahaṃ bhante na sabbaṃ diṭṭhiṃ jānāmīti.

Iti kira tvaṃ gahapati na samaṇassa Gotamassa sabbaṃ diṭṭhiṃ jānāsi, napi bhikkhūnaṃ sabbaṃ diṭṭhiṃ jānāsi, vadehi gahapati kiṃdiṭṭhikosī tuvanti. Etaṃ kho bhante amhehi na dukkaraṃ byākātum, yaṃdiṭṭhikā mayaṃ. Ingha tāva āyasmanto yathāsakāni diṭṭhigatāni byākarontu, pacchāpetāṃ amhehi na dukkaraṃ bhavissati byākātum, yaṃdiṭṭhikā mayanti.

Evaṃ vutte aññataro paribbājako Anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatim etadavoca “sassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññanti evaṃdiṭṭhiko ahaṃ gahapatī”ti.

Aññataropi kho paribbājako Anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatim etadavoca “asassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññanti evaṃdiṭṭhiko ahaṃ gahapatī”ti.

Aññataropi kho paribbājako Anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatim etadavoca “antavā loko -pa- anantavā loko. Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ. Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ. Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā. Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā. Hoti ca na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā. Neva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññanti evaṃdiṭṭhiko ahaṃ gahapatī”ti.

Evaṃ vutte Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati te paribbājake etadavoca—yvāyaṃ bhante āyasmā evamāha “sassato loko idameva saccaṃ moghamaññanti evaṃdiṭṭhiko ahaṃ gahapatī”ti, imassa ayamāyasmato diṭṭhi attano vā ayonisomanasikārahetu uppannā paratoghosaṃpaccayā vā. Sā kho panesā diṭṭhi bhūtā saṅkhatā cetayitā paṭiccasamuppannā, yaṃ kho pana kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhatam cetayitam paṭiccasamuppannam tadaniccam, yadaniccam taṃ dukkham, yaṃ dukkham tadeveso āyasmā allīno tadeveso āyasmā ajjhupagato.

Yopāyaṃ bhante āyasmā evamāha “asassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññanti evaṃdiṭṭhiko ahaṃ gahapati”ti, imassāpi ayamāyasmato diṭṭhi attano vā ayonisomanasikārahetu uppannā paratoghosaṃpaccayā vā. Sā kho panesā diṭṭhi bhūtā saṅkhata cetaṃyitā paṭiccasamuppannā, yaṃ kho pana kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhataṃ cetaṃyitaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ tadaniccaṃ, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadeveso āyasmā allīno tadeveso āyasmā ajjhupagato.

Yopāyaṃ bhante āyasmā evamāha “antavā loko -pa- anantavā loko. Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ. Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ. Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā. Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā. Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā. Neva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññanti evaṃdiṭṭhiko ahaṃ gahapati”ti. Imassāpi ayamāyasmato diṭṭhi attano vā ayonisomanasikārahetu uppannā paratoghosaṃpaccayā vā. Sā kho panesā diṭṭhi bhūtā saṅkhata cetaṃyitā paṭiccasamuppannā, yaṃ kho pana kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhataṃ cetaṃyitaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ tadaniccaṃ, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadeveso āyasmā allīno tadeveso āyasmā ajjhupagatoti.

Evam vutte te paribbājaka Anāthapiṇḍikaṃ gahapatiṃ etadavocum “byākatāni kho gahapati amhehi sabbeheva yathāsakā diṭṭhigatāni, vadehi gahapati kiṃdiṭṭhikosi tuvaṃ”ti. Yaṃ kho bhante kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhataṃ cetaṃyitaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ tadaniccaṃ, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evaṃdiṭṭhiko ahaṃ bhanteti.

Yaṃ kho gahapati kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhataṃ cetaṃyitaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ tadaniccaṃ, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ tadeva tvaṃ gahapati allīno tadeva tvaṃ gahapati ajjhupagatoti.

Yaṃ kho bhante kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhataṃ cetaṃyitaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ tadaniccaṃ, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, nameso attā”ti evametam yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ, tassa ca uttari nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāmīti.

Evam vutte te paribbājakā tuṇḥibhūtā maṅkubhūtā pattakkhandhā adhomukhā pajjhāyantā appaṭibhānā nisīdīmsu. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati te paribbājake tuṇḥibhūte maṅkubhūte pattakkhandhe adhomukhe pajjhāyante appaṭibhāne viditvā utṭhāyāsānā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati yāvatako ahosi tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhim kathāsallāpo, tam sabbam Bhagavato ārocesi. Sādhū sādhu gahapati, evam kho te gahapati moghapurisā kālena kālam sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetabbāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Anāthapiṇḍikam gahapatim dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesi samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Atha kho Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito utṭhāyāsānā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi.

Atha kho Bhagavā acirapakkante Anāthapiṇḍike gahapatimhi bhikkhū āmantesī “yopi so bhikkhave bhikkhu vassasatupasampanno¹ imasmim dhammavinaye, sopi evamevaṃ aññatitthiye paribbājake sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahēyya, yathā tam Anāthapiṇḍikena gahapatinā niggahitā”ti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Vajjiyamāhitasutta

94. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Campāyaṃ viharati Gaggarāya pokkharāṇiyā tīre. Atha kho Vajjiyamāhito gahapati divā divassa Campāya nikkhami Bhagavantam dassanāya. Atha kho Vajjiyamāhitassa gahapatissa etadavoca “akālo kho tāva Bhagavantam dassanāya, paṭisallīno Bhagavā, manobhāvanīyānampi bhikkhūnam akālo dassanāya, paṭisallīnā manobhāvanīyāpi bhikkhū, yaṃnūnāham yena aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam ārāmo tenupasaṅkameyyan”ti.

1. Bhikkhu dīgharattam avedhi dhammo (Syā)

Atha kho Vajjiyamāhito gahapati yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ārāmo tenupasaṅkami. Tena kho pana samayena te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā saṅgama samāgama unnādino uccāsaddamahāsaddā anekavihiṭṭaṃ tiracchānakathaṃ kathentā nisinnā honti.

Addasaṃsu kho te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā Vajjiyamāhiṭṭaṃ gahapatiṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ, disvāna aññamaññaṃ saṇṭhāpesuṃ “appasaddā bhonto hontu, mā bhonto saddamakattha. Ayaṃ Vajjiyamāhito gahapati āgacchati samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvako. Yāvatā kho pana samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakā gihī odātavasaṇā Campāyaṃ paṭivasanti, ayaṃ tesaṃ aññataro Vajjiyamāhito gahapati. Appasaddakāmaṃ kho pana te āyasmanto appasaddavinīṭā appasaddassa vaṇṇavādino, appeva nāma appasaddaṃ parisāṃ viditvā upasaṅkamitabbaṃ maññeyyā”ti.

Atha kho te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā tuṇhī ahesuṃ. Atha kho Vajjiyamāhito gahapati yena te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Vajjiyamāhiṭṭaṃ gahapatiṃ te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā etadavocuṃ “saccaṃ kira gahapati samaṇo Gotamo sabbaṃ tapaṃ garahati, sabbaṃ tapassīṃ lūkhājīvīṃ ekaṃsena upakkosati upavadatī”ti. Na kho bhante Bhagavā sabbaṃ tapaṃ garahati, napi sabbaṃ tapassīṃ lūkhājīvīṃ ekaṃsena upakkosati upavadati. Gārayhaṃ kho bhante Bhagavā garahati, paṇṇasitabbaṃ paṇṇasati. Gārayhaṃ kho pana bhante Bhagavā garahanto paṇṇasitabbaṃ paṇṇasanto vibhajjavādo Bhagavā, na so Bhagavā ettha ekaṃsavādoti.

Evaṃ vutte aññataro paribbājako Vajjiyamāhiṭṭaṃ gahapatiṃ etadavoca “āgamehi tvaṃ gahapati, yassa tvaṃ samaṇassa Gotamassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, samaṇo Gotamo venayiko appaññattiko”ti. Etthapāhaṃ bhante āyasmante vakkhāmi sahadhammena, “idaṃ kusalan”ti bhante Bhagavatā paññattaṃ, “idaṃ akusalan”ti bhante Bhagavatā paññattaṃ, iti kusalākusalaṃ Bhagavā paññāpayamāno sapaññattiko Bhagavā, na so Bhagavā venayiko appaññattikoti.

Evam vutte te paribbājakā tuṇhībhūtā maṅkubhūtā pattakkhandhā adhomukhā pajjhāyanta appaṭibhānā nisīdimsu. Atha kho Vajjiyamāhito gahapati te paribbājake tuṇhībhūte maṅkubhūte pattakkhandhe adhomukhe pajjhāyante appaṭibhāne veditvā utṭhāyāsana yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vajjiyamāhito gahapati yāvatako ahosi tehi aññatitthiyehi paribbājakehi saddhiṃ kathāsallāpo, taṃ sabbaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi.

Sādhu sādhu gahapati, evam kho te gahapati moghapurisā kālena kālaṃ sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggahetabbā. Nāhaṃ gahapati sabbaṃ tapaṃ “tapitabban”ti vadāmi, na ca panāhaṃ gahapati sabbaṃ tapaṃ “na tapitabban”ti vadāmi. Nāhaṃ gahapati sabbaṃ samādānaṃ “samāditabban”ti vadāmi, na panāhaṃ gahapati sabbaṃ samādānaṃ “na samāditabban”ti vadāmi. Nāhaṃ gahapati sabbaṃ padhānaṃ “padahitabban”ti vadāmi, na panāhaṃ gahapati sabbaṃ padhānaṃ “na padahitabban”ti vadāmi. Nāhaṃ gahapati sabbo paṭinissaggo “paṭinissajjitabbo”ti vadāmi, na panāhaṃ gahapati sabbo paṭinissaggo “na paṭinissajjitabbo”ti vadāmi. Nāhaṃ gahapati sabbā vimutti “vimuccitabbā”ti vadāmi, na panāhaṃ gahapati sabbā vimutti “na vimuccitabbā”ti vadāmi.

Yaṃ hi gahapati tapaṃ tapato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Evarūpaṃ tapaṃ “na tapitabban”ti vadāmi. Yaṅca khvassa gahapati tapaṃ tapato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Evarūpaṃ tapaṃ “tapitabban”ti vadāmi.

Yaṃ hi gahapati samādānaṃ samādiyato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Evarūpaṃ samādānaṃ “na samāditabban”ti vadāmi. Yaṅca khvassa gahapati samādānaṃ samādiyato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Evarūpaṃ samādānaṃ “samāditabban”ti vadāmi.

Yaṃ hi gahapati padhānaṃ padahato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Evarūpaṃ padhānaṃ “na padahitabban”ti vadāmi. Yaṅca khvassa gahapati padhānaṃ padahato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Evarūpaṃ padhānaṃ “padahitabban”ti vadāmi.

Yaṃ hi gahapati paṭinissaggaṃ paṭinissajjato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Evarūpo paṭinissaggo “na paṭinissajjitabbo”ti vadāmi. Yañca khvassa gahapati paṭinissaggaṃ paṭinissajjato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Evarūpo paṭinissaggo “paṭinissajjitabbo”ti vadāmi.

Yaṃ hi gahapati vimuttiṃ vimuccato akusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti, kusalā dhammā parihāyanti. Evarūpā vimutti “na vimuccitabbā”ti vadāmi. Yañca khvassa gahapati vimuttiṃ vimuccato akusalā dhammā parihāyanti, kusalā dhammā abhivaḍḍhanti. Evarūpā vimutti “vimuccitabbā”ti vadāmīti.

Atha kho Vajjiyamāhito gahapati Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

Atha kho Bhagavā acirapakkante Vajjiyamāhite gahapatimhi bhikkhū āmantesi “yopi so bhikkhave bhikkhu dīgharattaṃ apparajakkho imasmiṃ dhammavinaye, sopi evamevaṃ aññatitthiye paribbājake sahadhammena suniggahitaṃ niggaṇheyya, yathā taṃ Vajjiyamāhitena gahapatinā niggaṇhitāti. . Catuttham.

5. Uttiyasutta

95. Atha kho Uttiyo paribbājako yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Uttiyo paribbājako Bhagavantam etadavoca “kiṃ nu kho bho Gotama sassato loko, idameva saccam moghamaññaṃ”ti. Abyākataṃ kho etaṃ Uttiya mayā “sassato loko, idameva saccam moghamaññaṃ”ti.

Kiṃ pana bho Gotama asassato loko, idameva saccam moghamaññaṃti. Etampi kho Uttiya abyākataṃ mayā “asassato loko, idameva saccam moghamaññaṃ”ti.

Kiṃ nu kho bho Gotama antavā loko -pa- anantavā loko. Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ. Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ. Hoti Tathāgato param

maraṇā. Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā. Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā. Neva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ. Etampi kho Uttiya abyākataṃ mayā “neva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti.

“Kiṃ nu kho bho Gotama sassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “abyākataṃ kho etaṃ Uttiya mayā sassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti vadesi.

“Kiṃ pana bho Gotama asassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti iti puṭṭho samāno etampi kho Uttiya abyākataṃ mayā “asassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti vadesi.

“Kiṃ nu kho bho Gotama antavā loko -pa- anantavā loko. Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ. Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ. Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā. Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā. Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, neva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “etampi kho Uttiya abyākataṃ mayā neva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti vadesi. Atha kiñcaraḥi bhotā Gotamena byākatanti.

Abhiññāya kho ahaṃ Uttiya sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ desemi sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāyāti.

Yaṃ panetaṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo abhiññāya sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ desesi sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokaparidevānaṃ samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya. Sabbo vā¹ tena loko nīyati² upaḍḍho vā tibhāgo vāti³. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā tuṇhī ahoṣi.

1. Sabbo ca (Ka)

2. Nīyissati (Sī), niyyāssati (Syā), niyyissati (I)

3. Tibhāgo vāti vadehi (Ka)

Atha kho āyasmato Ānandassa etadahosi “mā hevaṃ kho Uttiyo paribbājako pāpakam ditthigatam paṭilabhi ‘sabbasāmukkamśikam vata me samaṇo Gotamo pañham puṭṭho saṃsādeti, no vissajjeti, na nūna visahatī’ti, tadassa Uttiyassa paribbājakassa dīgharattam ahitāya dukkhāyā’ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Uttiyam paribbājakam etadavoca “tenahāvuso Uttiya upamam te karissāmi, upamāya midhekacce viññū purisā bhāsitassa attham ājānanti. Seyyathāpi āvuso Uttiya rañño paccantimam nagaram dalhuddhāpam¹ dalhapākāratoraṇam ekadvāram, tatrassa dovāriko paṇḍito byatto medhāvī aññātānam nivāretā nātānam pavesetā, so tassa nagarassa samantā anupariyāyapatham anukkamati, anupariyāyapatham anukkamamāno na passeyya pākārasandhim vā pākāravivaram vā antamaso bilāranikkhamanamattampi. No ca khvassa evam nāṇam hoti “ettakā paṇā imam nagaram pavisanti vā nikkhamanti vā’ti. Atha kho khvassa evamettha hoti “ye kho keci oḷārikā paṇā imam nagaram pavisanti vā nikkhamanti vā, sabbe te iminā dvārena pavisanti vā nikkhamanti vā’ti.

Evamevam kho āvuso Uttiya na Tathāgatassa evam ussukkam hoti “sabbo vā tena loko nīyati upaḍḍho vā tibhāgo vā’ti. Atha kho evamettha Tathāgatassa hoti “ye kho keci lokamhā nīyimsu vā nīyanti vā nīyissanti vā, sabbe te pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalikaraṇe catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacittā satta bojjhaṅge yathābhūtam bhāvetvā evamete² lokamhā nīyimsu vā nīyanti vā nīyissanti vā’ti. Yadeva kho tvam³ āvuso Uttiya Bhagavantam pañham⁴ apucchi, tadevetam pañham Bhagavantam aññena pariyāyena apucchi, tasmā te tam Bhagavā na byākāsi’ti. . Pañcamam.

1. Dalhuddāpam (Sī, I)

2. Evametena (Ka)

3. Yadeva khvettha (Ka)

4. Imam pañham (Syā, Ka)

6. Kokanudasutta

96. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando Rājagahe viharati Tapodārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando rattiyā paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya yena Tapodā tenupasaṅkami gattāni parisiṅcituṃ, Tapodāya¹ gattāni parisiṅcivā paccuttarivā ekacīvaro aṭṭhāsi gattāni pubbāpayamāno. Kokanudopi kho paribbājako rattiyā paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya yena Tapodā tenupasaṅkami gattāni parisiṅcituṃ.

Addasā kho Kokanudo paribbājako āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ, disvāna āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “kvettha² āvuso”ti. “Ahamāvuso bhikkhū”ti.

Katamesaṃ āvuso bhikkhūnanti. Samaṇānaṃ āvuso Sakyaputtiyānanti.

Puccheyyāma mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ kiñcideva desaṃ, sace āyasmā okāsaṃ karoti pañhassa veyyākaraṇāyāti. Pucchāvuso, sutvā vedissāmāti.

Kim nu kho bho “sassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti evaṃdiṭṭhi³ bhavanti. Na kho ahaṃ āvuso evaṃdiṭṭhi “sassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti.

Kim pana bho “asassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavanti. Na kho ahaṃ āvuso evaṃdiṭṭhi “asassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti.

Kim nu kho bho “antavā loko -pa- anantavā loko. Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ. Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ. Hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā. Na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā. Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā. Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavan”ti. Na kho ahaṃ āvuso evaṃdiṭṭhi “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññaṃ”ti.

1. Tapode (Ka)

2. Ko tettha (Sī), kvattha (I, Ka)

3. Evaṃdiṭṭhiko (Syā)

Tena hi bhavaṃ na jānāti na passatīti. Na kho ahaṃ āvuso na jānāmi na passāmi, jānāmahaṃ āvuso passāmīti.

“Kiṃ nu kho bho sassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññanti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavan”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “na kho ahaṃ āvuso evaṃdiṭṭhi sassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan”ti vadesi.

“Kiṃ pana bho asassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññanti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavan”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “na kho ahaṃ āvuso evaṃdiṭṭhi asassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan”ti vadesi.

“Kiṃ nu kho bho antavā loko -pa- anantavā loko. Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ. Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ. Hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā. Na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā. Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā. Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññanti evaṃdiṭṭhi bhavan”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “na kho ahaṃ āvuso evaṃdiṭṭhi neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan”ti vadesi.

“Tena hi bhavaṃ na jānāti na passatī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “na kho ahaṃ āvuso na jānāmi na passāmi, jānāmahaṃ āvuso passāmī”ti vadesi. Yathā kathaṃ paṇāvuso imassa bhāsitassa attho daṭṭhabboti.

“Sassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan”ti kho āvuso diṭṭhigatametam. “Asassato loko, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan”ti kho āvuso diṭṭhigatametam. “Antavā loko -pa- anantavā loko. Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ. Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ. Hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā. Na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā. Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā. Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā, idameva saccaṃ moghamaññan”ti kho āvuso diṭṭhigatametam.

Yāvatā āvuso diṭṭhi¹ yāvatā diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ diṭṭhi-adhiṭṭhānaṃ diṭṭhipariyuṭṭhānaṃ diṭṭhisamuṭṭhānaṃ diṭṭhisamugghāto², tamahaṃ jānāmi tamahaṃ passāmi. Tamahaṃ jānanto tamahaṃ passanto kyāhaṃ vakkhāmi “na jānāmi na passāmi”ti. Jānāmahaṃ āvuso passāmīti.

Ko nāmo āyasmā, kathaṃca panāyasmantaṃ sabrahmacārī jānantīti. “Ānando”ti kho me āvuso nāmaṃ, “Ānando”ti ca pana maṃ sabrahmacārī jānantīti. Mahācariyena vata kira bho saddhiṃ mantayamānā na jānimha “āyasmā Ānando”ti. Sace hi mayaṃ jāneyyāma “ayaṃ āyasmā Ānando”ti, ettakampi no nappaṭibhāyeyya³, khamatu ca me āyasmā Ānandoti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Āhuneyyasutta

97. Dasahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa.

Katamehi dasahi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu.

Bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti, tathārūpāssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā.

Kalyāṇamitto hoti kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko.

Sammādiṭṭhiko hoti sammādassanena samannāgato.

Anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti, ekopi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhāpi hutvā eko hoti, āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuṭṭhaṃ

1. Diṭṭhigatā (sabbattha)

2. Yāvatā diṭṭhiṭṭhāna adhiṭṭhāna pariyuṭṭhāna samuṭṭhāna samugghāto (Sī, I)

3. Nappaṭibhāseyyāma (Ka) nappaṭibhāseyya (bahūsu) Ma 3. 172 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.

tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati seyyathāpi ākāse,
 pathaviyāpi ummujjanimujjaṃ karoti seyyathāpi udake, udakepi abhijjamāne
 gacchati seyyathāpi pathaviyaṃ, ākāsepi pallaṅkena kamati seyyathāpi
 pakkhī sakuṇo, imepi candimasūriye evaṃmahiddhike evaṃmahānubhāve
 pāṇinā parāmasati¹ parimajjati, yāva brāhmalokāpi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti.

Dibbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde
 suṇāti dibbe ca mānuse ca ye dūre santike ca.

Parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti, sarāgaṃ vā
 cittaṃ “sarāgaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti. Vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ “vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ”ti
 pajānāti, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ -pa- vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ -pa- samohaṃ vā
 cittaṃ. Vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ. Saṃkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ. Vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ.
 Mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ. Amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ. Sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ.
 Anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ. Samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ. Asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ.
 Vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ. Avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ “avimuttaṃ cittaṃ”ti pajānāti.

Anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ
 dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo
 vīsampi jātiyo tiṃsampi jātiyo cattālīsampi jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo
 jātisatampi jātisahassampi jātisatasahassampi anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe
 anekepi vivaṭṭakappe anekepi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe “amutrāsīm evaṃnāmo
 evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī
 evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto amutra udapādim, tatrāpāsīm evaṃnāmo
 evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī
 evamāyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno”ti iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ
 anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati.

Dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati
 cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate,
 yathākammūpage satte pajānāti, “ime vata kho bhonto sattā

kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā
 manoduccaritena samannāgatā, ariyānaṃ upavādakā, micchādiṭṭhikā
 micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā. Te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ
 duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā
 kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena
 samannāgatā, ariyānaṃ anupavādakā, sammādiṭṭhikā
 sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā. Te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ
 saggāṃ lokaṃ upapannā”ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena
 atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte
 suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāti.

Āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva
 dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Imehi kho
 bhikkhave dasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu āhuneyyo hoti pāhuneyyo
 dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassāti. .
 Sattamaṃ.

8. Therasutta

98. Dasahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato thero bhikkhu yassaṃ
 yassaṃ disāyaṃ viharati, phāsuyeva viharati. Katamehi dasahi? Thero hoti
 rattaññū cirapabbajito. Sīlavā hoti -pa- samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu.
 Bahussuto hoti -pa- diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdho. Ubhayāni kho panassa
 pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni suppavattīni
 suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso. Adhikaraṇasamuppāda-
 vūpasamakusalo hoti. Dhammakāmo hoti piyasamudāhāro abhidhamme
 abhivinaye ulārapāmojjo. Santuṭṭho hoti itarītaracīvara piṇḍapāta senāsana
 gilānappaccaya bhesajjaparikkhārena. Pāsādiko hoti abhikkantapaṭikkante¹
 susaṃvuto antaraghare nisajjāya. Catunnaṃ jhānaṇaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ
 diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasirālābhī.
 Āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme
 sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati.

1. Abhikkantapaṭikkanto (Ka)

Imehi kho bhikkhave dasahi dhammehi samannāgato thero bhikkhu yassam yassam disāyam viharati, phāsuyeva viharatīti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Upālisutta

99. Atha kho āyasmā Upāli yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi, ekamantam nisinno kho āyasmā Upāli Bhagavantam etadavoca “icchāmaham bhante araṇṇavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevitun”ti.

Durabhisambhavāni hi kho¹ Upāli araṇṇavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni, dukkaram pavivekam, durabhiramam ekatte, haranti maññe mano vanāni samādhim alabhamānassa bhikkhuno. Yo kho Upāli evam vadeyya “aham samādhim alabhamāno araṇṇavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevissāmī”ti, tassetam pāṭikaṅkham “saṃsīdissati vā uplavissati vā”ti².

Seyyathāpi Upāli mahā-udakarahado, atha āgaccheyya hatthināgo sattaratano vā aḍḍhaṭṭharatano³ vā, tassa evamassa “yamnūnāham imam udakarahadam ogāhetvā kaṇṇasaṃdhovikampi khiḍḍam kīḷeyyam piṭṭhisamdhovikampi khiḍḍam kīḷeyyam, kaṇṇasaṃdhovikampi khiḍḍam kīḷitvā piṭṭhisamdhovikampi khiḍḍam kīḷitvā nhatvā⁴ ca pivitvā ca paccuttaritvā yena kāmam pakkameyyan”ti, so tam udakarahadam ogāhetvā kaṇṇasaṃdhovikampi khiḍḍam kīḷeyya piṭṭhisamdhovikampi khiḍḍam kīḷeyya, kaṇṇasaṃdhovikampi khiḍḍam kīḷitvā piṭṭhisamdhovikampi khiḍḍam kīḷitvā nhatvā ca pivitvā ca paccuttaritvā yena kāmam pakkameyya. Tam kissa hetu? Mahā Upāli⁵ attabhāvo gambhīre gādham vindati.

Atha āgaccheyya saso vā biḷāro vā, tassa evamassa “ko cāham, ko ca hatthināgo, yamnūnāham imam udakarahadam ogāhetvā kaṇṇasaṃdhovikampi khiḍḍam kīḷeyyam, piṭṭhisamdhovikampi khiḍḍam kīḷeyyam, kaṇṇasaṃdhovikampi khiḍḍam kīḷitvā piṭṭhisamdhovikampi khiḍḍam kīḷitvā nhatvā ca pivitvā ca paccuttaritvā yena kāmam pakkameyyan”ti. So tam udakarahadam sahasā appaṭisaṅkhā pakkhandeyya, tassetam pāṭikaṅkham “saṃsīdissati vā uplavissati

1. Durabhisambhavāni kho (Sī, I)

2. Uppilavissati vā (Sī, Syā, I)

3. Aṭṭharatano (Sī, I)

4. Nahātvā (Sī, I), nhatvā (Syā)

5. Mahā hupāli (Sī, I)

vā”ti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Paritto Upāli attabhāvo gambhīre gādhaṃ na vindati. Evamevaṃ kho Upāli yo evaṃ vadeyya “ahaṃ samādhiṃ alabhamāno araṇṇavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevissāmi”ti, tassetāṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ “saṃsīdissati vā uplavissati vā”ti.

Seyyathāpi Upāli daharo kumāro mando uttānaseyyako sakena muttakarīsena kīḷati. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Upāli, nanvāyaṃ kevalā paripūrā bālakhiddāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Sa kho so Upāli kumāro aparena samayena vuddhimanvāya indriyānaṃ paripākamanvāya yāni kānici kumārakānaṃ kīḷāpanakāni bhavanti. Seyyathidaṃ, vaṅkakaṃ¹ ghaṭikaṃ mokkhacikaṃ ciṅgulakaṃ² pattāḷhakaṃ rathakaṃ dhanukaṃ, tehi kīḷati. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi upali, nanvāyaṃ khiḍḍā purimāya khiḍḍāya abhikkantatarā ca paṇītatarā cāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Sa kho so Upāli kumāro aparena samayena vuddhimanvāya indriyānaṃ paripākamanvāya pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāreti cakkhuviññeyyehi rūpehi iṭṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi. Sotaviññeyyehi saddehi. Ghānaviññeyyehi gandhehi. Jivhāviññeyyehi rasehi. Kāyaviññeyyehi phoṭṭhabbehi iṭṭhehi kantehi manāpehi piyarūpehi kāmūpasamhitehi rajanīyehi. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Upāli, nanvāyaṃ khiḍḍā purimāhi khiḍḍāhi abhikkantatarā ca paṇītatarā cāti. Evaṃ bhante.

* Idha kho pana vo³ Upāli Tathāgato loke uppajjati Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā. So imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakam samārakam sabrahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇim pajam sadevamanussam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti, so dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇam majjhakalyāṇam pariyośanakalyāṇam sāttham sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti.

Taṃ dhammaṃ suṇāti gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aññatarasmiṃ vā kule paccājāto. So taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā Tathāgate saddham paṭilabhati,

1. Vaṅkakaṃ (Sī, I)

2. Piṅgulikaṃ (Syā), ciṅkulakaṃ (Ka)

* Dī 1. 58; Ma 2. 190 piṭṭhesupī.

3. Voti nipātamattam (Ṭṭha)

so tena saddhāpaṭilābhena samannāgato iti paṭisañcikkhati “sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho, abbhokāso pabbajjā, nayidaṃ sukaraṃ agāraṃ ajjhāvasatā ekantaparipuṇṇaṃ ekantaparisuddhaṃ saṅkhalikhitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritum, yaṃnūnāhaṃ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agāraśmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajeyyaṃ”ti.

So aparena samayena appaṃ vā bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā bhogakkhantaṃ pahāya appaṃ vā ñātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya mahantaṃ vā ñātiparivaḍḍaṃ pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agāraśmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati.

So evaṃ pabbajito samāno bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāsājīvasamāpanno pāṇātipātaṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati.

Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti dinnādāyī dinnapāṭikaṅkhī athenena sucibhūtena attānā viharati.

Abrahmacariyaṃ pahāya brahmacārī hoti ārācārī virato methunā gāmadhammā.

Musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti saccavādī saccasandho theto paccayiko avisaṃvādako lokassa.

Pisuṇaṃ vācaṃ pahāya pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, ito sutvā na amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedaṃ, amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedaṃ, iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitānaṃ vā anuppadātā samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti.

Pharusāṃ vācaṃ pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā, tathārūpiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti.

Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti kālavādī bhūtavādī atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī nidhānavatiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatiṃ atthasaṃhitā.

So bijagāmbhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato hoti. Ekabhaddiko hoti rattūparato, virato vikālabhojanā. Naccagītavāditavisūkadassanā paṭivirato hoti. Mālāgandhavilepanadhāraṇamaṇḍanavibhūsanatṭhānā paṭivirato hoti. Uccāsayanamahāsayanā paṭivirato hoti. Jātarūparajatapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Āmakadhaññapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Āmakamaṁsapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Itthikumārikapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Dāsīdāsa-paṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Ajeḷakapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Kukkuṭasūkarapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Hatthigavassavaḷavapaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Khetṭavatthupaṭiggahaṇā paṭivirato hoti. Dūṭeyyapahiṇagamanānuyogā paṭivirato hoti. Kayavikkayā paṭivirato hoti. Tulākūṭa-kāmsakūṭamānakūṭā paṭivirato hoti. Ukkoṭanavañcananikatisāciyogā paṭivirato hoti. Chedana vadha bandhana viparāmosa ālopa sahasākārā paṭivirato hoti.

So santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena, yena yeneva pakkamati, samādāyeva pakkamati. Seyyathāpi nāma pakkhī sakuṇo yena yeneva ḍeti sapattabhārova ḍeti. Evamevaṁ bhikkhu santuṭṭho hoti kāyaparihārikena cīvarena kucchiparihārikena piṇḍapātena, yena yeneva pakkamati, samādāyeva pakkamati. So iminā ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato ajjhataṁ anavaḷḷasukhaṁ paṭisaṁvedeti.

So cakkhunā rūpaṁ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇamenāṁ cakkhundriyaṁ asaṁvutaṁ viharantaṁ abhiḷlāhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṁ. Tassa saṁvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṁ, cakkhundriye saṁvaraṁ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṁ sutvā. Ghānena gandhaṁ ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṁ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṁ phusitvā. Manasā dhammaṁ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇamenāṁ manindriyaṁ asaṁvutaṁ viharantaṁ abhiḷlāhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṁ, tassa saṁvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṁ, manindriye saṁvaraṁ āpajjati. So iminā ariyena indriyasāṁvarena samannāgato ajjhataṁ abyāsekasukhaṁ paṭisaṁvedeti.

So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti, samīñjite pasārite sampajānakārī hoti, saṃghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇe sampajānakārī hoti, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī hoti, gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhāve sampajānakārī hoti.

So iminā ca ariyena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato, iminā ca ariyena indriyasamvarena samannāgato; iminā ca ariyena satisampajaññena samannāgato vivittaṃ senāsaṇaṃ bhajati araññaṃ rukkhamaṇaṃ pabbataṃ kandaraṃ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ. So araññaṃgato vā rukkhamaṇagato vā suññāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā.

So abhiijhaṃ loke pahāya vigatābhiijjhena cetasa viharati, abhiijjhāya cittaṃ parisodheti. Byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyāpannacitto viharati sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī, byāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti. Thinamidaṃ pahāya vigatathinamiddho viharati ālokasaññī sato sampajāno, thinamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti. Uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati ajjhataṃ vūpasantacitto, uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti. Vicikicchaṃ pahāya tiṇṇavicikiccho viharati akathaṃkathī kusalesu dhammesu, vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodheti.

So ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalīkaraṇe vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Upāli, nanvāyaṃ vihāro purimehi vihārehi abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro cāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Imampi kho Upāli mama sāvakā attani dhammaṃ sampassamānā araññaṇavanapatthāni paṇṭāni senāsaṇāni paṭisevanti, no ca kho tāva anuppattasadatthā viharanti.

Puna caparaṃ Upāli bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā -pa- dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Upāli, nanvāyaṃ vihāro purimehi vihareti abhikkantaro ca pañītataro cāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Imampi kho Upāli mama sāvakā attani dhammaṃ sampassamānā araṇṇavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevanti, no ca kho tāva anuppattadasatthā viharanti.

Punacaparaṃ Upāli bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā -pa- tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Upāli, nanvāyaṃ vihāro purimehi viharehi abhikkantataro ca pañītataro cāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Imampi kho Upāli mama sāvakā attani dhammaṃ sampassamānā araṇṇavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevanti, no ca kho tāva anuppattasadatthā viharanti.

Puna caparaṃ Upāli bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ -pa-.

Puna caparaṃ Upāli bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsañācāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Upāli, nanvāyaṃ vihāro purimehi viharehi abhikkantataro ca pañītataro cāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Imampi kho Upāli mama sāvakā attani dhammaṃ sampassamānā araṇṇavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevanti, no ca kho tāva anuppattasadatthā viharanti.

Puna caparaṃ Upāli bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsañācāyatanam samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇañācāyatanam upasampajja viharati -pa-.

Sabbaso viññāṇañācāyatanam samatikkamma “natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati -pa-.

Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma “santametaṃ pañītametaṃ”ti nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Upāli, nanvāyaṃ vihāro purimehi viharehi abhikkantataro ca pañītataro cāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Imampi kho Upāli mama sāvaka attani dhammaṃ sampassamānā
araññavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevanti, no ca kho tāva
anuppattasadatthā viharanti.

Puna caparaṃ Upāli bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam
samattikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati, paññāya cassa
disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā honti. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Upāli, nanvāyaṃ viharo
purimeti vihārehi abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro cāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Imampi kho Upāli mama sāvaka attani dhammaṃ sampassamānā
araññavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevanti, anuppattasadatthā ca
viharanti. Ingha tvaṃ Upāli saṃghe viharāhi, saṃghe te viharato phāsu
bhavissatīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Abhabbasutta

100. Dasayime bhikkhave dhamme appahāya abhabbo arahattaṃ
sacchikātum. Katame dasa, rāgaṃ dosaṃ mohaṃ kodhaṃ upanāhaṃ
makkhaṃ paḷāsaṃ issaṃ macchariyaṃ mānaṃ. Ime kho bhikkhave dasa
dhamme appahāya abhabbo arahattaṃ sacchikātum.

Dasayime bhikkhave dhamme pahāya bhabbo arahattaṃ sacchikātum.
Katame dasa, rāgaṃ dosaṃ mohaṃ kodhaṃ upanāhaṃ makkhaṃ paḷāsaṃ
issaṃ macchariyaṃ mānaṃ. Ime kho bhikkhave dasa dhamme pahāya
bhabbo arahattaṃ sacchikātunti. . Dasamaṃ.

Upālivaggo pañcama.

Tassuddānaṃ

Kāmaabhogī Bhayaṃ Diṭṭhi, Vajjiyamāhituttiyā.
Kokanudo Āhuneyyo, Thero Upāli Abhabboti.

Dutiyo paṇṇāsako samatto.

3. Tatiyapaṇṇāsaka

(11) 1. Samaṇasaññāvagga

1. Samaṇasaññāsutta

101. Tisso imā bhikkhave samaṇasaññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti. Katamā tisso? Vevaṇṇiyamhi ajjhupagato, parapaṭibaddhā me jīvikā, añño me ākappo karaṇīyoti. Imā kho bhikkhave tisso samaṇasaññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā satta dhamme paripūrenti.

Katame satta? Santatakārī¹ hoti santatavutti² sīlesu, anabhijjhālu hoti, abyāpajjo hoti, anatimānī hoti, sikkhākāmo hoti, idamatthamāntissa hoti jīvitaparikkhāresu, āraddhavīriyo ca³ viharati. Imā kho bhikkhave tisso samaṇasaññā bhāvitā bahulīkatā ime satta dhamme paripūrentīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Bojjhaṅgasutta

102. Sattime bhikkhave bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā tisso vijjā paripūrenti. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo dhammavicayasambhojjhaṅgo vīriyasambojjhaṅgo pītisambojjhaṅgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo. Ime kho bhikkhave satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā tisso vijjā paripūrenti. Katamā tisso? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo -pa- iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena v yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Āsavānaṃ khayā -pa- sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Ime kho bhikkhave satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā bahulīkatā imā tisso vijjā paripūrentīti. . Dutiyam.

1. Satatakārī (Syā, I, Ka)

2. Santatavutti (Syā, I)

3. Āraddhavīriyo ca (Sī, I), āraddhavīriyo (Syā)

3. Micchattasutta

103. Micchattaṃ bhikkhave āgama virāḍhanā hoti no ārāḍhanā. Kathaṇca bhikkhave micchattaṃ āgama virāḍhanā hoti no ārāḍhanā? Micchādiṭṭhikassa bhikkhave micchāsaṅkappo pahoti, micchāsaṅkappassa micchāvācā pahoti, micchāvācassa micchākammanto pahoti, micchākammantassa micchā-ājīvo pahoti, micchā-ājīvassa micchāvāyāmo pahoti, micchāvāyāmassa micchāsati pahoti, micchāsatisa micchāsammādhī pahoti, micchāsammādhissa micchāñāṇaṃ pahoti, micchāñāṇissa¹ micchāvimutti pahoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave micchattaṃ āgama virāḍhanā hoti no ārāḍhanā.

Sammattaṃ bhikkhave āgama ārāḍhanā hoti no virāḍhanā. Kathaṇca bhikkhave sammattaṃ āgama ārāḍhanā hoti no virāḍhanā? Sammādiṭṭhikassa bhikkhave sammāsaṅkappo pahoti, sammāsaṅkappassa sammāvācā pahoti, sammāvācassa sammākammanto pahoti, sammākammantassa sammā ājīvo pahoti, sammā-ājīvassa sammāvāyāmo pahoti, sammāvāyāmassa sammāsati pahoti, sammāsatisa sammāsammādhī pahoti, sammāsammādhissa sammāñāṇaṃ pahoti, sammāñāṇissa² sammāvimutti pahoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave sammattaṃ āgama ārāḍhanā hoti no virāḍhanā. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Bījasutta

104. * Micchādiṭṭhikassa bhikkhave purisapuggalassa micchāsaṅkappassa micchāvācassa micchākammantassa micchā-ājīvassa micchāvāyāmassa micchāsatisa micchāsammādhissa micchāñāṇissa micchāvimuttissa yaṇca kāyakammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ³, yaṇca vacīkammaṃ. Yaṇca manokammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā aṇiṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya samvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hissa⁴ bhikkhave pāpikā.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave nimbabījaṃ vā kosātakibījaṃ vā tittakālābubījaṃ vā allāya pathaviyā nikkhittaṃ yaṇceva pathaviraṣaṃ upādiyati, yaṇca āporasaṃ

1. Micchāñāṇassa (I, Ka)

* Am 1. 33; Abhi 4. 367 piṭṭhesupī.

4. Diṭṭhi hi (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Sammāñāṇassa (I, Ka)

3. Samādiṇṇaṃ (I, Ka)

upādiyati, sabbaṃ taṃ tittakattāya kaṭukattāya asātattāya saṃvattati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Bijaṃ hi bhikkhave pāpakam. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa micchāsaṅkappassa micchāvācassa micchākammantassa micchā-ājīvassa micchāvāyāmassa micchāsatissa micchāsamādhissa micchāñāṇissa micchāvimuttissa yañceva kāyakammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yañca vacīkammaṃ. Yañca manokammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anīṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hissa bhikkhave pāpikā.

Sammādiṭṭhikassa bhikkhave purisapuggalassa sammāsaṅkappassa sammāvācassa sammākammantassa sammā-ājīvassa sammāvāyāmassa sammāsatissa sammā samādhissa sammāñāṇissa sammāvimuttissa yañceva kāyakammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yañca vacīkammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ. Yañca manokammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā iṭṭhāya kantāya manāpāya hitāya sukhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hissa bhikkhave bhaddikā.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ucchubijaṃ vā sālībijaṃ vā muddikābijaṃ vā allāya pathaviyā nikkhattaṃ yañca pathaviraṣaṃ upādiyati, yañca āporasaṃ upādiyati, sabbaṃ taṃ sātattāya madhurattāya asecanakattāya saṃvattati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Bijaṃ hi bhikkhave bhaddakam. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhikassa -pa- sammāvimuttissa yañceva kāyakammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yañca vacīkammaṃ. Yañca manokammaṃ yathādiṭṭhi samattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā iṭṭhāya kantāya manāpāya hitāya sukhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hissa bhikkhave bhaddikāti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Vijjāsutta

105. Avijjā bhikkhave pubbaṅgamā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā anvadeva ahirikaṃ anottapaṃ. Avijjāgatassa bhikkhave aviddasuno micchādiṭṭhi pahoti, micchādiṭṭhikassa micchāsaṅkappo pahoti, micchāsaṅkappassa micchāvācā pahoti, micchāvācassa micchākammanto pahoti,

micchākammantassa micchā-ājīvo pahoti, micchā-ājīvassa micchāvāyāmo pahoti, micchāvāyāmassa micchāsati pahoti, micchāsatissa micchāsamādhi pahoti, micchāsamādhissa micchāñāṇaṃ pahoti, micchāñāṇissa micchāvimutti pahoti.

Vijjā bhikkhave pubbaṅgamā kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiya, anvadeva hirottappaṇaṃ. Vijjāgatassa bhikkhave viddasuno sammādiṭṭhi pahoti, sammādiṭṭhikassa sammāsaṅkappo pahoti, sammāsaṅkappassa sammāvācā pahoti, sammāvācassa sammākammanto pahoti, sammākammantassa sammā-ājīvo pahoti, sammā-ājīvassa sammāvāyāmo pahoti, sammāvāyāmassa sammāsati pahoti, sammāsatissa sammāsamādhi pahoti, sammāsamādhissa sammāñāṇaṃ pahoti, sammāñāṇissa sammāvimutti pahotīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Nijjarasutta

106. * Dasayimāni bhikkhave nijjaravatthūni. Katamāni dasa? Sammādiṭṭhikassa bhikkhave micchādiṭṭhi nijjiṇṇā hoti, ye ca micchādiṭṭhipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti, sammādiṭṭhipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti.

Sammāsaṅkappassa bhikkhave micchāsaṅkappo nijjiṇṇo hoti, ye ca micchāsaṅkappapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti, sammāsaṅkappapaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti.

Sammāvācassa bhikkhave micchāvācā nijjiṇṇā hoti, ye ca micchāvācāpaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti, sammāvācāpaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti.

Sammākammantassa bhikkhave micchākammanto nijjiṇṇo hoti, ye ca micchākammantapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti, sammākammantapaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti.

* Dī 3. 259 piṭṭhe.

Sammā-ājīvassa bhikkhave micchā-ājīvo nijjiṇṇo hoti. Ye ca micchā-ājīvapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti. Sammā-ājīvapaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti.

Sammāvāyāmassa bhikkhave micchāvāyāmo nijjiṇṇo hoti. Ye ca micchāvāyāmapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti. Sammāvāyāmapaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti.

Sammāsatisa bhikkhave micchāsati nijjiṇṇā hoti. Ye ca micchāsatipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti. Sammāsatipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti.

Sammāsamādhissa bhikkhave micchāsamādhi nijjiṇṇo hoti. Ye ca micchāsamādhipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti. Sammāsamādhipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti.

Sammāñāṇissa bhikkhave micchāñāṇaṃ nijjiṇṇaṃ hoti. Ye ca micchāñāṇapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti. Sammāñāṇapaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti.

Sammāvimuttissa bhikkhave micchāvimutti nijjiṇṇā hoti. Ye ca micchāvimuttipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, te cassa nijjiṇṇā honti. Sammāvimuttipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti. Imāni kho bhikkhave dasa nijjaravatthūnīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Dhovanasutta

107. Atthi bhikkhave dakkhiṇesu janapadesu dhovanaṃ nāma, tattha hoti annampi pānampi khajjampi bhojjampi leyyampi peyyampi naccampi gītampi vāditaṃ. Atthetaṃ bhikkhave dhovanaṃ, netaṃ natthīti vadāmi. Taṃca kho etaṃ bhikkhave dhovanaṃ hīnaṃ gammaṃ pothujanikaṃ anariyaṃ anattasamhitāṃ na nibbidāya na

virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṁvattati.

Ahañca kho bhikkhave ariyaṃ dhovanaṃ desessāmi, yaṃ dhovanaṃ ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattati, yaṃ dhovanaṃ āgama jātiddhammā sattā jātiyā parimuccanti, jarādharmā sattā jarāya parimuccanti, maraṇadhammā sattā maraṇena parimuccanti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā sattā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti. Taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāssissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamañca taṃ bhikkhave ariyaṃ dhovanaṃ, (Yaṃ dhovanaṃ)¹ ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattati, yaṃ dhovanaṃ āgama jātiddhammā sattā jātiyā parimuccanti, jarādharmā sattā jarāya parimuccanti, maraṇadhammā sattā maraṇena parimuccanti, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā sattā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti.

Sammādiṭṭhikassa bhikkhave micchādiṭṭhi niddhotā hoti. Ye ca micchādiṭṭhipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, te cassa niddhotā honti. Sammādiṭṭhipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti.

Sammāsaṅkappassa bhikkhave micchāsaṅkappo niddhoto hoti -pa-. Sammāvācassa bhikkhave micchāvācā niddhotā hoti. Sammākammantassa bhikkhave micchākammanto niddhoto hoti. Sammā-ājīvassa bhikkhave micchā-ājīvo niddhoto hoti. Sammāvāyāmassa bhikkhave micchāvāyāmo niddhoto hoti. Sammāsatissa bhikkhave micchāsati niddhotā hoti. Sammāsamādhissa bhikkhave micchāsamādhi niddhoto hoti. Sammāñāṇissa bhikkhave micchāñāṇaṃ niddhotam hoti -pa-.

1. () Natthi Syāmapotthake.

Sammāvimuttissa bhikkhave micchāvimutti niddhotā hoti. Ye ca micchāvimuttipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, te cassa niddhotā honti. Sammāvimuttipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti. Idam kho tam bhikkhave ariyam dhovanam ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattati. Yam dhovanam āgama jātidhammā sattā jātiyā parimuccanti, jarādhammā sattā jarāya parimuccanti, maraṇadhammā sattā maraṇena parimuccanti, soka parideva dukkha domanassupāyāsadhammā sattā soka parideva dukkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccantīti. . Sattaman.

8. Tikicchakasutta

108. Tikicchakā bhikkhave virecanam denti pittasamuṭṭhānānampi ābādhanam paṭighātāya semhasamuṭṭhānānampi ābādhanam paṭighātāya vātasamuṭṭhānānampi ābādhanam paṭighātāya. Atthetam bhikkhave virecanam, netam natthīti vadāmi. Tañca kho etam bhikkhave virecanam sampajjati vipajjati.

Ahañca kho bhikkhave ariyam virecanam desessāmi, yam virecanam sampajjatiyeva, no vipajjati. Yam virecanam āgama jātidhammā sattā jātiyā parimuccanti, jarādhammā sattā jarāya parimuccanti, maraṇadhammā sattā maraṇena parimuccanti, soka parideva dukkha domanassupāyāsadhammā sattā soka parideva dukkha domanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti. Tam suṇātha sādhu kam manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṁ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamañca tam bhikkhave ariyam virecanam, yam virecanam sampajjatiyeva, no vipajjati. Yam virecanam āgama jātidhammā sattā jātiyā parimuccanti, jarādhammā sattā jarāya parimuccanti, maraṇadhammā sattā maraṇena parimuccanti, soka parideva dukkha domanassupāyāsadhammā sattā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti.

Sammādiṭṭhikassa bhikkhave micchādiṭṭhi virittā hoti. Ye ca micchādiṭṭhipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, te cassa virittā honti. Sammādiṭṭhipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti.

Sammāsaṅkappassa bhikkhave micchāsaṅkappo viritto hoti -pa-.
 Sammāvācassa bhikkhave micchāvācā virittā hoti. Sammākammantassa
 bhikkhave micchākammanto viritto hoti. Sammā-ājīvassa bhikkhave
 micchā-ājīvo viritto hoti. Sammāvāyāmassa bhikkhave micchāvāyāmo
 viritto hoti. Sammāsatissa bhikkhave micchāsati virittā hoti.
 Sammāsamādhissa bhikkhave micchāsamādhi viritto hoti. Sammāñāṇissa
 bhikkhave micchāñāṇaṃ virittaṃ hoti -pa-.

Sammāvimuttissa bhikkhave micchāvimutti virittā hoti. Ye ca
 micchāvimuttipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, te cassa
 virittā honti. Sammāvimuttipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā
 bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti. Idaṃ kho taṃ bhikkhave ariyaṃ virecanaṃ,
 yaṃ virecanaṃ sampajjatiyeva, no vipajjati. Yaṃ virecanaṃ āgama
 jātidhammā sattā jātiyā parimuccanti -pa- soka parideva dukkha
 domanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti. . Atthamaṃ.

9. Vamanasutta

109. Tikicchakā bhikkhave vamaṇaṃ denti pittasamuṭṭhānānampi
 ābādhānaṃ paṭighātāya semhasamuṭṭhānānampi ābādhānaṃ paṭighātāya
 vātasamuṭṭhānānampi ābādhānaṃ paṭighātāya. Atthetaṃ bhikkhave
 vamaṇaṃ, netaṃ natthīti vadāmi. Tañca kho etaṃ bhikkhave vamaṇaṃ
 sampajjatipi vipajjatipi.

Ahañca kho bhikkhave ariyaṃ vamaṇaṃ desessāmi, yaṃ vamaṇaṃ
 sampajjatiyeva, no vipajjati. Yaṃ vamaṇaṃ āgama jātidhammā sattā jātiyā
 parimuccanti, jarādharmā sattā jarāya parimuccanti, maraṇadhammā sattā
 maraṇena parimuccanti, soka parideva dukkha domanassupāyāsadhammā
 sattā sokaparideva dukkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti. Taṃ suṇātha
 -pa-.

Katamañca taṃ bhikkhave ariyaṃ vamaṇaṃ, yaṃ vamaṇaṃ
 sampajjatiyeva, no vipajjati. Yaṃ vamaṇaṃ āgama jātidhammā sattā jātiyā
 parimuccanti -pa- sokaparideva dukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā sattā
 sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccanti.

Sammādiṭṭhikassa bhikkhave micchādiṭṭhi vantā hoti. Ye ca micchādiṭṭhipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, te cassa vantā honti. Sammādiṭṭhipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti.

Sammāsaṅkappassa bhikkhave micchāsaṅkappo vanto hoti -pa-. Sammāvācassa bhikkhave micchāvācā vantā hoti. Sammākammantassa bhikkhave micchākammanto vanto hoti. Sammā-ājīvassa bhikkhave micchā-ājīvo vanto hoti. Sammāvāyāmassa bhikkhave micchāvāyāmo vanto hoti. Sammāsatissa bhikkhave micchāsatī vantā hoti. Sammāsamādhissa bhikkhave micchāsamādhī vanto hoti. Sammāñāṇissa bhikkhave micchāñāṇaṃ vantaṃ hoti -pa-.

Sammāvimuttissa bhikkhave micchāvimutti vantā hoti. Ye ca micchāvimuttipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, te cassa vantā honti. Sammāvimuttipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti. Idaṃ kho taṃ bhikkhave ariyaṃ vamaṇaṃ, yaṃ vamaṇaṃ sampajjatiyeva, no vipajjati. Yaṃ vamaṇaṃ āgama jātidhammā sattā jātiyā parimuccanti -pa- sokapariadevadukkhadomanassupāyāsehi parimuccantīti. . Navamaṇaṃ.

10. Niddhamanīyasutta

110. Dasayime bhikkhave niddhamanīyā dhammā. Katame dasa? Sammādiṭṭhikassa bhikkhave micchādiṭṭhi niddhantā hoti. Ye ca micchādiṭṭhipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, te cassa niddhantā honti. Sammādiṭṭhipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti.

Sammāsaṅkappassa bhikkhave micchāsaṅkappo niddhanto hoti -pa- sammāvācassa bhikkhave micchāvācā niddhantā hoti. Sammākammantassa bhikkhave micchākammanto niddhanto hoti. Sammā-ājīvassa bhikkhave micchā-ājīvo niddhanto hoti. Sammāvāyāmassa bhikkhave micchāvāyāmo niddhanto hoti. Sammāsatissa bhikkhave micchāsatī niddhanto hoti. Sammāsamādhissa bhikkhave micchāsamādhī niddhanto hoti. Sammāñāṇissa bhikkhave micchāñāṇaṃ niddhantaṃ hoti.

Sammāvimuttissa bhikkhave micchāvimutti niddhantā hoti. Ye ca micchāvimuttipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, te cassa niddhantā honti. Sammāvimuttipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchanti. Ime kho bhikkhave dasa niddhamanīyā dhammāti. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Paṭhama-asekhasutta

111. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca—

“Asekho asekho”ti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā bhante bhikkhu asekho hotīti. Idha bhikkhu bhikkhu asekhāya sammādiṭṭhiyā samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammāsaṅkappena samannāgato hoti, asekhāya sammāvācāya samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammā kammantena samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammā-ājīvena samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammāvāyāmena samannāgato hoti, asekhāya sammāsatiyā samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammāsamādhinā samannāgato hoti, asekhena sammāñāṇena samannāgato hoti, asekhāya sammāvimuttiyā samannāgato hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu bhikkhu asekho hotīti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Dutiya-asekhasutta

112. Dasayime bhikkhave asekhīyā dhammā. Katame dasa? Asekhā sammādiṭṭhi, asekho sammāsaṅkappo, asekhā sammāvācā, asekho sammākammanto, asekho sammā-ājīvo, asekho sammāvāyāmo, asekhā sammāsati, asekho sammāsamādhi, asekhāṃ sammāñāṇaṃ, asekhā sammāvimutti. Ime kho bhikkhave dasa asekhīyā dhammāti. . Dvādasamaṃ.

Samaṇasaññāvaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Sañña Bojjhaṅgā Micchattaṃ, Bijaṃ Vijjāya Nijjaraṃ.
Dhovaṇaṃ Tikicchā Vamaṇaṃ, Niddhavaṇaṃ dve Asekhāti.

(12) 2. Paccorohaṇivagga

1. Paṭhama-adhammasutta

113. * Adhammo ca bhikkhave veditabbo anatto ca, dhammo ca veditabbo attho ca, adhammaṇca viditvā anattaṇca, dhammaṇca viditvā atthaṇca yathā dhammo yathā attho, tathā paṭipajjitabbaṃ.

Katamo ca bhikkhave adhammo ca anatto ca? Micchādiṭṭhi micchāsaṅkappo micchāvācā micchākammanto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchāsamādhī micchāñāṇaṃ micchāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave adhammo ca anatto ca.

Katamo ca bhikkhave dhammo ca attho ca? Sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhī sammāñāṇaṃ sammāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhammo ca attho ca.

“Adhammo ca bhikkhave veditabbo anatto ca, dhammo ca veditabbo attho ca, adhammaṇca viditvā anattaṇca, dhammaṇca viditvā atthaṇca yathā dhammo yathā attho, tathā paṭipajjitabbaṃ”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametam paṭicca vuttanti. . Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Duttiya-adhammasutta

114. Adhammo ca bhikkhave veditabbo dhammo ca, anatto ca veditabbo attho ca, adhammaṇca viditvā dhammaṇca, anattaṇca viditvā atthaṇca yathā dhammo yathā attho, tathā paṭipajjitabbaṃ.

Katamo ca bhikkhave adhammo, katamo ca dhammo, katamo ca anatto, katamo ca attho.

Micchādiṭṭhi bhikkhave adhammo, sammādiṭṭhi dhammo. Ye ca micchādiṭṭhipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto. Sammādiṭṭhipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

Micchāsaṅkappo bhikkhave adhammo, sammāsaṅkappo dhammo. Ye ca micchāsaṅkappapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto. Sammāsaṅkappapaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

Micchāvācā bhikkhave adhammo, sammāvācā dhammo. Ye ca micchāvācāpaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto. Sammāvācāpaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

Micchākammanto bhikkhave adhammo, sammākammanto dhammo. Ye ca micchākammantapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto. Sammākammantapaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

Micchā-ājīvo bhikkhave adhammo, sammā-ājīvo dhammo. Ye ca micchā-ājīvapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto. Sammā-ājīvapaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

Micchāvāyāmo bhikkhave adhammo, sammāvāyāmo dhammo. Ye ca micchāvāyāmapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto. Sammāvāyāmapaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

Micchāsati bhikkhave adhammo, sammāsati dhammo. Ye ca micchāsatiapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto. Sammāsatiapaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

Micchāsamādhi bhikkhave adhammo, sammāsamādhi dhammo. Ye ca micchāsamādhipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto. Sammāsamādhipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

Micchāñāṇaṃ bhikkhave adhammo, sammāñāṇaṃ dhammo. Ye ca micchāñāṇapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto.

Sammāñāṇapaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

Micchāvimutti bhikkhave adhammo, sammāvimutti dhammo. Ye ca micchāvimuttipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto. Sammāvimuttipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti ayaṃ attho.

“Adhammo ca bhikkhave vedītabbo dhammo ca, anatto ca vedītabbo attho ca, adhammaṇca viditvā dhammaṇca, anattaṇca viditvā atthaṇca yathā dhammo yathā attho, tathā paṭipajjitabban”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idameva paṭicca vuttanti. . Duttiyaṃ.

3. Tatiya-adhammasutta

115. Adhammo ca bhikkhave vedītabbo dhammo ca, anatto ca vedītabbo attho ca, adhammaṇca viditvā dhammaṇca, anattaṇca viditvā atthaṇca yathā dhammo yathā attho, tathā paṭipajjitabbanti idamavoca Bhagavā idaṃ vuttvā Sugato uttāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pāvisi.

Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etadahosi “idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uttāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavitttho, ‘adhammo ca bhikkhave vedītabbo dhammo ca, anatto ca vedītabbo attho ca, adhammaṇca viditvā dhammaṇca, anattaṇca viditvā atthaṇca yathā dhammo yathā attho, tathā paṭipajjitabban’ti. Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddittthassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā”ti.

Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Ānando Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Ānando imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddittthassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum, yaṃnūna mayaṃ yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma¹. Yathā no āyasmā Ānando byākarissati, tathā naṃ dhāressāmā”ti.

1. Puccheyyāma (Sī, Syā, I) Ma 1. 156 piṭṭhādīsu passitabbaṃ.

Atha kho te bhikkhū yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkamim̐su, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ sammodim̐su, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdim̐su, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavocum̐—

Idaṃ kho no āvuso Ānanda Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uttḥāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavittḥo “adhammo ca -pa- tathā paṭipajjitabban”ti.

Tesaṃ no āvuso amhākaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etadahosi “idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uttḥāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavittḥo, ‘adhammo ca -pa- tathā paṭipajjitabban’ti. Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddittḥassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā”ti.

Tesaṃ no āvuso amhākaṃ etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Ānando Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Ānando imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddittḥassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum̐, yaṃnūna mayaṃ yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma, yathā no āyasmā Ānando byākarissati, tathā naṃ dhāressāmā”ti. Vibhajatu āyasmā Ānandoti.

Seyyathāpi āvuso puriso sārattḥiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkammeva mūlaṃ atikkamma khandhaṃ sākḥāpalāse sāraṃ pariyesitabbaṃ maññeyya, evaṃsāmpadamidaṃ āyasmantānaṃ Satthari sammukhībhūte taṃ Bhagavantaṃ atisitvā amhe etamatthaṃ paṭipucchitabbaṃ maññatha. So hāvuso Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti, passaṃ passati, cakkhubhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammassāmī Tathāgato, so ceva panetassa kālo ahosi, yaṃ tumhe

Bhagavantamyeva upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha. Yathā vo Bhagavā byākareyya, tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthāti.

Addhāvuso Ānanda Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti, passaṃ passati, cakkhubhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammassāmī Tathāgato, so ceva panetassa kālo ahosi, yaṃ mayam Bhagavantamyeva upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma. Yathā no Bhagavā byākareyya, tathā naṃ dhāreyyāma. Api cāyasmā Ānando Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Ānando imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum, vibhajatāyasmā Ānando agarum katvāti.

Tenahāvuso suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti.
“Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosum.
Athāyasmā Ānando etadavoca—

Yaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavitṭho, “adhammo ca bhikkhave veditabbo dhammo ca, anatto ca veditabbo attho ca, adhammañca viditvā dhammañca, anattañca viditvā atthañca yathā dhammo yathā attho, tathā paṭipajjitabban”ti.

Katamo cāvuso adhammo, katamo ca dhammo, katamo ca anatto, katamo ca attho.

Micchādiṭṭhi āvuso adhammo, sammādiṭṭhi dhammo. Ye ca micchādiṭṭhipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, yaṃ anatto. Sammādiṭṭhipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripurim gacchanti, yaṃ attho.

Micchāsaṅkappo āvuso adhammo, sammāsaṅkappo dhammo.
Micchāvācā āvuso adhammo, sammāvācā dhammo. Micchākammanto āvuso adhammo, sammākammanto dhammo. Micchā-ājīvo āvuso adhammo,

sammā ājīvo dhammo. Micchāvāyāmo āvuso adhammo, sammāvāyāmo dhammo. Micchāsati āvuso adhammo, sammāsati dhammo. Micchāsamādhi āvuso adhammo, sammāsamādhi dhammo. Micchāñāṇaṃ āvuso adhammo, sammāñāṇaṃ dhammo.

Micchāvimutti āvuso adhammo, sammāvimutti dhammo. Ye ca micchāvimuttipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto, sammāvimuttipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

Ayaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajtvā utthāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavittṭho, “adhammo ca bhikkhave vedītabbo dhammo ca -pa- tathā paṭipajjitabban”ti. Imassa kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi, ākaṅkhamānā ca pana tumhe āvuso Bhagavantaṃyeva upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha. Yathā vo Bhagavā byākaroti¹, tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthāti.

“Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ—

Yaṃ kho no Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajtvā utthāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavittṭho, “adhammo ca bhikkhave vedītabbo -pa- tathā paṭipajjitabban”ti.

Tesaṃ no bhante amhākaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etadahosi “idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vittārena atthaṃ avibhajtvā utthāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavittṭho, ‘adhammo ca bhikkhave vedītabbo -pa- tathā paṭipajjitabban’ti. Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā”ti.

1. Byākareyya (Syā)

Tesaṃ no bhante amhākaṃ etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Ānando Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Ānando imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum. Yaṃnūna mayāṃ yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma. Yathā no āyasmā Ānando byākarissati, tathā naṃ dhāressāmā”ti.

Atha kho mayāṃ bhante yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkamimhā, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etamatthaṃ apucchimhā. Tesaṃ no bhante āyasmataṃ Ānandena imehi ākārehi imehi padehi imehi byañjanehi attho suvibhattoti¹.

Sādhu sādhu bhikkhave, paṇḍito bhikkhave Ānando, mahāpaṇṇo bhikkhave Ānando. Maṃ cepi tumhe bhikkhave upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, ahampi cetāṃ evamevaṃ² byākareyyaṃ, yathā taṃ Ānandena byākataṃ, eso ceva tassa³ attho, evañca naṃ dhāreyyāthāti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Ajitasutta

116. Atha kho Ajito paribbājako yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Ajito paribbājako Bhagavantāṃ etadavoca—

Amhākaṃ bho Gotama paṇḍito nāma sabrahmacārī, tena pañcamattāni cittaṭṭhānasatāni cintitāni, yehi aññatitthiyā upāraddhāva jānanti⁴ upāraddhasmāti⁵.

1. Vibhattoti (?) evameva hi aññesu īdisasuttesu dissati.

2. Ahampi taṃ evamevaṃ (Ma 1. 161 piṭṭhādīsu)

3. Eso cevetassa (Ma 1. 161 piṭṭhādīsu)

4. Upāraddhā pajānanti (Sī)

5. Upāraddhamhāti (Sī, I)

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “dhāretha no tumhe bhikkhave paṇḍitavatthūnī”ti. Etassa Bhagavā kālo etassa Sugata kālo. Yaṃ Bhagavā bhāseyya, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti.

Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha sādhuikaṃ manasi karotha, bhāssissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Idha bhikkhave ekacco adhammikenā vādena adhammikaṃ vādaṃ abhiniggaṇhāti abhinippīleti, tena ca adhammikaṃ parisā rañjeti, tena sā adhammikā parisā uccāsaddamahāsaddā hoti “paṇḍito vata bho paṇḍito vata bho”ti.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco adhammikenā vādena dhammikaṃ vādaṃ abhiniggaṇhāti abhinippīleti, tena ca adhammikaṃ parisā rañjeti, tena sā adhammikā parisā uccāsaddamahāsaddā hoti “paṇḍito vata bho paṇḍito vata bho”ti.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco adhammikenā vādena dhammikañca vādaṃ adhammikañca vādaṃ abhiniggaṇhāti abhinippīleti, tena ca adhammikaṃ parisā rañjeti, tena sā adhammikā parisā uccāsaddamahāsaddā hoti “paṇḍito vata bho paṇḍito vata bho”ti.

Adhammo ca bhikkhave vedītabbo dhammo ca, anatto ca vedītabbo attho ca, adhammañca viditvā dhammañca anattañca viditvā atthañca yathā dhammo yathā attho, tathā paṭipajjitabbaṃ.

Katamo ca bhikkhave adhammo, katamo ca dhammo, katamo ca anatto, katamo ca attho. Micchādiṭṭhi bhikkhave adhammo, sammādiṭṭhi dhammo. Ye ca micchādiṭṭhipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto. Sammādiṭṭhipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

Micchāsaṅkappo bhikkhave adhammo, sammāsaṅkappo dhammo. Micchāvācā bhikkhave adhammo, sammāvācā dhammo. Micchākammanto bhikkhave adhammo, sammākammanto dhammo. Micchā-ājīvo bhikkhave adhammo, sammā-ājīvo

dhhammo. Micchāvāyāmo bhikkhave adhammo, sammāvāyāmo dhammo. Micchāsati bhikkhave adhammo, sammāsati dhammo. Micchāsamādhi bhikkhave adhammo, sammāsamādhi dhammo. Micchāñāṇaṃ bhikkhave adhammo, sammāñāṇaṃ dhammo.

Micchāvimutti bhikkhave adhammo, sammāvimutti dhammo. Ye ca micchāvimuttipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto. Sammāvimuttipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

“Adhammo ca bhikkhave vedītabbo dhammo ca, anatto ca vedītabbo attho ca, adhammañca viditvā dhammañca, anattañca viditvā atthañca yathā dhammo yathā attho, tathā paṭipajjitabban”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttanti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Saṅgāravasutta

117. * Atha kho Saṅgāravo brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Saṅgāravo brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kiṃ nu kho bho Gotama orimaṃ tīraṃ, kiṃ pārimaṃ tīraṃ”ti. Micchādiṭṭhi kho brāhmaṇa orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammādiṭṭhi pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Micchāsaṅkappo orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammāsaṅkappo pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Micchāvācā orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammāvācā pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Micchākammanto orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammākammanto pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Micchā-ājīvo orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammā-ājīvo pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Micchāvāyāmo orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammāvāyāmo pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Micchāsati orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammāsati pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Micchāsamādhi orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammāsamādhi pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Micchāñāṇaṃ orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammāñāṇaṃ pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Micchāvimutti orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammāvimutti pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Idaṃ kho brāhmaṇa orimaṃ tīraṃ, idaṃ pārimaṃ tīraṃ.

Appakā te manussesu, ye janā pāragāmino.

Athāyaṃ itarā pajā, tīramevānudhāvati.

Ye ca kho sammadakkhāte, dhamme dhammānuvattino.

Te janā pāramessanti, maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ.

Kaṇhaṃ dhammaṃ vippahāya, sukkaṃ bhāvētha paṇḍito.

Okā anoka māgama, viveke yattha dūramaṃ.

Tatrābhiratimiccheyya, hitvā kāme akiñcano.

Pariyodapeyya attānaṃ, cittaḷeṣeḥi paṇḍito.

Yesaṃ sambodhiyaṅgesu, sammā cittaṃ subhāvitaṃ.

Ādānapaṭinissagge, anupādāya ye ratā.

Khīṇāsavā jutimanto¹, te loke parinibbutāti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Orimatīrasutta

118. Orimañca bhikkhave tīraṃ desessāmi pārimañca tīraṃ, taṃ suṇātha sādhuḷkaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāssissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamañca bhikkhave orimaṃ tīraṃ, katamañca pārimaṃ tīraṃ?
Micchādiṭṭhi orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammādiṭṭhi pārimaṃ tīraṃ -pa- micchāvimutti
orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammāvimutti pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Idaṃ kho bhikkhave orimaṃ
tīraṃ, idaṃ pārimaṃ tīraṃti.

Appakā te manussesu, ye janā pāragāmino.

Athāyaṃ itarā pajā, tīramevānudhāvati.

Ye ca kho sammadakkhāte, dhamme dhammānuvattino.

Te janā pāramessanti, maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ.

Kaṇhaṃ dhammaṃ vippahāya, sukkaṃ bhāvētha paṇḍito.

Okā anoka māgama, viveke yattha dūramaṃ.

Tatrābhiratimiccheyya, hitvā kāme akiñcano.

Pariyodapeyya attānaṃ, cittaḷeṣeḥi paṇḍito.

Yesaṃ sambodhiyaṅgesu, sammā cittaṃ subhāvitaṃ.

Ādānapaṭinissagge, anupādāya ye ratā.

Khīṇāsavā jutimanto, te loke parinibbutāti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhamapaccorohaṇīsutta

119. Tena kho pana samayena Jāṇussoṇi¹ brāhmaṇo tadahuposathe sīsāṇhāto² navam khomayugam nivattho allakusamuṭṭhim ādāya Bhagavato avidūre ekamantaṃ ṭhito hoti.

Addasā kho Bhagavā Jāṇussoṇim brāhmaṇam tadahuposathe sīsāṇhātāṃ navam khomayugam nivattham allakusamuṭṭhim ādāya ekamantaṃ ṭhitaṃ, disvāna Jāṇussoṇim brāhmaṇam etadavoca “kiṃ nu tvaṃ brāhmaṇa tadahuposathe sīsāṇhāto navam khomayugam nivattho allakusamuṭṭhim ādāya ekamantaṃ ṭhito, kiṃ nvajja³ brāhmaṇakulassāti⁴. Paccorohaṇī bho Gotama ajja brāhmaṇakulassā”ti⁵.

Yathā katham pana brāhmaṇa brāhmaṇānaṃ paccorohaṇī hotīti, idha bho Gotama brāhmaṇā tadahuposathe sīsāṇhātā navam khomayugam nivatthā allena gomayena pathaviṃ opuñjitvā haritehi kusehi pattharivā⁶ antarā ca velaṃ antarā ca agyāgāraṃ seyyam kappenti. Te taṃ rattim tikkhattum paccuṭṭhāya pañjalikā aggim namassanti “paccorohāma bhavantaṃ paccorohāma bhavantaṃ”ti. Bahukena ca sappitelanavanītena aggim santappenti, tassā ca rattiyā accayena paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena brāhmaṇe santappenti. Evaṃ bho Gotama brāhmaṇānaṃ paccorohaṇī hotīti.

Aññathā kho brāhmaṇa brāhmaṇānaṃ paccorohaṇī hoti, aññathā ca pana ariyassa vinaye paccorohaṇī hotīti. Yathā katham pana bho Gotama ariyassa vinaye paccorohaṇī hoti, sādhu me bhavaṃ Gotamo tathā dhammaṃ desetu, yathā ariyassa vinaye paccorohaṇī hotīti.

1. Jāṇussoṇi (Ka-Sī), Jāṇussoṇi (Ka-Sī), Jāṇussoṇi (Ka)

2. Sīsāṇhāto (Sī, I), sīsāṇhāto (Syā)

3. Kiṃ nu ajja (Syā), kiṃ nu kho ajja (I), kiṃ nu khvajja (Ka)

4. Brāhmaṇa brahmakulassāti (Ka)

5. Brahmakulassāti (Ka)

6. Pavitthāretvā (Ka)

Tena hi brāhmaṇa suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi karohi, bhāsissāmīti.
 “Evaṃ bho”ti kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Bhagavato paccassosi, Bhagavā
 etadavoca—

Idha brāhmaṇa ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati “micchādiṭṭhiyā kho
 pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṇcā”ti. So iti
 paṭisañkhāya micchādiṭṭhiṃ pajahati, micchādiṭṭhiyā paccorohati.

“Micchāsaṅkappassa kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme
 abhisamparāyaṇcā”ti. So iti paṭisañkhāya micchāsaṅkappaṃ pajahati,
 micchāsaṅkappā paccorohati.

“Micchāvācāya kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme
 abhisamparāyaṇcā”ti. So iti paṭisañkhāya micchāvācaṃ pajahati,
 micchāvācāya paccorohati.

“Micchākammantassa kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme
 abhisamparāyaṇcā”ti. So iti paṭisañkhāya micchākammaṃ pajahati,
 micchākammantā paccorohati.

“Micchā-ājīvassa kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme
 abhisamparāyaṇcā”ti. So iti paṭisañkhāya micchā-ājīvaṃ pajahati,
 micchā-ājīvā paccorohati.

“Micchāvāyāmassa kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme
 abhisamparāyaṇcā”ti. So iti paṭisañkhāya micchāvāyāmaṃ pajahati,
 micchāvāyāmā paccorohati.

“Micchāsatiyā kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme
 abhisamparāyaṇcā”ti. So iti paṭisañkhāya micchāsatiṃ pajahati, micchāsatiyā
 paccorohati.

“Micchāsamādhissa kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme
 abhisamparāyaṇcā”ti. So iti paṭisañkhāya micchāsamādhiṃ pajahati,
 micchāsamādhimhā paccorohati.

“Micchāñāṇassa kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṇcā”ti. So iti paṭisaṅkhāya micchāñāṇaṃ pajahati, micchāñāṇaṃhā paccorohati.

“Micchāvimuttiya kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṇcā”ti. So iti paṭisaṅkhāya micchāvimuttiṃ pajahati, micchāvimuttiya paccorohati. Evaṃ kho brāhmaṇa ariyassa vinaye paccorohaṇi hotīti.

Aññathā bho Gotama brāhmaṇānaṃ paccorohaṇi, aññathā ca pana ariyassa vinaye paccorohaṇi hoti. Imissā ca bho Gotama ariyassa vinaye paccorohaṇiya brāhmaṇānaṃ paccorohaṇi kalaṃ nāgghati soḷasiṃ. Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyapaccorohaṇīsutta

120. Ariyaṃ vo bhikkhave paccorohaṇiṃ desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha. Katamā ca bhikkhave ariyā paccorohaṇi? Idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati “micchādiṭṭhiya kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṇcā”ti. So iti paṭisaṅkhāya micchādiṭṭhiṃ pajahati. Micchādiṭṭhiya paccorohati. Micchāsaṅkappassa kho pāpako vipāko. Micchāvācāya kho. Micchākammantassa kho. Micchā-ājīvassa kho. Micchāvāyāmassa kho. Micchāsatīya kho. Micchāsamādhissa kho. Micchāñāṇassa kho. Micchāvimuttiya kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṇcāti. So iti paṭisaṅkhāya micchāvimuttiṃ pajahati, micchāvimuttiya paccorohati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyā paccorohaṇīti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Pubbaṅgamasutta

121. Sūriyassa bhikkhave udayato etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ yadidaṃ aruṇuggaṃ. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ etaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ etaṃ pubbanimittaṃ, yadidaṃ sammādiṭṭhi. Sammādiṭṭhikassa bhikkhave sammāsaṅkappo pahoti, sammāsaṅkappassa sammāvācā pahoti, sammāvācassa

sammākammanto pahoti, sammākammantassa sammā-ājīvo pahoti,
sammā-ājīvassa sammāvāyāmo pahoti, sammāvāyāmassa sammāsati pahoti,
sammāsatisa sammāsamādhi pahoti, sammāsamādhissa sammāñāṇaṃ
pahoti, sammāñāṇissa sammāvimutti pahotīti. . Navamaṇ.

10. Āsavakkhayasutta

122. Dasayime bhikkhave dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā āsavānaṃ
khayāya saṁvattanti. Katame dasa? Sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo
sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati
sammāsamādhi sammāñāṇaṃ sammāvimutti. Ime kho bhikkhave dasa
dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā āsavānaṃ khayāya saṁvattantīti. . Dasamaṇ.

Paccorohaṇivaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Tayo Adhammā Ajito, Saṅgāravo ca Orimaṇ.

Dve ceva Paccorohaṇī, Pubbaṅgamaṇ Āsavakkhayoti.

(13) 3. Parisuddhavigga

1. Paṭhamasutta

123. Dasayime bhikkhave dhammā parisuddhā pariyodātā nāññatra
sugatavinayā. Katame dasa? Sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā
sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi
sammāñāṇaṃ sammāvimutti. Ime kho bhikkhave dasa dhammā parisuddhā
pariyodātā nāññatra sugatavinayāti. . Paṭhamamaṇ.

2. Dutiyasutta

124. Dasayime bhikkhave dhammā anuppannā uppajjanti nāññatra
sugatavinayā. Katame dasa? sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ime kho
bhikkhave dasa dhammā anuppannā uppajjanti nāññatra sugatavinayāti. .
Dutiyamaṇ.

3. Tatiyasutta

125. Dasayime bhikkhave dhammā mahapphalā mahānisamsā nāññatra sugatavinayā. Katame dasa? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ime kho bhikkhave dasa dhammā mahapphalā mahānisamsā nāññatra sugatavinayāti. . Tatiyam.

4. Catutthasutta

126. Dasayime bhikkhave dhammā rāgavinayapariyosānā honti, dosavinayapariyosānā honti, mohavinayapariyosānā honti nāññatra sugatavinayā. Katame dasa? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ime kho bhikkhave dasa dhammā rāgavinayapariyosānā honti, dosavinayapariyosānā honti, mohavinayapariyosānā honti nāññatra sugatavinayāti. . Catuttham.

5. Pañcamasutta

127. Dasayime bhikkhave dhammā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattanti nāññatra sugatavinayā. Katame dasa? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ime kho bhikkhave dasa dhammā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattanti nāññatra sugatavinayāti. . Pañcamam.

6. Chaṭṭhasutta

128. Dasayime bhikkhave dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā anuppannā uppajjanti nāññatra sugatavinayā. Katame dasa? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ime kho bhikkhave dasa dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā anuppannā uppajjanti nāññatra sugatavinayāti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Sattamasutta

129. Dasayime bhikkhave dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā mahapphalā honti mahānisamsā nāññatra sugatavinayā. Katame dasa? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ime kho bhikkhave dasa dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā mahapphalā honti mahānisamsā nāññatra sugatavinayāti. . Sattamam.

8. Aṭṭhamasutta

130. Dasayime bhikkhave dhammā bhāvitā mahulīkatā rāgavinayapariyosānā honti, dosavinayapariyosānā honti, mohavinayapariyosānā honti nāññatra sugatavinayā. Katame dasa? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ime kho bhikkhave dasa dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā rāgavinayapariyosānā honti, dosavinayapariyosānā honti, mohavinayapariyosānā honti nāññatra sugatavinayāti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Navamasutta

131. Dasayime bhikkhave dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattanti nāññatra sugatavinayā. Katame dasa? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ime kho bhikkhave dasa dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṁvattanti nāññatra sugatavinayāti. . Navamam.

10. Dasamasutta

132. Dasayime bhikkhave micchattā. Katame dasa? Micchādiṭṭhi micchāsaṅkappo micchāvācā micchākammanto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchāsamādhī micchāñāṇam micchāvimutti. Ime kho bhikkhave dasa micchattāti. . Dasamam.

11. Ekādasamasutta

133. Dasayime bhikkhave sammattā. Katame dasa? Sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhī sammāñāṇam sammāvimutti. Ime kho bhikkhave dasa sammattāti. . Ekādasamam.

Parisuddhavaggo tatiyo.

(14) 4. Sādhuvagga

1. Sādhusutta

134. * Sādhuña vo bhikkhave desessāmi asādhuña, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamañca bhikkhave asādhū? Micchādiṭṭhi micchāsaṅkappo micchāvācā micchākammanto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchāsamādhi micchāñāṇaṃ micchāvimutti. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asādhū. Katamañca bhikkhave sādhu? Sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi sammāñāṇaṃ sammāvimutti. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sādhuṭi. . Paṭhamañ.

2. Ariyadhammasutta

135. Ariyadhammañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi anariyadhammañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave anariyo dhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi -pa- micchāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave anariyo dhammo. Katamo ca bhikkhave ariyo dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyo dhammoti. . Dutiyañ.

3. Akusalasutta

136. Akusalañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi kusalañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamañca bhikkhave akusalaṃ? Micchādiṭṭhi -pa- micchāvimutti. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave akusalaṃ. Katamañca bhikkhave kusalaṃ? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kusalanti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Atthasutta

137. Atthañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi anattañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave anatto? Micchādiṭṭhi -pa- micchāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave anatto. Katamo ca bhikkhave attho? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave atthoti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Dhammasutta

138. Dhammañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi adhammañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave adhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi -pa- micchāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave adhammo. Katamo ca bhikkhave dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhammoti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sāsavasutta

139. Sāsavañca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi anāsavañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave sāsavo dhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi -pa- micchāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sāsavo dhammo. Katamo ca bhikkhave anāsavo dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave anāsavo dhammoti. . Chatṭhaṃ.

7. Sāvajjasutta

140. Sāvajjañca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi anavajjañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave sāvajjo dhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi -pa- micchāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sāvajjo dhammo. Katamo ca bhikkhave anavajjo dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave anavajjo dhammoti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Tapanīyasutta

141. Tapanīyañca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi atapanīyañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave tapanīyo dhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi -pa- micchāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave tapanīyo dhammo. Katamo ca bhikkhave atapanīyo dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave atapanīyo dhammoti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Ācayagāmisutta

142. Ācayagāmiñca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi apacayagāmiñca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave ācayagāmi dhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi -pa- micchāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ācayagāmi dhammo. Katamo ca

bhikkhave apacayagāmī dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave apacayagāmī dhammoti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Dukkhudrayasutta

143. Dukkhudrayaṇca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi sukhudrayaṇca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhudrayo dhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi -pa- micchāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dukkhudrayo dhammo. Katamo ca bhikkhave sukhudrayo dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sukhudrayo dhammoti. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Dukkhavipākasutta

144. Dukkhavipākaṇca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi sukhavipākaṇca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhavipāko dhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi -pa- micchāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dukkhavipāko dhammo. Katamo ca bhikkhave sukhavipāko dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sukhavipāko dhammoti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

Sādhuvaggo catuttho.

(15) 5. Ariyavagga

1. Ariyamaggasutta

145. Ariyamaggaṇca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi anariyamaggaṇca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave anariyo maggo? Micchādiṭṭhi -pa- micchāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave anariyo maggo. Katamo ca bhikkhave ariyo maggo? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyo maggoti. . Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Kaṇhamaggasutta

146. Kaṇhamaggaṇca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi sukkamaggaṇca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave kaṇhamaggo? Micchādiṭṭhi -pa- micchāvimutti.

Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kaṇhamaggo. Katamo ca bhikkhave sukkamaggo? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sukkamaggoti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Saddhammasutta

147. Saddhammaṇca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi asaddhammaṇca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaddhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi -pa- micchāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaddhammo. Katamo ca bhikkhave saddhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave saddhammoti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Sappurisdhammasutta

148. Sappurisdhammaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi asappurisdhammaṇca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asappurisdhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi -pa- micchāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asappurisdhammo. Katamo ca bhikkhave sappurisdhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sappurisdhammoti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Uppādetabbasutta

149. Uppādetabbaṇca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi na uppādetabbaṇca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave na uppādetabbo dhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi -pa- micchāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave na uppādetabbo dhammo. Katamo ca bhikkhave uppādetabbo dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave uppādetabbo dhammoti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Āsevitabbasutta

150. Āsevitabbaṇca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi na āsevitabbaṇca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave na āsevitabbo dhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi -pa- micchāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave na āsevitabbo dhammo. Katamo ca bhikkhave āsevitabbo dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave āsevitabbo dhammoti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Bhāvetabbasutta

151. Bhāvetabbañca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi na bhāvetabbañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave na bhāvetabbo dhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi -pa- micchāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave na bhāvetabbo dhammo. Katamo ca bhikkhave bhāvetabbo dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhāvetabbo dhammoti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Bahulīkātabbasutta

152. Bahulīkātabbañca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi na bahulīkātabbañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave na bahulīkātabbo dhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi -pa- micchāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave na bahulīkātabbo dhammo. Katamo ca bhikkhave bahulīkātabbo dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bahulīkātabbo dhammoti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Anussaritabbasutta

153. Anussaritabbañca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi na anussaritabbañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave na anussaritabbo dhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi -pa- micchāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave na anussaritabbo dhammo. Katamo ca bhikkhave anussaritabbo dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave anussaritabbo dhammoti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Sacchikātabbasutta

154. Sacchikātabbañca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi na sacchikātabbañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave na sacchikātabbo dhammo? Micchādiṭṭhi -pa- micchāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave na sacchikātabbo dhammo. Katamo ca bhikkhave sacchikātabbo dhammo? Sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāvimutti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sacchikātabbo dhammoti. . Dasamaṃ.

Ariyavaggo pañcamaṃ.

Tatiyo paṇṇāsako samatto.

4. Catutthapaṇṇāsaka

(16) 1. Puggalavagga

1. Sevittabbasutta

155. Dasahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato puggalo na sevittabbo. Katamehi dasahi? Micchādiṭṭhiko hoti, micchāsaṅkappo hoti, micchāvāco hoti, micchākammanto hoti, micchā-ājīvo hoti, micchāvāyāmo hoti, micchāsati hoti, micchāsamādhī hoti, micchāñāṇī hoti, micchāvimutti hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave dasahi dhammehi samannāgato puggalo na sevittabbo.

Dasahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato puggalo sevittabbo. Katamehi dasahi? Sammādiṭṭhiko hoti, sammāsaṅkappo hoti, sammāvāco hoti, sammākammanto hoti, sammā-ājīvo hoti, sammāvāyāmo hoti, sammāsati hoti, sammāsamādhī hoti, sammāñāṇī hoti, sammāvimutti hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave dasahi dhammehi samannāgato puggalo sevittabboti.

2-12. Bhajittabbādisutta

156-166. Dasahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato puggalo na bhajittabbo -pa-. Bhajittabbo -pa-. Na payirupāsittabbo. Payirupāsittabbo -pa-. Na puḍḍo hoti. Puḍḍo hoti -pa-. Na pāsāṇso hoti. Pāsāṇso hoti -pa-. Agāravo hoti. Sagāravo hoti -pa-. Appattisso hoti. Sappattisso hoti -pa-. Na ārādhako hoti. Ārādhako hoti -pa-. Na visujjhati. Visujjhati -pa-. Māṇaṃ nādhībhotti. Māṇaṃ adhiḥbhotti -pa-. Paññāya na vaḍḍhati. Paññāya vaḍḍhati -pa-.

Bahuṃ apuññaṃ pasavati. Bahuṃ puññaṃ pasavati, katamehi dasahi? Sammādiṭṭhiko hoti, sammāsaṅkappo hoti, sammāvāco hoti, sammākammanto hoti, sammā-ājīvo hoti, sammāvāyāmo

hoti, sammāsati hoti, sammāsamādhi hoti sammāñāṇī hoti, sammāvimutti hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave dasahi dhammehi samannāgato puggalo bahum puññaṃ pasavatīti.

Puggalavaggo paṭhamo.

(17) 2. Jāṇussoṇivagga

1. Brāhmaṇapaccorohaṇīsutta

167. Tena kho pana samayena Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo tadahuposathe sīsaṃnhāto navaṃ khomayugam nivattho allakusamuṭṭhim ādāya Bhagavato avidūre ekamantaṃ ṭhito hoti.

Addasā kho Bhagavā Jāṇussoṇim brāhmaṇam tadahuposathe sīsaṃnhātaṃ navaṃ khomayugam nivattham allakusamuṭṭhim ādāya ekamantaṃ ṭhitaṃ, disvāna Jāṇussoṇim brāhmaṇam etadavoca “kiṃ nu tvaṃ brāhmaṇa tadahuposathe sīsaṃnhāto navaṃ khomayugam nivattho allakusamuṭṭhim ādāya ekamantaṃ ṭhito, kiṃ nvajja brāhmaṇakulassā”ti. Paccorohaṇī bho Gotama ajja brāhmaṇakulassāti.

Yathā kathaṃ pana brāhmaṇa brāhmaṇānaṃ paccorohaṇī hotīti, idha bho Gotama brāhmaṇa tadahuposathe sīsaṃnhātā navaṃ khomayugam nivatthā allena gomayena pathaviṃ opuñjitvā haritehi kusehi pattharivā antarā ca velaṃ antarā ca agyāgāraṃ seyyaṃ kappenti, te taṃ rattim tikkhattum paccuṭṭhāya pañjalikā aggim namassanti “paccorohāma bhavantaṃ paccorohāma bhavantaṃ”ti, bahukena ca sappitelanavanītena aggim santappenti, tassā ca rattiya accayena paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena brāhmaṇe santappenti, evaṃ bho Gotama brāhmaṇānaṃ paccorohaṇī hotīti.

Aññathā kho brāhmaṇa brāhmaṇānaṃ paccorohaṇī hoti, aññathā ca pana ariyassa vinaye paccorohaṇī hotīti. Yathā

kathaṃ pana bho Gotama ariyassa vinaye paccorohaṇī hoti, sādhu me bhavaṃ Gotamo tathā dhammaṃ desetu, yathā ariyassa vinaye paccorohaṇī hotīti.

Tena hi brāhmaṇa suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi karohi, bhāsissāmīti.
“Evaṃ bho”ti kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Idha brāhmaṇa ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati “pāṇātipātassa kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṇcā”ti. So iti paṭisañkhāya pāṇātipātaṃ pajahati, pāṇātipātā paccorohati.

“Adinnādānassa kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṇcā”ti. So iti paṭisañkhāya adinnādānaṃ pajahati, adinnādānā paccorohati.

“Kāmesumicchācārassa kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṇcā”ti. So iti paṭisañkhāya kāmesumicchācāraṃ pajahati, kāmesumicchācārā paccorohati.

“Musāvādassa kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṇcā”ti. So iti paṭisañkhāya musāvādaṃ pajahati, musāvādā paccorohati.

“Pisunāya vācāya kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṇcā”ti. So iti paṭisañkhāya pisunaṃ vācaṃ pajahati, pisunāya vācāya paccorohati.

“Pharusāya vācāya kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṇcā”ti. So iti paṭisañkhāya pharusāṃ vācaṃ pajahati, pharusāya vācāya paccorohati.

“Samphappalāpassa kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṇcā”ti. So iti paṭisañkhāya samphappalāpaṃ pajahati, samphalāpā paccorohati.

“Abhijjhāya kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṇcā”ti. So iti paṭisaṅkhāya abhijjhaṃ pajahati, abhijjhāya paccorohati.

“Byāpādassa kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṇcā”ti. So iti paṭisaṅkhāya byāpādaṃ pajahati, byāpādā paccorohati.

“Micchādiṭṭhiyā kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṇcā”ti, so iti paṭisaṅkhāya micchādiṭṭhiṃ pajahati, micchādiṭṭhiyā paccorohati. Evaṃ kho brāhmaṇa ariyassa vinaye paccorohaṇī hotīti.

Aññathā kho bho Gotama brāhmaṇānaṃ paccorohaṇī hoti, aññathā ca pana ariyassa vinaye paccorohaṇī hoti. Imissā bho Gotama ariyassa vinaye paccorohaṇiyā brāhmaṇānaṃ paccorohaṇī kalam nāgghati soḷasim. Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ. . Paṭhamam.

2. Ariyapaccorohaṇīsutta

168. Ariyaṃ vo bhikkhave paccorohaṇim desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhu kaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāssissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamā ca bhikkhave ariyā paccorohaṇī, idha bhikkhave ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati “pāṇātipātassa kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṇcā”ti. So iti paṭisaṅkhāya pāṇātipātaṃ pajahati, pāṇātipātā paccorohati.

“Adinnādānassa kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṇcā”ti, so iti paṭisaṅkhāya adinnādānaṃ pajahati, adinnādānā paccorohati.

Kāmesumicchācārassa kho pāpako vipāko -pa- kāmesumicchācārā paccorohati.

Musāvādassa kho pāpako vipāko -pa- musāvādā paccorohati.

Pisuṇāya vācāya kho pāpako vipāko -pa- pisuṇāya vācāya paccorohati.

Pharusāya vācāya kho pāpako vipāko -pa- pharusāya vācāya paccorohati.

Samphappalāpassa kho pāpako vipāko -pa- samphappalāpā paccorohati.

Abhiijhāya kho pāpako vipāko -pa- abhiijhāya paccorohati.

Byāpādassa kho pāpako vipāko -pa- byāpādā paccorohati.

“Micchādiṭṭhiyā kho pāpako vipāko diṭṭhe ceva dhamme abhisamparāyaṇcā”ti. So iti paṭisaṅkhāya micchādiṭṭhim pajahati, micchādiṭṭhiyā paccorohati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyā paccorohaṇīti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Saṅgārasutta

169. * Atha kho Saṅgāro brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisaṅgāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Saṅgāro brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Kim nu kho bho Gotama orimaṃ tīraṃ, kiṃ pārimaṃ tīraṇi.
Pāṇātipāto kho brāhmaṇa orimaṃ tīraṃ, pāṇātipātā veramaṇī pārimaṃ tīraṇi. Adinnādānaṃ kho brāhmaṇa orimaṃ tīraṃ, adinnādānā veramaṇī pārimaṃ tīraṇi. Kāmesumicchācāro orimaṃ tīraṃ, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇī pārimaṃ tīraṇi. Musāvādo orimaṃ tīraṃ, musāvādā veramaṇī pārimaṃ tīraṇi. Pisuṇā vācā orimaṃ tīraṃ, pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī pārimaṃ tīraṇi. Pharusā vācā orimaṃ tīraṃ, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī pārimaṃ tīraṇi. Samphappalāpo orimaṃ tīraṃ, samphappalāpā veramaṇī pārimaṃ tīraṇi. Abhiijhā orimaṃ tīraṃ, anabhiijhā pārimaṃ tīraṇi. Byāpādo orimaṃ tīraṃ, abyāpādo pārimaṃ tīraṇi. Micchādiṭṭhi orimaṃ tīraṇi, sammādiṭṭhi pārimaṃ tīraṇi. Idaṃ kho brāhmaṇa orimaṃ tīraṇi, idaṃ pārimaṃ tīraṇi.

* Heṭṭhā 445 piṭṭhepi.

Appakā te manussesu, ye janā pāragāmino.

Athāyaṃ itarā pajā, tīramevānudhāvati.

Ye ca kho sammadakkhāte, dhamme dhammānuvattino.

Te janā pāramessanti, maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ.

Kaṇhaṃ dhammaṃ vippahāya, sukkaṃ bhāvettha paṇḍito.

Okā anoka māgama, viveke yattha dūramaṃ.

Tatrābhiratimiccheyya, hitvā kāme akiñcano.

Pariyodapeyya attānaṃ, cittaklesehi paṇḍito.

Yesaṃ sambodhiyaṅgesu, sammā cittaṃ subhāvitaṃ.

Ādānapaṭinissagge, anupādāya ye ratā.

Khīṇāsavā jutimanto, te loka parinibbutāti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Orimasutta

170. Orimañca bhikkhave tīraṃ desessāmi pārimañca tīraṃ, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamañca bhikkhave orimaṃ tīraṃ, katamañca pārimaṃ tīraṃ, paṇātipāto bhikkhave orimaṃ tīraṃ, paṇātipātā veramaṇī pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Adinnādānaṃ orimaṃ tīraṃ, adinnādānā veramaṇī pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Kāmesumicchācāro orimaṃ tīraṃ, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇī pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Musāvādo orimaṃ tīraṃ, musāvādā veramaṇī pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Pisuṇā vācā orimaṃ tīraṃ, pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Pharusā vācā orimaṃ tīraṃ, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī pārimaṃ tīraṃ, samphappalāpo orimaṃ tīraṃ, samphappalāpā veramaṇī pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Abhiṇṇhā orimaṃ tīraṃ, anabhiṇṇhā pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Byāpādo orimaṃ tīraṃ, abyāpādo pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Micchādiṭṭhi orimaṃ tīraṃ, sammādiṭṭhi pārimaṃ tīraṃ. Idaṃ kho bhikkhave orimaṃ tīraṃ, idaṃ pārimaṃ tīraṃ.

Appakā te manussesu, ye janā pāragāmino.

Athāyaṃ itarā pajā, tīramevānudhāvati.

Ye ca kho sammadakkhāte, dhamme dhammānuvattino.

Te janā pāramessanti, maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ.

Kaṇhaṃ dhammaṃ vippahāya, sukkaṃ bhāvētha paṇḍito.

Okā anoka māgama, viveke yattha dūramaṃ.

Tatrābhiratimiccheyya, hitvā kāme akiñcano.

Pariyodaṭṭheyya attānaṃ, cittakleśhi paṇḍito.

Yesaṃ sambodhiyaṅgesu, sammā cittaṃ subhāvitam.

Ādānapaṭinissagge, anupādāya ye ratā.

Khīṇāsavā jutimanto, te loke parinibbutāti. . Catuttham.

5. Paṭhama-adhammasutta

171. * Adhammo ca bhikkhave veditabbo anatto ca, dhammo ca veditabbo attho ca. Adhammaṇca viditvā anattaṇca, dhammaṇca viditvā atthaṇca yathā dhammo yathā attho, tathā paṭipajjitabban.

Katamo ca bhikkhave adhammo ca anatto ca? Pāṇātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesumicchācāro musāvādo piṣuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo abhiṇṇhā byāpādo micchādīṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave adhammo ca anatto ca.

Katamo ca bhikkhave dhammo ca attho ca? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī, adinnādānā veramaṇī, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇī, musāvādā veramaṇī, piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī, samphappalāpā veramaṇī, anabhiṇṇhā abyāpādo sammādīṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhammo ca attho ca.

“Adhammo ca bhikkhave veditabbo anatto ca, dhammo ca peditabbo attho ca. Adhammaṇca viditvā anattaṇca, dhammaṇca viditvā atthaṇca yathā dhammo yathā attho, tathā paṭipajjitabban”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idametaṃ paṭicca vuttanti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiya-adhammasutta

172. Adhammo ca bhikkhave veditabbo dhammo ca, anatto ca veditabbo attho ca. Adhammaṇca viditvā dhammaṇca, anattaṇca viditvā atthaṇca yathā

* Heṭṭhā 437 piṭṭhepi.

dhammo yathā attho, tathā paṭipajjitabbanti idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pāvisi.

Atha kho tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etadahosi “idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavittṭho ‘adhammo ca bhikkhave veditabbo dhammo ca, anatto ca veditabbo attho ca. Adhammañca viditvā dhammañca, anattañca viditvā atthañca yathā dhammo yathā attho, tathā paṭipajjitabban’ti. Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddittṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā”ti.

Atha kho tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddittṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum, yaṃnūna mayaṃ yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ puccheyyāma. Yathā no āyasmā Mahākaccāno byākarissati, tathā naṃ dhāressāmā”ti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Mahākaccānena saddhiṃ sammodimsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etadavocum—

Idaṃ kho no āvuso Kaccāna Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavittṭho, “adhammo ca bhikkhave veditabbo dhammo ca, anatto ca veditabbo attho ca, adhammañca viditvā dhammañca, anattañca viditvā atthañca yathā dhammo yathā attho, tathā paṭipajjitabban’ti.

Tesaṃ no āvuso amhākaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etadahosi “idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavittṭho, ‘adhammo ca bhikkhave -pa-tathā paṭipajjitabban’ti, ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā

samkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā”ti.

Tesaṃ no āvuso amhākaṃ etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā samkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum, yaṃnūna mayaṃ yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma. Yathā no āyasmā Mahākaccāno byākarissati, tathā naṃ dhāressāmā”ti. Vibhajatu āyasmā Mahākaccānoti.

Seyyathāpi āvuso puriso sārattthiko sāraṃ gavesī sārapiyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkammeva mūlaṃ atikkamma khandhaṃ sākāpalāse sāraṃ pariyesitabbaṃ maññeyya, evaṃsampadamidaṃ āyasmantānaṃ Satthari sammukhībhūte taṃ Bhagavantaṃ atisitvā amhe etamatthaṃ paṭipucchitabbaṃ maññatha¹. So hāvuso Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti, passaṃ passati, cakkhubhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammassāmī Tathāgato, so ceva panetassa kālo ahosi. Yaṃ tumhe Bhagavantaṃyeva upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha. Yathā vo Bhagavā byākareyya, tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthāti.

Addhā āvuso Kaccāna Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti, passaṃ passati, cakkhubhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammassāmī Tathāgato, so ceva panetassa kālo ahosi. Yaṃ mayaṃ Bhagavantaṃyeva upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma. Yathā no Bhagavā byākareyya, tathā naṃ dhāreyyāma. Api cāyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā samkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum, vibhajatāyasmā Mahākaccāno agaruṃ karitvāti.

1. Maññetha (Sī), maññeyyātha (Ka)

Tena hāvuso suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahākaccānassa paccassosuṃ.

Athāyasmā Mahākaccāno etadavoca—

Yaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavitṭho, “adhammo ca bhikkhave vedītabbo -pa- tathā paṭipajjitabban”ti.

Katamo cāvuso adhammo, katamo ca dhammo, katamo ca anatto, katamo ca attho? Pāṇātipāto āvuso adhammo, pāṇātipātā veramaṇī dhammo. Ye ca pāṇātipātapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto. Pāṇātipātā veramaṇipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

Adinnādānaṃ āvuso adhammo, adinnādānā veramaṇī dhammo. Ye ca adinnādānapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto. Adinnādānā veramaṇipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

Kāmesumicchācāro āvuso adhammo, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇī dhammo. Ye ca kāmesumicchācārapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti. Ayaṃ anatto, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

Musāvādo āvuso adhammo, musāvādā veramaṇī dhammo. Ye ca musāvādapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti. Ayaṃ anatto. Musāvādāveramaṇipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

Pisuṇā vācā āvuso adhammo, pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī dhammo. Ye ca pisuṇāvācāpaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto. Pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

Pharusā vācā āvuso adhammo, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī dhammo.
Ye ca pharusāvācāpaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti,
ayaṃ anatto. Pharusāya vācāya veramaṇipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā
bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

Samphappalāpo āvuso adhammo, samphappalāpā veramaṇī dhammo.
Ye ca samphappalāpāpaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti,
ayaṃ anatto. Samphappalāpā veramaṇipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā
bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

Abhiijhā āvuso adhammo, anabhiijhā dhammo. Ye ca abhiijhāpaccayā
anেকে pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto.
Anabhiijhāpaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti,
ayaṃ attho.

Byāpādo āvuso adhammo, abyāpādo dhammo. Ye ca byāpādapaccayā
anেকে pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto,
abyāpādapaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti,
ayaṃ attho.

Micchādiṭṭhi āvuso adhammo. Sammādiṭṭhi dhammo. Ye ca
micchādiṭṭhipaccayā anেকে pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ
anatto, sammādiṭṭhipaccayā ca anেকে kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ
gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

Yaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena
atthaṃ avibhajtvā utthāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavitṭho, “adhammo ca bhikkhave
veditabbo -pa- tathā paṭipajjitabban”ti. Imassa kho ahaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā
saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ
vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi. Ākaṅkhamānā ca pana tumhe āvuso
Bhagavantāṃyeva upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha. Yathā vo
Bhagavā byākaroti, tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthāti.

“Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahākaccānassa bhāsitaṃ
abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanā yena Bhagavā

tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ—

Yaṃ kho no bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavittṭho, “adhammo ca bhikkhave vedītabbo -pa- tathā paṭipajjitabban”ti.

Tesaṃ no bhante amhākaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etadahosi “idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavittṭho ‘adhammo ca bhikkhave vedītabbo -pa- tathā paṭipajjitabban’ti. Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā”ti.

Tesaṃ no bhante amhākaṃ etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Mahākaccāno imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum. Yaṃnūna mayaṃ yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma. Yathā no āyasmā Mahākaccāno byākarissati, tathā naṃ dhāressāmā”ti.

Atha kho mayaṃ bhante yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkamimhā, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etamatthaṃ apucchimhā. Tesaṃ no bhante āyasmatā Mahākaccānena imehi akkharehi imehi padehi imehi byañjanehi attho suvibhattoti.

Sādhu sādhu bhikkhave, paṇḍito bhikkhave Mahākaccāno, mahāpaṇṇo bhikkhave Mahākaccāno. Maṃ cepi tumhe bhikkhave upasaṅkamtivā etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, ahampi cetāṃ evamevaṃ byākareyyaṃ, yathā taṃ Mahākaccānena byākataṃ, eso ceva tassa attho, evaṃca naṃ dhāreyyāthāti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Tatiya-adhammasutta

173. Adhammo ca bhikkhave vedītabbo dhammo ca, anatto ca vedītabbo attho ca. Adhammañca viditvā dhammañca, anattañca viditvā atthañca yathā dhammo yathā attho, tathā paṭipajjitabbaṃ.

Katamo ca bhikkhave adhammo, katamo ca dhammo. Katamo ca anatto, katamo ca attho? Pañātipāto bhikkhave adhammo, pañātipātā veramaṇī dhammo. Ye ca pañātipātapaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto. Pañātipātā veramaṇipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

Adinnādānaṃ bhikkhave adhammo, adinnādānā veramaṇī dhammo, kāmesumicchācāro bhikkhave adhammo, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇī dhammo. Musāvādo bhikkhave adhammo, musāvādā veramaṇī dhammo. Pisuṇā vācā bhikkhave adhammo, pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī dhammo. Pharusā vācā bhikkhave adhammo, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī dhammo. Samphappalāpo bhikkhave adhammo. Samphappalāpā veramaṇī dhammo. Abhiṇṇhā bhikkhave adhammo. Anabhiṇṇhā dhammo. Byāpādo bhikkhave adhammo, abyāpādo dhammo.

Micchādiṭṭhi bhikkhave adhammo, sammādiṭṭhi dhammo. Ye ca micchādiṭṭhipaccayā aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti, ayaṃ anatto. Sammādiṭṭhipaccayā ca aneke kusalā dhammā bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchanti, ayaṃ attho.

“Adhammo ca bhikkhave vedītabbo dhammo ca, anatto ca vedītabbo attho ca. Adhammañca viditvā dhammañca, anattañca viditvā atthañca yathā dhammo yathā attho, tathā paṭipajjitabbaṃ”ti iti yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ, idameva paṭicca vuttanti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Kammanidānasutta

174. Pañātipātampāhaṃ bhikkhave tividhaṃ vadāmi lobhahetukampi dosahetukampi mohahetukampi.

Adinnādānampāhaṃ bhikkhave tividhaṃ vadāmi lobhahetukampi dosahetukampi mohahetukampi.

Kāmesumicchācārampāhaṃ bhikkhave tividhaṃ vadāmi lobhahetukampi dosahetukampi mohahetukampi.

Musāvādampāhaṃ bhikkhave tividhaṃ vadāmi lobhahetukampi dosahetukampi mohahetukampi.

Pisuṇavācācampāhaṃ bhikkhave tividhaṃ vadāmi lobhahetukampi dosahetukampi mohahetukampi.

Pharusavācācampāhaṃ bhikkhave tividhaṃ vadāmi lobhahetukampi dosahetukampi mohahetukampi.

Samphappalāpampāhaṃ bhikkhave tividhaṃ vadāmi lobhahetukampi dosahetukampi mohahetukampi.

Abhijjhāmpāhaṃ bhikkhave tividhaṃ vadāmi lobhahetukampi dosahetukampi mohahetukampi.

Byāpādampāhaṃ bhikkhave tividhaṃ vadāmi lobhahetukampi dosahetukampi mohahetukampi.

Micchādiṭṭhimpāhaṃ bhikkhave tividhaṃ vadāmi lobhahetukampi dosahetukampi mohahetukampi. Iti kho bhikkhave lobho kammanidānasambhavo, doso kammanidānasambhavo, moho kammanidānasambhavo, lobhakkhayā kammanidānasaṅkhayo, dosakkhayā kammanidānasaṅkhayo, mohakkhayā kammanidānasaṅkhayoti. . Aṭṭhaṃ.

9. Parikkamanasutta

175. Sapparikkamano ayaṃ bhikkhave dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo aparikkamano. Kathaṇca bhikkhave sapparikkamano ayaṃ dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo aparikkamano? Pāṇātipātissa bhikkhave pāṇātipātā veramaṇī parikkamanāṃ hoti, adinnādāyissa bhikkhave adinnādānā veramaṇī parikkamanāṃ hoti, kāmesumicchācārissa bhikkhave kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇī parikkamanāṃ hoti, musāvādissa bhikkhave musāvādā veramaṇī parikkamanāṃ hoti,

pisuṇavācassa bhikkhave pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī parikkamanam hoti, pharusavācassa bhikkhave pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī parikkamanam hoti, samphappalāpissa bhikkhave samphappalāpā veramaṇī parikkamanam hoti, abhiijhālussa bhikkhave anabhiijhā parikkamanam hoti, byāpannacittassa¹ bhikkhave abyāpādo parikkamanam hoti. Micchādīṭṭhissa bhikkhave sammādīṭṭhi parikkamanam hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave sapaṛikkamano ayaṃ dhammo, nāyaṃ dhammo apaṛikkamanoti. . Navamanam.

10. Cundasutta

176. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Pāvāyaṃ² viharati Cundassa kammāraputtassa ambavane. Atha kho Cundo kammāraputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Cundaṃ kammāraputtaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “kassa no tvaṃ Cunda soceyyāni rocesī”ti. Brāhmaṇa bhante pacchābhūmakā kamaṇḍalukā sevālamālikā³ aggiparicārikā udakorohakā soceyyāni paññapenti, tesāhaṃ soceyyāni rocemīti.

Yathā kathaṃ pana Cunda brāhmaṇa pacchābhūmakā kamaṇḍalukā sevālamālikā aggiparicārikā udakorohakā soceyyāni paññapentīti. Idha bhante brāhmaṇa pacchābhūmakā kamaṇḍalukā sevālamālikā aggiparicārikā udakorohakā, te sāvakaṃ⁴ evaṃ samādapenti. “Ehi tvaṃ ambho purisa kālasseva⁵ uṭṭhahantova⁶ sayanamhā pathaviṃ āmaseyyāsi. No ce pathaviṃ āmaseyyāsi, allāni gomayāni āmaseyyāsi. No ce allāni gomayāni āmaseyyāsi, haritāni tiṇāni āmaseyyāsi. No ce haritāni tiṇāni āmaseyyāsi, aggiṃ paricareyyāsi. No ce aggiṃ paricareyyāsi, pañjaliko ādiccam nāmasseyyāsi. No ce pañjaliko ādiccam nāmasseyyāsi, sāyatatiyakam udakam oroheyyāsi”ti. Evaṃ kho bhante brāhmaṇa

1. Byāpādassa (Sī, I, Ka), byāpannassa (Syā)

2. Campāyaṃ (Ka-Sī) Dī 2. 105 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.

4. Sāvake (Syā, Ka)

6. Uṭṭhahanto (Syā), vuṭṭhahanto (I, Ka)

3. Sevālamālikā (Sī, Syā, I)

5. Sakālasseva (Syā)

pacchābhūmakā kamaṇḍalukā sevālamālikā aggiparicārikā udakorohakā soceyyāni paññapenti, tesāhaṃ soceyyāni rocemīti.

Aññathā kho Cunda brāhmaṇā pacchābhūmakā kamaṇḍalukā sevālamālikā aggiparicārikā udakorohakā soceyyāni paññapenti, aññathā ca pana ariyassa vinaye soceyyaṃ hotīti. Yathā kathaṃ pana bhante ariyassa vinaye soceyyaṃ hoti, sādhu me bhante Bhagavā tathā dhammaṃ desetu, yathā ariyassa vinaye soceyyaṃ hotīti.

Tena hi Cunda suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi karoḥi, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Cundo kammāraputto Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Tividhaṃ kho Cunda kāyena asoceyyaṃ hoti, catubbidhaṃ vācāya asoceyyaṃ hoti, tividhaṃ manasā asoceyyaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃca Cunda tividhaṃ kāyena asoceyyaṃ hoti? Idha Cunda ekacco pāṇātipātī hoti, luddo lohitapāṇi hatapahate niviṭṭho, adayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtesu¹.

Adinnādāyī hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ vā araṇṇagataṃ vā, taṃ adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādātā hoti.

Kāmesumicchācārī hoti, yā tā māturakkhitā piturakkhitā mātāpiturakkhitā² bhāturakkhitā bhaginirakkhitā ñātirakkhitā gottarakkhita² dhammarakkhitā sasāmikā sapaṇḍā antamaso mālāguḷaparikkhittāpi, tathārūpāsu cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti. Evaṃ kho Cunda tividhaṃ kāyena asoceyyaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃca Cunda catubbidhaṃ vācāya asoceyyaṃ hoti? Idha Cunda ekacco musāvādī hoti, sabhaggato vā parisaggato vā ñātimajjhagato vā pūgamajjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkhipuṭṭho

1. Pāṇabhūtesu (Ka)

2. Natthi Sī-Syā-I-potthakesu.

“chambho purisa yaṃ jānāsi, taṃ vadehī”ti, ¹so ajānaṃ vā āha “jānāmī”ti, jānaṃ vā āha “na jānāmī”ti, apassaṃ vā āha “passāmī”ti, passaṃ vā āha “na passāmī”ti¹, iti attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiñcikkhahetu vā sampajānamusā bhāsita hoti.

Pisuṇavāco hoti. Ito sutvā amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya, amutra vā sutvā imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya. Iti samaggānaṃ vā bhetta² bhinnānaṃ vā anuppadātā, vaggārāmo vaggarato vagganandī vaggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsita hoti.

Pharusavāco hoti, yā sā vācā aṇḍakā kakkasā parakaṭukā parābhisajjanī kodhasāmantā asamādhisaṃvattanikā, tathārūpiṃ vācaṃ bhāsita hoti.

Samphappalāpī hoti, akālavādī abhūtavādī anattavādī adhammavādī avinayavādī anidhānavatīṃ vācaṃ bhāsita hoti akālena anapadesaṃ apariyantavatiṃ anattasaṃhitaṃ. Evaṃ kho Cunda catubbidhaṃ vācāya asoceyyaṃ hoti.

Kathaṇca Cunda tividhaṃ manasā asoceyyaṃ hoti? Idha Cunda ekacco abhiijhālu hoti. Yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ, taṃ abhiijhātā³ hoti “aho vata yaṃ parassa, taṃ mamassā”ti.

Byāpannacitto hoti paduṭṭhamanasaṅkappo “ime sattā haññantu vā bajjhantu vā ucchijjantu vā vinassantu vā mā vā ahesun”ti⁴.

Micchādiṭṭhiko hoti viparītadassano “natthi dinnāṃ, natthi yitthaṃ, natthi hutaṃ, natthi sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃ⁵ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, natthi ayaṃ loko, natthi paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṇca lokaṃ paraṇca lokaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī”ti. Evaṃ kho Cunda manasā tividhaṃ asoceyyaṃ hoti.

1-1. So ajānaṃ vā ahaṃ jānāmīti, jānaṃ vā ahaṃ na jānāmīti, apassaṃ vā ahaṃ passāmīti, passaṃ vā ahaṃ na passāmīti (I, Ka) evamuparipi.

2. Bhedātā (Ka)

3. Abhiijhitā (Ka) Ma 1. 356 piṭṭhepi passitabbaṃ.

4. Māvā ahesuṃ iti vāti (Sī, I, Ka)

5. Natthettha pāṭhabhedo.

Ime kho Cunda dasa akusalakammapathā¹. Imehi kho Cunda dasahi akusalehi kammapathehi samannāgato kālasseva uṭṭhahantova sayanamhā pathaviṃ cepi āmasati, asuciyeva hoti, no cepi pathaviṃ āmasati, asuciyeva hoti.

Allāni cepi gomayāni āmasati, asuciyeva hoti. No cepi allāni gomayāni āmasati, asuciyeva hoti.

Haritāni cepi tiṇāni āmasati, asuciyeva hoti. No cepi haritāni tiṇāni āmasati, asuciyeva hoti.

Aggiṃ cevi paricarati, asuciyeva hoti. No cepi aggiṃ paricarati, asuciyeva hoti.

Pañjaliko cepi ādiccaṃ namassati, asuciyeva hoti. No cepi pañjaliko ādiccaṃ namassati, asuciyeva hoti.

Sāyatatiyakam cepi udakam orohati, asuciyeva hoti. No cepi sāyatatiyakam udakam orohati, asuciyeva hoti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ime Cunda dasa akusalakammapathā asuciyeva² honti asucikaraṇā ca.

Imesaṃ pana Cunda dasannaṃ akusalānaṃ kammapathānaṃ samannāgamanahetu nirayo paññāyati, tiracchānayoni paññāyati, pettivisayo paññāyati, yā vā³ panaññāpi kāci duggatiyo⁴.

Tividham kho Cunda kāyena soceyyam hoti, catubbidham vācāya soceyyam hoti, tividham manasā soceyyam hoti.

Katham Cunda tividham kāyena soceyyam hoti? Idha Cunda ekacco pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati.

1. Akusalā kammapathā (?)

2. Asucicceva (Syā)

3. Yā ca (Ka)

4. Duggati hoti (Syā, Ka)

Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ vā araṇṇagataṃ vā, na taṃ adinnaṃ¹ theyyasaṅkhataṃ ādātā hoti.

Kāmesumicchācāraṃ pahāya kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, yā tā māturakkhitā piturakkhitā mātāpiturakkhitā bhāturakkhitā bhaginirakkhitā ñātirakkhitā gottarakkhita dhammarakkhitā sasāmikā sapaṇḍā antamaso mālāguḷaparikkhittāpi, tathārūpāsu na cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti. Evaṃ kho Cunda tividhaṃ kāyena soceyyaṃ hoti.

Kathaṇca Cunda catubbidhaṃ vācāya soceyyaṃ hoti? Idha Cunda ekacco musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, sabhaggato vā parisaggato vā ñātimajjhagato vā pūgamajjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkhipuṭṭho “ehambho purisa yaṃ jānāsi, taṃ vadehī”ti, so ajānaṃ vā āha “na jānāmi”ti, jānaṃ vā āha “jānāmi”ti, apassaṃ vā āha “na passāmi”ti, passaṃ vā āha “passāmi”ti, iti attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiñcikkhahetu vā na sampajānamusā bhāsita hoti.

Pisuṇaṃ vācaṃ pahāya pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, na ito sutvā amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedaṃ, na amutra vā sutvā imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedaṃ. Iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitānaṃ vā anuppadātā, samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsita hoti.

Pharusāṃ vācaṃ pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇīyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā, tathārūpiṃ vācaṃ bhāsita hoti.

Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, kālavādī bhūtavādī atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī nidhānavatim vācaṃ bhāsita hoti kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatim atthasaṃhitam. Evaṃ kho Cunda catubbidhaṃ vācāya soceyyaṃ hoti.

1. Taṃ nādinnam (Ka-Sī, Ma 1. 357 piṭṭhepi)

Kathaṇca Cunda tividhaṃ manasā soceyyaṃ hoti? Idha Cunda ekacco anabhiññhālu hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ, taṃ anabhiññhitā hoti “aho vata yaṃ parassa taṃ mamaṣṣā”ti.

Abyāpannacitto hoti appaduṭṭhamanasaṅkappo “ime sattā averā hontu¹ abyāpajjā anīghā, sukhī attānaṃ pariharantū”ti.

Sammādiṭṭhiko hoti aviparītadassano, “atthi dinnāṃ, atthi yitthaṃ atthi hutāṃ, atthi sukaṭadukkaṭāṇaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, atthi ayaṃ loko, atthi paro loko, atthi mātā, atthi pitā, atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṇca lokaṃ paraṇca lokaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti”ti. Evaṃ kho Cunda tividhaṃ manasā soceyyaṃ hoti.

Ime kho Cunda dasa kusalakammāpathā. Imehi kho Cunda dasahi kusalehi kammāpathehi samannāgato kālasseva uṭṭhahantova sayanamhā pathaviṃ cepi āmasati, suciyeva hoti. No cepi pathaviṃ āmasati, suciyeva hoti.

Allāni cepi gomayāni āmasati, suciyeva hoti. No cepi allāni gomayāni āmasati, suciyeva hoti.

Haritāni cepi tiṇāni āmasati, suciyeva hoti. No cepi haritāni tiṇāni āmasati, suciyeva hoti.

Aggiṃ cepi paricarati, suciyeva hoti. No cepi aggiṃ paricarati, suciyeva hoti.

Pañcaliko cepi ādiccaṃ namassati, suciyeva hoti. No cepi pañjaliko ādiccaṃ namassati, suciyeva hoti.

Sāyatatiyakaṃ cepi udakaṃ orohati, suciyeva hoti. No cepi sāyatatiyakaṃ udakaṃ orohati, suciyeva hoti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ime Cunda dasa kusalakammāpathā suciyeva honti sucikaraṇā ca.

1. Idam padaṃ Sī-Syā-I-potthakesu natthi, tathā Ma 1. 358 piṭṭhādīsūpi.

Imesaṃ pana Cunda dasannaṃ kusalānaṃ kammāpathānaṃ
samannāgamanahetu devā paññāyanti, manussā paññāyanti, yā vā panaññāpi
kāci sugatīyoti¹.

Evam vutte Cundo kammāraputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca
“abhikkantaṃ bhante -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhante Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge
pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ”ti. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Jāṇussoṇisutta

177. Atha kho Jāṇussoṇi brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ
sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Jāṇussoṇi
brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Mayamassu bho Gotama brāhmaṇā nāma dānāni dema, saddhāni
karoma “idaṃ dānaṃ petānaṃ nātisālohitānaṃ upakappatu, idaṃ dānaṃ
petā nātisālohitā paribhuñjantū”ti. Kacci taṃ bho Gotama dānaṃ petānaṃ
nātisālohitānaṃ upakappati, kacci te petā nātisālohitā taṃ dānaṃ
paribhuñjantīti. Tṭhāne kho brāhmaṇa upakappati, no aṭṭhāneti.

Katamaṃ pana bho² Gotama tṭhānaṃ, katamaṃ aṭṭhānanti. Idha
brāhmaṇa ekacco pāṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti,
musāvādī hoti, piṣuṇavāco hoti, pharusavāco hoti, samphappalāpī hoti,
abhiṇṇhālu hoti, byāpannacitto hoti, micchādītṭhiko hoti. So kāyassa bheda
paraṃ maraṇā nirayaṃ upapajjati. Yo nerayikānaṃ sattānaṃ āhāro, tena so
tattha yāpeti, tena so tattha tiṭṭhati. Idampi³ kho brāhmaṇa aṭṭhānaṃ, yattha
tṭhitassa taṃ dānaṃ na upakappati.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco pāṇātipātī -pa- micchādītṭhiko hoti. So
kāyassa bheda paraṃ maraṇā tiracchānayaṇiṃ upapajjati. Yo
tiracchānayaṇikānaṃ sattānaṃ āhāro, tena so tattha yāpeti,

1. Sugati hotīti (Syā), sugati hoti (Ka)

2. Katamaṇa pana bho (Sī, I) katamaṃ (Syā)

3. Idam (Syā)

tena so tattha tiṭṭhati. Idampi kho brāhmaṇa aṭṭhānaṃ, yattha ṭhitassa taṃ dānaṃ na upakappati.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, anabhijjhālu hoti, abyāpannacitto hoti, sammādiṭṭhiko hoti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā manussānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Yo manussānaṃ āhāro, tena so tattha yāpeti, tena so tattha tiṭṭhati. Idampi kho brāhmaṇa aṭṭhānaṃ, yattha ṭhitassa taṃ dānaṃ na upakappati.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti -pa- sammādiṭṭhiko hoti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Yo devānaṃ āhāro, tena so tattha yāpeti, tena so tattha tiṭṭhati. Idampi brāhmaṇa aṭṭhānaṃ, yattha ṭhitassa taṃ dānaṃ upakappati.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco pāṇātipātī hoti -pa- micchādiṭṭhiko hoti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā pettivisaṃsaṃ upapajjati. Yo pettivisaṃsaṃ sattānaṃ āhāro, tena so tattha yāpeti, tena so tattha tiṭṭhati. Yaṃ vā paṇassa ito anuppaveccanti mittāmaccā vā nātisālohitā vā¹, tena so tattha yāpeti, tena so tattha tiṭṭhati. Idaṃ kho brāhmaṇa ṭhānaṃ, yattha ṭhitassa taṃ dānaṃ upakappatīti.

Sace pana bho Gotama so peto nātisālohito taṃ ṭhānaṃ anupapanno hoti, ko taṃ dānaṃ paribhuñjatīti. Aññepissa brāhmaṇa petā nātisālohitā taṃ ṭhānaṃ upapannā honti, te taṃ dānaṃ paribhuñjantīti.

Sace pana bho Gotama so ceva peto nātisālohito taṃ ṭhānaṃ anupapanno hoti, aññepissa nātisālohitā petā

1. Mittā vā amaccā vā nātī vā sālohitā vā (Sī, I)

taṃ ṭhānaṃ anupapannā honti, ko taṃ dānaṃ paribhuñjatīti. Aṭṭhānaṃ kho etaṃ brāhmaṇa anavakāso, yaṃ taṃ ṭhānaṃ vivittaṃ assa iminā dīghena addhunā yadidaṃ petehi ñātisālohitehi. Api ca brāhmaṇa dāyakopi anipphaloti.

Aṭṭhānepi bhavaṃ Gotamo parikappaṃ vadatīti. Aṭṭhānepi kho ahaṃ brāhmaṇa parikappaṃ vadāmi. Idha brāhmaṇa ekacco paṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti, musāvādī hoti, pisuṇavāco hoti, pharusavāco hoti, samphappalāpī hoti, abhijjhālu hoti, byāpannacitto hoti, micchādiṭṭhiko hoti, so dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā hatthīnaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati, so tattha lābhī hoti annassa pānassa mālānānālāṅkāraṇassa¹.

Yaṃ kho brāhmaṇa idha paṇātipātī adinnādāyī kāmesumicchācārī musāvādī pisuṇavāco pharusavāco samphappalāpī abhijjhālu byāpannacitto micchādiṭṭhiko, tena so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā hatthīnaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Yañca kho so dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ, tena so tattha lābhī hoti annassa pānassa mālānānālāṅkāraṇassa.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco paṇātipātī hoti -pa- micchādiṭṭhiko hoti. So dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā assānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati -pa- gunnaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati -pa- kukkurānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati². So tattha lābhī hoti annassa pānassa mālānānālāṅkāraṇassa.

1. Mālāgandhavilepanassa nānālāṅkāraṇassa (Ka)

2. “Kukkurānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti ayaṃ vāro kesuci Sīhaḷapothhakesu na dissatīti Iṅgalisapothhake adholipi. Taṃ dasavāragāṇanāya sameti.

Yaṃ kho brāhmaṇa idha pāṇātipātī -pa- micchādiṭṭhiko. Tena so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā kukkurānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Yaṅca kho so dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ, tena so tattha lābhī hoti annassa pānassa mālānānālāṅkāraṇaṃ.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti -pa- sammādiṭṭhiko hoti. So dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā manussānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. So tattha lābhī hoti mānusakānaṃ pañcannaṃ kāmaguṇānaṃ.

Yaṃ kho brāhmaṇa idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti -pa- sammādiṭṭhiko. Tena so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā manussānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Yaṅca kho so dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ, tena so tattha lābhī hoti mānusakānaṃ pañcannaṃ kāmaguṇānaṃ.

Idha pana brāhmaṇa ekacco pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti -pa- sammādiṭṭhiko hoti. So dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. So tattha lābhī hoti dibbānaṃ pañcannaṃ kāmaguṇānaṃ.

Yaṃ kho brāhmaṇa idha pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti -pa- sammādiṭṭhiko. Tena so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Yaṅca kho so dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā annaṃ pānaṃ vatthaṃ yānaṃ mālāgandhavilepanaṃ seyyāvasathapadīpeyyaṃ, tena so tattha lābhī hoti dibbānaṃ pañcannaṃ kāmaguṇānaṃ, api ca brāhmaṇa dāyakopi anipphaloti.

Acchariyaṃ bho Gotama, abbhutaṃ bho Gotama, yāvañcidaṃ bho Gotama alameva dānāni dātuṃ, alaṃ saddhāni kātuṃ. Yatra hi nāma

dāyakopi anipphaloti. Evametaṃ brāhmaṇa¹, dāyakopi hi brāhmaṇa anipphaloti.

Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

Jāṇussoṇivaggo² dutiyo.

(18) 3. Sādhuvagga

1. Sādhusutta

178. * Sādhuña vo bhikkhave desessāmi asādhuña, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmi”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamañca bhikkhave asādhū? Pāṇātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesumicchācāro musāvādo piṣuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo abhijjhā byāpādo micchādīṭṭhi. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asādhū.

Katamañca bhikkhave sādhu? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī adinnādānā veramaṇī kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇī musāvādā veramaṇī piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī samphappalāpā veramaṇī anabhijjhā abyāpādo sammādīṭṭhi. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sādhuṭi. . Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Ariyadhammasutta

179. Ariyadhammañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi anariyadhammañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave anariyo dhammo? Pāṇātipāto -pa- micchādīṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave anariyo dhammo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave ariyo dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī -pa- sammādīṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyo dhammoti. . Dutiyaṃ.

1. Evametaṃ brāhmaṇa evametaṃ brāhmaṇa (Sī, Syā)

2. Yamakavaggo (Ka)

* Heṭṭhā 453 piṭṭhepi.

3. Kusalasutta

180. Kusalañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi akusalañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamañca bhikkhave akusalaṃ? Pāṇātipāto -pa- micchādiṭṭhi. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave akusalaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave kusalaṃ? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī -pa- sammādiṭṭhi. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kusalanti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Atthasutta

181. Atthañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi anattañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave anatto? Pāṇātipāto -pa- micchādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave anatto.

Katamo ca bhikkhave attho? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī -pa- sammādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave atthoti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Dhammasutta

182. Dhammañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi adhammañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave adhammo? Pāṇātipāto -pa- micchādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave adhammo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī -pa- sammādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dhammoti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Āsavasutta

183. Sāsavañca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi anāsavañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave sāsavo dhammo? Pāṇātipāto -pa- micchādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sāsavo dhammo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave anāsavo dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī -pa- sammādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave anāsavo dhammoti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Vajjasutta

184. Sāvajjañca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi anavajjañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave sāvajjo dhammo? Pāṇātipāto -pa-micchādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sāvajjo dhammo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave anavajjo dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī -pa-sammādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave anavajjo dhammoti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Tapanīyasutta

185. Tapanīyañca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi atapanīyañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave tapanīyo dhammo? Pāṇātipāto -pa-micchādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave tapanīyo dhammo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave atapanīyo dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī -pa-sammādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave atapanīyo dhammoti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Ācayagāmisutta

186. Ācayagāmiñca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi apacayagāmiñca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave ācayagāmī dhammo? Pāṇātipāto -pa-micchādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ācayagāmī dhammo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave apacayagāmī dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī -pa-sammādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave apacayagāmī dhammoti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Dukkhudrayasutta

187. Dukkhudrayañca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi sukhudrayañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhudrayo dhammo? Pāṇātipāto -pa-micchādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dukkhudrayo dhammo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave sukhudrayo dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī -pa-sammādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sukhudrayo dhammoti. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Vipākasutta

188. Dukkhavipākañca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi sukhavipākañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhavipāko dhammo? Pāṇātipāto -pa- micchādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dukkhavipāko dhammo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave sukhavipāko dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī -pa- sammādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sukhavipāko dhammoti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

Sādhuvaggo tatiyo.

(19) 4. Ariyamaggavagga

1. Ariyamaggasutta

189. Ariyamaggañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi anariyamaggañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave anariyo maggo? Pāṇātipāto -pa- micchādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave anariyo maggo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave ariyo maggo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī -pa- sammādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyo maggoti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Kaṇhamaggasutta

190. Kaṇhamaggañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi sukkamaggañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave kaṇho maggo? Pāṇātipāto -pa- micchādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kaṇho maggo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave sukko maggo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī -pa- sammādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sukko maggoti. . Dutiyam.

3. Saddhammasutta

191. Saddhammañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi asaddhammañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaddhammo? Pāṇātipāto -pa- micchādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaddhammo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave saddhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī -pa-sammādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave saddhammoti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Sappurisdhammasutta

192. Sappurisdhammaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi asappurisdhammaṇca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asappurisdhammo? Pāṇātipāto -pa- micchādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asappurisdhammo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave sappurisdhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī -pa-sammādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sappurisdhammoti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Uppādetabbadhammasutta

193. Uppādetabbaṇca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi na uppādetabbaṇca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave na uppādetabbo dhammo? Pāṇātipāto -pa- micchādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave na uppādetabbo dhammo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave uppādetabbo dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī -pa-sammādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave uppādetabbo dhammoti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Āsevitabbadhammasutta

194. Āsevitabbaṇca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi nāsevitabbaṇca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave nāsevitabbo dhammo? Pāṇātipāto -pa- micchādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave nāsevitabbo dhammo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave āsevitabbo dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī -pa-sammādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave āsevitabbo dhammoti. . Chatṭhaṃ.

7. Bhāvetabbadhammasutta

195. Bhāvetabbaṇca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi na bhāvetabbaṇca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave na bhāvetabbo dhammo?

Pāṇātipāto -pa- micchādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave na bhāvetabbo dhammo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave bhāvetabbo dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī -pa- sammādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhāvetabbo dhammoti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Bahulīkātabbasutta

196. Bahulīkātabbaṇca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi na bahulīkātabbaṇca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave na bahulīkātabbo dhammo? Pāṇātipāto -pa- micchādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave na bahulīkātabbo dhammo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave bahulīkātabbo dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī -pa- sammādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bahulīkātabbo dhammoti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Anussaritabbasutta

197. Anussaritabbaṇca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi nānussaritabbaṇca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave nānussaritabbo dhammo? Pāṇātipāto -pa- micchādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave nānussaritabbo dhammo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave anussaritabbo dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī -pa- sammādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave anussaritabbo dhammoti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Sacchikātabbasutta

198. Sacchikātabbaṇca vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi na sacchikātabbaṇca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave na sacchikātabbo dhammo? Pāṇātipāto -pa- micchādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave na sacchikātabbo dhammo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave sacchikātabbo dhammo? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī -pa- sammādiṭṭhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sacchikātabbo dhammoti. . Dasamaṇi.

Ariyamaggavaggo catuttho.

(20) 5. Aparapuggalavagga

Nasevitabbādisuttāni

199. Dasahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato puggalo na sevitabbo. Katamehi dasahi? Pāṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti, musāvādī hoti, piṣuṇavāco hoti, pharusavāco hoti, samphappalāpī hoti, abhiṇṇhālu hoti, byāpannacitto hoti, micchādiṭṭhiko hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave dasahi dhammehi samannāgato puggalo na sevitabbo.

Dasahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato puggalo sevitabbo. Katamehi dasahi? Pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, anabhiṇṇhālu hoti, abyāpannacitto hoti, sammādiṭṭhiko hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave dasahi dhammehi samannāgato puggalo sevitabbo. (1)

200-209. Dasahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato puggalo na bhajitabbo -pa-. Bhajitabbo. Na payirupāsitaḥ. Payirupāsitaḥ. Na puṇṇaḥ. Puṇṇaḥ. Na pāsāṃso hoti. Pāsāṃso hoti. Agāravo hoti. Gāravo hoti. Appatisso hoti. Sappatisso hoti. Na ārādhako hoti. Ārādhako hoti. Na visujjhati. Visujjhati. Mānaṃ nādhibhoti¹. Mānaṃ adhibhoti. Paññāya na vaḍḍhati. Paññāya vaḍḍhati -pa-. (2-11)

1. Nābhibhoti (Sī) heṭṭhā 458 piṭṭhepi.

210. Dasahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato puggalo bahum apuññaṃ pasavati. Bahum puññaṃ pasavati. Katamehi dasahi? Pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, anabhijjhālu hoti, abyāpannacitto hoti, sammādiṭṭhiko hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave dasahi dhammehi samannāgato puggalo bahum puññaṃ pasavatīti. (12)

Aparapuggalavaggo pañcama.

Catuttho paṇṇāsako samatto.

(21) 1. Karajakāyavagga

1. Paṭhamanirayasaggasutta

211. Dasahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. Katamehi dasahi? Idha bhikkhave ekacco pāṇātipātī hoti, luddo lohitapāṇi hatapahate nivīṭṭho, adayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtesu¹.

Adinnādāyī hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ vā araṇṇagataṃ vā, taṃ adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhataṃ ādātā hoti.

Kāmesu micchācārī hoti, yā tā māturakkhitā piturakkhitā mātāpiturakkhitā bhāturakkhitā bhaginirakkhitā ñātirakkhitā gottarakkhita dhammarakkhitā sasāmikā saparidaṇḍā antamaso mālāguḷaparikkhittāpi, tathārūpāsu cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti.

Musāvādī hoti, sabhaggato vā parisaggato vā ñātimajjhagato vā pūgamajjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkipuṭṭho “ehambho purisa yaṃ jānāsi, taṃ vadehī”ti, so ajānaṃ vā āha “jānāmī”ti, jānaṃ vā āha “na jānāmī”ti, apassaṃ vā āha “passāmī”ti, passaṃ vā āha “na passāmī”ti, iti attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiñcikkahetu vā sampajānamusā bhāsita hoti.

Pisuṇavāco hoti, ito sutvā amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya, amutra vā sutvā imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya. Iti samaggānaṃ vā bhettā bhinnānaṃ vā anuppadātā, vaggārāmo vaggarato vagganandī vaggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsita hoti.

Pharusavāco hoti, yā sā vācā aṇḍakā kakkasā parakaṭukā parābhisajjani kodhasāmantā asamādhisaṃvattanikā, tathārūpiṃ vācaṃ bhāsita hoti.

1. Natthettha pāṭhabhedo.

Samphappalāpī hoti, akālavādī abhūtavādī anattavādī adhammavādī avinayavādī anidhānavatim vācam bhāsītā hoti akālena anapadesam apariyantavatim anattasamhitam.

Abhiijhālu hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ, taṃ abhiijhātā hoti “aho vata yaṃ parassa, taṃ mama assā”ti.

Byāpannacitto hoti paduṭṭhamanasaṅkappo “ime sattā haññantu vā bajjhantu vā ucchijjantu vā vinassantu vā mā vā ahesun”ti.

Micchādiṭṭhiko hoti viparītadassano “natthi dinnam, natthi yiṭṭham, natthi hutam, natthi sukatadukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, natthi ayaṃ loko, natthi paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṇca lokam paraṇca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī”ti. Imehi kho bhikkhave dasahi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

Dasahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge. Katamehi dasahi? Idha bhikkhave ekacco pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nihitadaṇḍo nihtasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati.

Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ vā araññagataṃ vā, na taṃ adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhataṃ ādātā hoti.

Kāmesumicchācāraṃ pahāya kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, yā tā māturakkhitā -pa- antamaso mālāguḷaparikkhittāpi, tathārūpāsu na cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti.

Musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, sabhaggato vā parisaggato vā ñātimajjhagato vā pūgamajjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkhipuṭṭho “chambho purisa yaṃ jānāsi taṃ vadehī”ti. So ajānaṃ vā āha “na jānāmī”ti, jānaṃ vā āha “jānāmī”ti, apassaṃ vā āha “na passāmī”ti, passaṃ vā āha “passāmī”ti, iti attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiñcikkahetu vā na sampajānamusā bhāsītā hoti.

Pisuṇavācam pahāya pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, na ito sutvā amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya, amutra vā sutvā imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya, iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitānaṃ vā anuppadātā, samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandī samaggakaraṇiṃ vācam bhāsītā hoti.

Pharusavācam pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā, tathārūpiṃ vācam bhāsītā hoti.

Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, kālavādī bhūtavādī atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī nidhānavatim vācam bhāsītā hoti kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatiṃ atthasaṃhitam.

Anabhijjhālu hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ, taṃ anabhijjhātā hoti “aho vata yaṃ parassa, taṃ mama assā”ti.

Abyāpannacitto hoti appaduṭṭhamanasaṅkappo “ime sattā averā hontu abyāpajjā anīghā, sukhī attānaṃ pariharantū”ti.

Sammādiṭṭhiko hoti aviparītadassano “atthi dinnam, atthi yiṭṭham, atthi hutam, atthi sukaṭa dukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, atthi ayaṃ loko, atthi paro loko, atthi mātā, atthi pitā, atthi sattā, opapātikā, atthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṇca lokam paraṇca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī”ti. Imehi kho bhikkhave dasahi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ saggeti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Dutīyanirayasaggasutta

212. Dasahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. Katamehi dasahi? Idha bhikkhave ekacco pāṇātipātī hoti, luddo lohitapāṇi hatapahate nivīṭṭho, adayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtesu.

Adinnādāyī hoti. Kāmesumicchācārī hoti. Musāvādī hoti. Pisuṇavāco hoti. Pharusavāco hoti. Samphalāpī hoti.

abhijjhālu hoti. Byāpannacitto hoti. Micchādiṭṭhiko hoti viparītadassano “natthi dinnam -pa- sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī”ti. Imehi kho bhikkhave dasahi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

Dasahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge. Katamehi dasahi? Idha bhikkhave ekacco pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati.

Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti. Kāmesumicchācārāṃ pahāya kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti. Musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti. Pisunaṃ vācaṃ pahāya pisunāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti. Pharusāṃ vācaṃ pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti. Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti. Anabhijjhālu hoti. Abyāpannacitto hoti. Sammādiṭṭhiko hoti aviparītadassano “atthi dinnam -pa- ye imaṇca lokam paraṇca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī”ti. Imehi kho bhikkhave dasahi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ saggeti. . Dutiyam.

3. Mātugāmasutta

213. Dasahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. Katamehi dasahi? Pāṇātipātī hoti -pa-. Adinnādāyī hoti. Kāmesumicchācārī hoti. Musāvādī hoti. Pisunavāco hoti. Pharusavāco hoti. Samphappalāpī hoti. Abhijjhālu hoti. Byāpannacitto hoti. Micchādiṭṭhiko hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave dasahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

Dasahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge. Katamehi dasahi? Pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti -pa-. Adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti. Kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti. Musāvādā paṭivirato hoti. Pisunāya vācāya

paṭivirato hoti. Pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti. Samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti. Anabhihjhālu hoti. Abyāpannacitto hoti. Sammādiṭṭhiko hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave dasahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ saggeti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Upāsikāsutta

214. Dasahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgatā upāsikā yathābhataṃ nikkhittā evaṃ niraye. Katamehi dasahi? Pāṇātipātiniṃ hoti -pa-micchādiṭṭhikā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave dasahi dhammehi samannāgatā upāsikā yathābhataṃ nikkhittā evaṃ niraye.

Dasahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgatā upāsikā yathābhataṃ nikkhittā evaṃsagge. Katamehi dasahi? Pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā hoti -pa-sammādiṭṭhikā hoti, imehi kho bhikkhave dasahi dhammehi samannāgatā upāsikā yathābhataṃ nikkhittā evaṃ sagge. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Visāradasutta

215. Dasahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgatā upāsikā avisāradā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati. Katamehi dasahi? Pāṇātipātiniṃ hoti, adinnādāyiniṃ hoti, kāmesumicchācāriniṃ hoti, musāvādinī hoti, piṣuṇā vācā hoti, pharusavācā hoti, samphappalāpinī hoti, abhihjhālunī hoti, byāpannacittā hoti, micchādiṭṭhikā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave dasahi dhammehi samannāgatā upāsikā avisāradā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati.

Dasahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgatā upāsikā visāradā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati. Katamehi dasahi? Pāṇātipātā paṭiviratā hoti, adinnādānā paṭiviratā hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭiviratā hoti, musāvādā paṭiviratā hoti, piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭiviratā hoti, pharusāya vācāya paṭiviratā hoti, samphappalāpā paṭiviratā hoti, anabhihjhālunī hoti, abyāpannacittā hoti, sammādiṭṭhikā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave dasahi dhammehi samannāgatā upāsikā visāradā agāraṃ ajjhāvasatīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Saṃsappanīyasutta

216. Saṃsappanīyapariyāyaṃ vo bhikkhave dhammapariyāyaṃ desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Katamo ca bhikkhave saṃsappanīyapariyāyo dhammapariyāyo? Kammassakā bhikkhave sattā kammaḍāyādā kammayonī kammabandhū kammaṭṭhāraṇā, yaṃ kammaṃ karonti kalyāṇaṃ vā pāpakaṃ vā, tassa dāyādā bhavanti.

Idha bhikkhave ekacco pāṇātipātī hoti. Luddo lohitapāṇi hatapahate nivīṭṭho, adayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtesu. So saṃsappati kāyena, saṃsappati vācāya, saṃsappati manasā. Tassa jimhaṃ kāyakammaṃ hoti, jimhaṃ vacīkammaṃ, jimhaṃ manokammaṃ, jimhā gati, jimhupapatti.

Jimhagatikassa kho panāhaṃ bhikkhave jimhupapattikassa dvinnāṃ gatīnaṃ aññataraṃ gatim vadāmi, ye vā ekantadukkhā nirayā, yā vā saṃsappajātikā tiracchānayani. Katamā ca sā bhikkhave saṃsappajātikā tiracchānayani? Ahi vicchikā satapadī Nakulā bilārā mūsikā ulūkā, ye vā panaññepi keci tiracchānayanikā sattā manusse disvā saṃsappanti. Iti kho bhikkhave bhūtā bhūtassa upapatti hoti. Yaṃ karoti tena upapajjati, upapannamenā phassā phusanti. Evamahāṃ bhikkhave kammaḍāyādā sattāti vadāmi.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco adinnādāyī hoti -pa-. Kāmesumicchācārī hoti. Musāvādī hoti. Pisūnavāco hoti. Pharusavāco hoti. Samphappalāpī hoti. Abhiijjhālu hoti. Byāpannacitto hoti. Micchādīṭṭhiko hoti viparītadassano “natthi dinnā -pa- sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī”ti, so saṃsappati kāyena, saṃsappati vācāya, saṃsappati manasā. Tassa jimhaṃ kāyakammaṃ hoti, jimhaṃ vacīkammaṃ, jimhaṃ manokammaṃ, jimhā gati, jimhupapatti.

Jimhagatikassa kho panāhaṃ bhikkhave jimhupapattikassa dvinnāṃ gatīnaṃ aññataraṃ gatim vadāmi, ye vā ekantadukkhā nirayā, yā vā saṃsappajātikā tiracchānayani. Katamā ca sā bhikkhave saṃsappajātikā

tiracchānayoni? Ahi vicchikā satapadī Nakulā biḷārā mūsikā ulūkā, ye vā panaññepi keci tiracchānayonikā sattā manusse disvā saṃsappanti. Iti kho bhikkhave bhūtā bhūtassa upapatti hoti. Yaṃ karoti tena upapajjati, upapannamenam phassā phusanti. Evamaham bhikkhave kammaḍāyādā sattāti vadāmi. Kammassakā bhikkhave sattā kammaḍāyādā kammayoni kammabandhū kammaṇṇasaraṇā, yaṃ kammaṃ karonti kalyāṇam vā pāpakam vā, tassa dāyādā bhavanti.

Idha bhikkhave ekacco pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, nihitadaṇḍo nihtasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati. So na saṃsappati kāyena, na saṃsappati vācāya, na saṃsappati manasā. Tassa uju kāyakammaṃ hoti, uju vacīkammaṃ, uju manokammaṃ, uju gati, ujupapatti.

Ujugatikassa kho panāham bhikkhave ujupapattikassa dvinnam gatīnam aññataram gatim vadāmi, ye vā ekantasukhā saggā, yāni vā pana tāni uccākulāni khattiyamahāsālakulāni vā brāhmaṇamahāsālakulāni vā gahapatimahāsālakulāni vā aḍḍhāni mahaddhanāni mahābhogāni pahūtajātarūparajatāni pahūtavittūpakaraṇāni pahūtadhanadhaññāni. Iti kho bhikkhave bhūtā bhūtassa upapatti hoti, yaṃ karoti tena upapajjati, upapannamenam phassā phusanti. Evamaham bhikkhave kammaḍāyādā sattāti vadāmi.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco adinnādānam pahāya adinnādānaṃ paṭivirato hoti -pa-. Kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti. Musāvādam pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti. Pisunam vācam pahāya pisunāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti. Pharusam vācam pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti. Samphappalāpam pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti. Anabhiññālu hoti. Abyāpannacitto hoti. Sammādiṭṭhiko hoti aviparītadassano “atthi dinnam -pa- ye imaṇca lokam paraṇca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī”ti. So na saṃsappati kāyena, na saṃsappati vācāya, na saṃsappati manasā. Tassa uju kāyakammaṃ hoti, uju vacīkammaṃ, uju manokammaṃ, uju gati, ujupapatti.

Ujugatikassa kho pana ahaṃ bhikkhave ujupapattikassa dvinnam gatīnam aññataram gatiṃ vadāmi, ye vā ekantasukhā saggā, yāni vā pana tāni uccākulāni khattiyamahāsālakulāni vā brāhmaṇamahāsālakulāni vā gahapatimahāsālakulāni vā aḍḍhāni mahaddhanāni mahābhogāni pahūtajātarūparajatāni pahūtavittūpakaraṇāni pahūtadhanadhaññāni. Iti kho bhikkhave bhūtā bhūtassa upapatti hoti. Yaṃ karoti, tena upapajjati, upapannamenam phassā phusanti. Evamaham bhikkhave kammadāyādā sattāti vadāmi.

Kammassakā bhikkhave sattā kammadāyādā kammayonī kammabandhū kammaṇṇasaraṇā, yaṃ kammaṃ karonti kalyāṇam vā pāpakam vā, tassa dāyādā bhavanti. Ayaṃ kho so bhikkhave saṃsappanīyapariyāyo dhammapariyāyoti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Paṭhamasañcetanikasutta

217. Nāham bhikkhave sañcetanikānam kammānam katānam upacitānam appaṭisaṃveditvā¹ byantībhāvaṃ vadāmi, tañca kho diṭṭheva dhamme upapajje vā² apare vā pariyāye. Na tvevāham bhikkhave sañcetanikānam kammānam katānam upacitānam appaṭisaṃveditvā dukkhassantakiriyaṃ vadāmi.

Tatra bhikkhave tividhā kāyakammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā³ hoti. Catubbidhā vacīkammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti. Tividhā manokammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti.

Kathañca bhikkhave tividhā kāyakammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco pāṇātipātī hoti, luddo lohitapāṇi hatapahate nivīṭṭho, adayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtesu.

1. Appaṭisaṃveditvā (Sī, Syā, I)

2. Upapajjam vā (Ka) Am 2. 363 piṭṭhepi passitabbaṃ, upapajja vā (Ma 3. 257)

3. Akusalam sañcetanikam dukkhudrayam dukkhavipakam (Ka)

Adinnādāyī hoti, yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ vā araṇṇagataṃ vā, taṃ adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādātā hoti.

Kāmesumicchācārī hoti, yā tā māturakkhitā -pa- antamaso mālāguḷaparikkhittāpi, tathārūpāsu cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave tividhā kāyakammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave catubbidhā vacīkammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco musāvādī hoti, sabhaggato vā parisaggato vā ñātimajjhagato vā pūgamajjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkhipuṭṭho “ehambho purisa yaṃ jānāsi, taṃ vadehī”ti, so ajānaṃ vā āha “jānāmī”ti, jānaṃ vā āha “na jānāmī”ti, apassaṃ vā āha “passāmī”ti, passaṃ vā āha “na passāmī”ti, iti attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiñcikkhahetu vā sampajānamusā bhāsītā hoti.

Pisuṇavāco hoti, ito sutvā amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya, amutra vā sutvā imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya. Iti samaggānaṃ vā bhetṭā bhinnānaṃ vā anuppadātā vaggārāmo vaggarato vagganandī vaggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti.

Pharusavāco hoti, yā sā vācā aṇḍakā kakkasā parakaṭukā parābhisajjaniṃ kodhasāmantā asamādhisaṃvattanikā, tathārūpiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti.

Samphappalāpī hoti, akālavādī abhūtavādī anattavādī adhammavādī avinayavādī anidhānavatim vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti, akālena anapadesaṃ apariyantavatim anattasamhitāṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave catubbidhā vacīkammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave tividhā manokammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco abhiijhālu hoti. Yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittupakaraṇaṃ, taṃ abhiijhātā hoti “aho vata yaṃ parassa, taṃ mama assā”ti.

Byāpannacitto hoti paduṭṭhamanasaṅkappo “ime sattā haññantu vā bajjhantu vā ucchijjantu vā vinassantu vā mā vā ahesun”ti.

Micchādiṭṭhiko hoti viparītadassano “natthi dinnam -pa- ye imaṅca lokam paraṅca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī”ti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave tividhā manokammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti.

Tividha kāyakammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikāhetu¹ vā bhikkhave sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti. Catubbidhavadicammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikāhetu vā bhikkhave sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti. Tividhamanokammantasandosabyāpatti-akusalasañcetanikāhetu vā bhikkhave sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave apanṇako maṇi uddhamkhitto yena yeneva patiṭṭhāti, suppatiṭṭhitamyeva patiṭṭhāti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave tividhakāyakammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikāhetu vā sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti. Catubbidhavadicammantasandosabyāpatti-akusalasañcetanikāhetu vā sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti. Tividhamanokammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikāhetu vā sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyam duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjantīti.

Nāhaṃ bhikkhave sañcetanikānaṃ kammānaṃ katānaṃ upacitānaṃ appaṭisaṃveditvā byantībhāvaṃ vadāmi, taṅca kho diṭṭheva dhamme upapajje vā apare vā pariyāye. Na tvevāhaṃ bhikkhave sañcetanikānaṃ kammānaṃ katānaṃ upacitānaṃ appaṭisaṃveditvā dukkhassantakiriyaṃ vadāmi.

Tatra bhikkhave tividhā kāyakammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti. Catubbidhā vacicammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti. Tividhā manokammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti.

Kathañca bhikkhave tividhā kāyakammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti. Nihitadaṇḍo nihitasattho lajjī dayāpanno sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharati -pa-.

Adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti. Yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ gāmagataṃ vā araṇṇagataṃ vā, na taṃ adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātā ādātā hoti.

Kāmesumicchācāraṃ pahāya kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti. Yā tā māturakkhitā -pa- antamaso mālāguḷaparikkhittāpi, tathārūpāsu na cārittaṃ āpajjitā hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave tividhā kāyakammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti.

Kathañca bhikkhave catubbidhā vacīkammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti. Sabhaggato vā parisaggato vā ñātimajjhagato vā pūgamajjhagato vā rājakulamajjhagato vā abhinīto sakkhipuṭṭho “chambho purisa yaṃ jānāsi, taṃ vadehī”ti. So ajānaṃ vā āha “na jānāmi”ti, jānaṃ vā āha “jānāmi”ti, apassaṃ vā āha “na passaṃī”ti, passaṃ vā āha “passāmi”ti, iti attahetu vā parahetu vā āmisakiñcikkhahetu vā na sampajānamusā bhāsītā hoti.

Pisuṇaṃ vācaṃ pahāya pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, na ito sutvā amutra akkhātā imesaṃ bhedāya, amutra vā sutvā na imesaṃ akkhātā amūsaṃ bhedāya. Iti bhinnānaṃ vā sandhātā sahitaṇaṃ vā anuppadātā, samaggārāmo samaggarato samagganandiṃ samaggakaraṇiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti.

Pharusāṃ vācaṃ pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti. Yā sā vācā nelā kaṇṇasukhā pemaṇiyā hadayaṅgamā porī bahujanakantā bahujanamanāpā, tathārūpiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti.

Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti. Kālavādī bhūtavādī atthavādī dhammavādī vinayavādī nidhānavatiṃ vācaṃ bhāsītā hoti.

Kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatiṃ atthasaṃhitaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave catubbidhā vacīkammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave tividhā manokammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti? Idha bhikkhave ekacco anabhijjhālu hoti. Yaṃ taṃ parassa paravittūpakaraṇaṃ, taṃ anabhijjhātā hoti “aho vata yaṃ parassa, taṃ mamasā”ti.

Abyāpannacitto hoti appaduṭṭhamanasaṅkappo “ime sattā averā hontu abyāpajjhā anīghā, sukhī attānaṃ pariharantū”ti.

Sammādiṭṭhiko hoti aviparītadassano “atthi dinnam, atthi yiṭṭham -pa-ye imaṇca lokaṃ paraṇca lokaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī”ti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave tividhā manokammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti.

Tividhakāyakammantasampattikusalasañcetanikāhetu vā bhikkhave sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti, catubbidhavacīkammantasampattikusalasañcetanikāhetu vā bhikkhave sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti, tividhamanokammantasampattikusalasañcetanikāhetu vā bhikkhave sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave apaṇṇako maṇi uddhamkhitto yena yenava patiṭṭhāti, suppatiṭṭhitaṃyeva patiṭṭhāti. Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave tividhakāyakammantasampattikusalasañcetanikāhetu vā sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti, catubbidhavacīkammantasampattikusalasañcetanikāhetu vā sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti, tividhamanokammantasampattikusalasañcetanikāhetu vā sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave sañcetanikānaṃ kammānaṃ katānaṃ upacitānaṃ appaṭisaṃveditvā byantībhāvaṃ vadāmi, taṇca kho diṭṭheva dhamme upapajje vā apare vā pariyāye. Na tvevāhaṃ bhikkhave sañcetanikānaṃ kammānaṃ katānaṃ upacitānaṃ appaṭisaṃveditvā dukkhassantakiriyaṃ vadāmīti. . Sattamaṃ.¹

1. Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana aṭṭhamasuttampi ettheva pariyāpannaṃ viya saṃvaṇṇanā dissati.

8. Dutiyasañcetanikasutta

218. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave sañcetanikānaṃ kammānaṃ katānaṃ upacitānaṃ appaṭisaṃveditvā byantībhāvaṃ vadāmi, tañca kho diṭṭheva dhamme upapajje vā apare vā pariyāye. Na tvevāhaṃ bhikkhave sañcetanikānaṃ kammānaṃ katānaṃ upacitānaṃ appaṭisaṃveditvā dukkhassantakiriyaṃ vadāmi.

Tatra bhikkhave tividhā kāyakammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti, catubbidhā vacīkammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti, tividhā manokammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti.

Kathañca bhikkhave tividhā kāyakammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti -pa-. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave tividhā kāyakammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti.

Kathañca bhikkhave catubbidhā vacīkammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti -pa-. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave catubbidhā vacīkammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti.

Kathañca bhikkhave tividhā manokammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti -pa-. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave tividhā manokammantasandosabyāpatti akusalasañcetanikā dukkhudrayā dukkhavipākā hoti.

Tividha kāyakammanta sandosa byāpatti akusala sañcetanikāhetu vā bhikkhave sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatīṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti, catubbidhāvacīkammanta -pa-. Tividhamanokammanta-sandosabyāpatti-akusalasañcetanikāhetu vā bhikkhave sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatīṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti.

Nāhaṃ bhikkhave sañcetanikānaṃ kammānaṃ katānaṃ upacitānaṃ appaṭisaṃveditvā byantībhāvaṃ vadāmi, tañca kho diṭṭheva dhamme upapajje vā apare vā

pariyāye. Na tvevāhaṃ bhikkhave sañcetanikānaṃ kammānaṃ katānaṃ upacitānaṃ appaṭisaṃveditvā dukkhassantakiriyaṃ vadāmi.

Tatra kho bhikkhave tividhā kāyakammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti, catubbidhā vacīkammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti, tividhā manokammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave tividhā kāyakammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti -pa-. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave tividhā kāyakammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave catubbidhā vacīkammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti -pa-. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave catubbidhā vacīkammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave tividhā manokammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti -pa-. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave tividhā manokammantasampatti kusalasañcetanikā sukhudrayā sukhavipākā hoti.

Tividhakāyakammantasampattikusalasañcetanikāhetu vā bhikkhave sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti, catubbidhavacīkammantasampatti -pa-. Tividhamanokammantasampattikusalasañcetanikāhetu vā bhikkhave sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti -pa-¹. Atthamaṃ.

9. Karajakāyasutta

219. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave sañcetanikānaṃ kammānaṃ katānaṃ upacitānaṃ appaṭisaṃveditvā byantībhāvaṃ vadāmi, taṇca kho diṭṭheva dhamme upapajje vā apare vā pariyāye. Na tvevāhaṃ bhikkhave sañcetanikānaṃ kammānaṃ katānaṃ upacitānaṃ appaṭisaṃveditvā dukkhassantakiriyaṃ vadāmi.

Sa kho so bhikkhave ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho vigatabyāpādo asammūlho sampajāno paṭissato mettāsahagatena

1. Upapajjanti. (Syā, Ka) Tathā sati “nāhaṃ bhikkhave sañcetanikānaṃ” miccādīnā vuccamānavacanena saha ekasuttanti gahetabbaṃ. Peyyālena pana purimasutte viya nigamanāṃ dassitaṃ.

cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catutthaṃ¹. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharati.

So evaṃ pajānāti “pubbe kho me idaṃ cittaṃ parittaṃ ahosi abhāvitam, etarahi pana me idaṃ cittaṃ appamāṇam subhāvitam. Yaṃ kho pana kiñci pamāṇakataṃ kammaṃ, na taṃ tatrāvasissati, na taṃ tatrāvatitṭhatī”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, daharatagge ce so ayaṃ² kumāro mettaṃ cetovimuttiṃ bhāveyya, api nu kho³ pāpakammaṃ kareyyāti. No hetam bhante.

Akarontam kho pana pāpakammaṃ api nu kho dukkham phuseyyāti. No hetam bhante, akarontam hi bhante pāpakammaṃ kuto dukkham phusissatīti.

Bhāvetabbā kho panāyaṃ bhikkhave mettā cetovimutti itthiyā vā purisena vā. Itthiyā vā bhikkhave purisassa vā nāyaṃ kāyo ādāya gamanīyo, cittantaro ayaṃ bhikkhave macco. So evaṃ pajānāti “yaṃ kho me idaṃ kiñci pubbe iminā karajakāyena pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, sabbam taṃ idha vedanīyaṃ, na taṃ anugaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho bhikkhave mettā cetovimutti anāgāmitāya samvattati idhapaññassa bhikkhuno uttari⁴ vimuttiṃ appaṭivijjhato.

Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā. Muditāsahagatena cetasā. Upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catutthaṃ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharati.

So evaṃ pajānāti “pubbe kho me idaṃ cittaṃ parittaṃ ahosi abhāvitam, etarahi pana me idaṃ cittaṃ appamāṇam subhāvitam. Yaṃ kho pana kiñci pamāṇakataṃ kammaṃ, na taṃ tatrāvasissati, na taṃ tatrāvatitṭhatī”ti.

1. Catutthim (?) 2. Ce ayaṃ (Syā) 3. Api nu so (?) 4. Uttariṃ (Sī, Syā, I)

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, daharatagge ce so ayaṃ kumāro upekkhaṃ cetovimuttiṃ bhāveyya, api nu kho pāpakammaṃ kareyyāti. No hetam bhante.

Akarontaṃ kho pana pāpakammaṃ api nu kho dukkhaṃ phuseyyāti. No hetam bhante, akarontaṃ hi bhante pāpakammaṃ kuto dukkhaṃ phusissatīti.

Bhāvetabbā kho panāyaṃ bhikkhave upekkhā cetovimutti ittiyā vā purisena vā. Itthiyā vā bhikkhave purisassa vā nāyaṃ kāyo ādāya gamanīyo, cittantaro ayaṃ bhikkhave macco. So evaṃ pajānāti “yaṃ kho me idaṃ kiñci pubbe iminā karajakāyena pāpakammaṃ kataṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ idha vedanīyaṃ, na taṃ anugaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho bhikkhave upekkhā cetovimutti anāgāmitāya saṃvattati idhapaññassa bhikkhuno uttari vimuttiṃ appaṭivijjhatoti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Adhammacariyāsutta

220. * Atha kho aññataro brāhmaṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo, yenamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjantī”ti. Adhammacariyāvisama-cariyāhetu kho brāhmaṇa evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjantīti.

Ko pana bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo, yenamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantīti. Dhammacariyā-samacariyāhetu kho brāhmaṇa evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantīti.

Na kho ahaṃ imassa bhoto Gotamassa saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi, sādhu me bhavaṃ Gotamo tathā dhammaṃ desetu, yathāhaṃ imassa bhoto Gotamassa saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājāneyyanti. Tena hi brāhmaṇa suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi

karohi, bhāssissāmīti. “Evaṃ bho”ti kho so brāhmaṇo Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Tividhā kho brāhmaṇa kāyena adhammacariyāvisamacariyā hoti, catubbidhā vācāya adhammacariyāvisamacariyā hoti, tividhā manasā adhammacariyā visamacariyā hoti.

Kathaṇca brāhmaṇa tividhā kāyena adhammacariyāvisamacariyā hoti -pa-. Evaṃ brāhmaṇa tividhā kāyena adhammacariyā visamacariyā hoti.

Kathaṇca brāhmaṇa catubbidhā vācāya adhammacariyāvisamacariyā hoti -pa-. Evaṃ kho brāhmaṇa catubbidhā vācāya adhammacariyā visamacariyā hoti.

Kathaṇca brāhmaṇa tividhā manasā adhammacariyāvisamacariyā hoti -pa-. Evaṃ kho brāhmaṇa tividhā manasā adhammacariyāvisamacariyā hoti. Evaṃ adhammacariyāvisamacariyāhetu kho brāhmaṇa evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjanti.

Tividhā brāhmaṇa kāyena dhammacariyāsamacariyā hoti, catubbidhā vācāya dhammacariyāsamacariyā hoti, tividhā manasā dhammacariyāsamacariyā hoti.

Kathaṇca brāhmaṇa tividhā kāyena dhammacariyāsamacariyā hoti -pa-. Evaṃ kho brāhmaṇa tividhā kāyena dhammacariyāsamacariyā hoti.

Kathaṇca brāhmaṇa catubbidhā vācāya dhammacariyāsamacariyā hoti -pa-. Evaṃ kho brāhmaṇa catubbidhā vācāya dhammacariyāsamacariyā hoti.

Kathaṇca brāhmaṇa tividhā manasā dhammacariyāsamacariyā hoti -pa-. Evaṃ kho brāhmaṇa tividhā manasā dhammacariyāsamacariyā hoti. Evaṃ dhammacariyāsamacariyāhetu kho brāhmaṇa evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantīti.

Abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatanti. . Dasamaṃ.

Karajakāyavaggo paṭhamo.

(22) 2. Sāmaññavagga

221. Dasahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. Katamehi dasahi? Pāṇātipātī hoti, adinnādāyī hoti, kāmesumicchācārī hoti, musāvādī hoti, piṣuṇavāco hoti, pharusavāco hoti, samphappalāpī hoti, abhiijjhālu hoti, byāpannacitto hoti, micchādiṭṭhiko hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave dasahi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

Dasahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge. Katamehi dasahi? Pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, anabhiijjhālu hoti, abyāpannacitto hoti, sammādiṭṭhiko hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave dasahi dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ saggeti. (1)

222. Vīsatiyā bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. Katamehi vīsatiyā? Attanā ca pāṇātipātī hoti, parañca pāṇātipāte samādapeti. Attanā ca adinnādāyī hoti, parañca adinnādāne samādapeti. Attanā ca kāmesumicchācārī hoti, parañca kāmesumicchācāre samādapeti. Attanā ca musāvādī hoti, parañca musāvāde samādapeti. Attanā ca piṣuṇavāco hoti, parañca piṣuṇāya vācāya samādapeti. Attanā ca pharusavāco hoti, parañca pharusāya vācāya samādapeti. Attanā ca samphappalāpī hoti, parañca samphappalāpe samādapeti. Attanā ca abhiijjhālu hoti, parañca abhiijjhāya samādapeti. Attanā ca byāpannacitto hoti, parañca byāpāde samādapeti. Attanā ca micchādiṭṭhiko hoti, parañca micchādiṭṭhiyā samādapeti. Imehi kho bhikkhave vīsatiyā dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

Vīsatiyā bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge. Katamehi vīsatiyā? Attanā ca pāṇātipātā paṭivirato

hoti, parañca pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Attanā ca adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti. parañca adinnādānā veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Attanā ca kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, parañca kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Attanā ca musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, parañca musāvādā veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Attanā ca piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, parañca piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Attanā ca pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, parañca pharusāya vācāya veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Attanā ca samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, parañca samphappalāpā veramaṇiyā samādapeti. Attanā ca anabhijjhālu hoti, parañca anabhijjhāya samādapeti. Attanā ca abyāpannacitto hoti, parañca abyāpāde samādapeti. Attanā ca sammādiṭṭhiko hoti, parañca sammādiṭṭhiyā samādapeti. Imehi kho bhikkhave vīsatiyā dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ saggeti. (2)

223. Timsāya bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. Katamehi timsāya? Attanā ca pāṇātipātī hoti, parañca pāṇātipāte samādapeti, pāṇātipāte ca samanunño hoti. Attanā ca adinnādāyī hoti, parañca adinnādāne samādapeti, adinnādāne ca samanunño hoti. Attanā ca kāmesumicchācārī hoti, parañca kāmesumicchācāre samādapeti, kāmesumicchācāre ca samanunño hoti. Attanā ca musāvādī hoti, parañca musāvāde samādapeti, musāvāde ca samanunño hoti. Attanā ca piṣuṇavāco hoti, parañca piṣuṇāya vācāya samādapeti, piṣuṇāya vācāya ca samanunño hoti. Attanā ca pharusavāco hoti, parañca pharusāya vācāya samādapeti, pharusāya vācāya ca samanunño hoti. Attanā ca samphappalāpī hoti, parañca samphappalāpe samādapeti, samphappalāpe ca samanunño hoti. Attanā ca abhijjhālu hoti, parañca abhijjhāya samādapeti, abhijjhāya ca samanunño hoti. Attanā ca byāpannacitto hoti, parañca byāpāde samādapeti, byāpāde ca samanunño hoti. Attanā ca micchādiṭṭhiko hoti, parañca micchādiṭṭhiyā samādapeti, micchādiṭṭhiyā ca samanunño hoti. Imehi

kho bhikkhave tiṃsāya dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

Tiṃsāya bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge. Katamehi tiṃsāya? Attanā ca pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, parañca pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti. Attanā ca adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, parañca adinnādānā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, adinnādānā veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti. Attanā ca kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, parañca kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti. Attanā ca musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, parañca musāvādā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, musāvādā veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti. Attanā ca piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, parañca piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇiyā samādapeti, piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti. Attanā ca pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, parañca pharusāya vācāya veramaṇiyā samādapeti, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti. Attanā ca samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, parañca samphappalāpā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, samphappalāpā veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti. Attanā ca anabhijjhālu hoti, parañca anabhijjhāya samādapeti, anabhijjhāya ca samanunño hoti, attanā ca abyāpannacitto hoti, parañca abyāpāde samādapeti, abyāpāde ca samanunño hoti. Attanā ca sammādiṭṭhiko hoti, parañca sammādiṭṭhiyā samādapeti, sammādiṭṭhiyā ca samanunño hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave tiṃsāya dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ saggeti. (3)

224. Cattārīsāya bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. Katamehi cattārīsāya? Attanā ca pāṇātipātī hoti, parañca pāṇātipāte samādapeti, pāṇātipāte ca samanunño hoti, pāṇātipātassa ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Attanā ca adinnādāyī hoti, parañca adinnādāne samādapeti, adinnādāne ca samanunño hoti, adinnādānassa ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Attanā ca kāmesumicchācārī

hoti, parañca kāmesumicchācāre samādapeti, kāmesumicchācāre ca samanunño hoti, kāmesumicchācārassa ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Attanā ca musāvādī hoti, parañca musāvāde samādapeti, musāvāde ca samanunño hoti, musāvādassa ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Attanā ca pisuṇavāco hoti, parañca pisuṇāya vācāya samādapeti, pisuṇāya vācāya ca samanunño hoti, pisuṇāya vācāya ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Attanā ca pharusavāco hoti, parañca pharusāya vācāya samādapeti, pharusāya vācāya ca samanunño hoti, pharusāya vācāya ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Attanā ca samphappalāpī hoti, parañca samphappalāpe samādapeti, samphappalāpe ca samanunño hoti, samphappalāpāya ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Attanā ca abhijjhālu hoti, parañca abhijjhāya samādapeti, abhijjhāya ca samanunño hoti, abhijjhāya ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Attanā ca byāpannacitto hoti, parañca byāpāde samādapeti, byāpāde ca samanunño hoti, byāpādassa ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Attanā ca micchādīṭṭhiko hoti, parañca micchādīṭṭhiyā samādapeti, micchādīṭṭhiyā ca samanunño hoti, micchādīṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Imehi kho bhikkhave cattārīsāya dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

Cattārīsāya bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ sagge. Katamehi cattārīsāya? Attanā ca pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti, parañca pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti, pāṇātipātā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Attanā ca adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, parañca adinnādānā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, adinnādānā veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti, adinnādānā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Attanā ca kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, parañca kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti, kāmesumicchācārā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Attanā ca musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, parañca musāvādā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, musāvādā veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti, musāvādā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Attanā ca pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, parañca pisuṇāya vācāya

veramaṇiyā samādapeti, pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti, pisuṇāya vācāya veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Attanā ca pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, parañca pharusāya vācāya veramaṇiyā ca samādapeti, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Attanāca samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, parañca samphappalāpā veramaṇiyā samādapeti, samphappalāpā veramaṇiyā ca samanunño hoti, samphappalāpā veramaṇiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Attanā ca anabhijjhālu hoti, parañca anabhijjhāya samādapeti, anabhijjhāya ca samanunño hoti, anabhijjhāya ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Attanā ca abyāpannacitto hoti, parañca abyāpāde samādapeti, abyāpāde ca samanunño hoti, abyāpādassa ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Attanā ca sammādiṭṭhiko hoti, parañca sammādiṭṭhiyā samādapeti, sammādiṭṭhiyā ca samanunño hoti, sammādiṭṭhiyā ca vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati. Imehi kho bhikkhave cattārīsāya dhammehi samannāgato yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ saggeti. (4)

225-228. Dasahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati -pa-. Akkhataṃ anupahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati -pa-. Vīsatiyā bhikkhave -pa-. Tiṃsāya bhikkhave -pa-. Cattārīsāya bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato khataṃ upahataṃ attānaṃ pariharati -pa-. (5-8)

229-232. Dasahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato idhekacco kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati -pa- idhekacco kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Vīsatiyā bhikkhave -pa-. Tiṃsāya bhikkhave -pa-. Cattārīsāya bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato idhekacco kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati -pa- idhekacco kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. (9-12)

233-236. Dasahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bālo veditabbo -pa-. Paṇḍito veditabbo -pa-. Vīsatiyā bhikkhave -pa-. Tiṃsāya bhikkhave -pa-. Cattārīsāya bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bālo

veditabbo -pa-. Paṇḍito veditabbo -pa-. Imehi kho bhikkhave cattārīsāya dhammehi samannāgato paṇḍito veditabboti. (13-16)

Sāmaññavaggo dutiyo.

23. Rāgaṭṭhāyāla

237. Rāgassa bhikkhave abhiññāya dasa dhammā bhāvetabbā. Katame dasa? Asubhasaññā maraṇasaññā āhāre paṭikūlasaññā sabbaloke anabhiratasaññā aniccasaññā anicce dukkhasaññā dukkhe anattasaññā pahānasaññā virāgasaññā nirodhasaññā. Rāgassa bhikkhave abhiññāya ime dasa dhammā bhāvetabbāti. (1)

238. Rāgassa bhikkhave abhiññāya dasa dhammā bhāvetabbā. Katame dasa? Aniccasaññā anattasaññā āhāre paṭikūlasaññā sabbaloke anabhiratasaññā aṭṭhikasaññā puḷavakasaññā¹ vinīlakasaññā vipubbakasaññā vicchiddakasaññā uddhumātakasaññā. Rāgassa bhikkhave abhiññāya ime dasa dhammā bhāvetabbāti. (2)

239. Rāgassa bhikkhave abhiññāya dasa dhammā bhāvetabbā. Katame dasa? Sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi sammāñāṇaṃ sammāvimutti. Rāgassa bhikkhave abhiññāya ime dasa dhammā bhāvetabbāti. (3)

240-266. Rāgassa bhikkhave pariññāya -pa-. Parikkhayāya. Pahānāya. Khayāya. Vayāya. Virāgāya. Nirodhāya. ()² Cāgāya. Paṭinissaggāya -pa-. Ime dasa dhammā bhāvetabbā. (4-30)

1. Pulavakasaññā (Sī) puḷuvakasaññā (Ka)

2. (Upasamāya) (Sī, Syā, I) aññesaṃ pana nipātānaṃ pariyosāne idaṃ padaṃ na dissati.

267-746. Dosassa -pa-. Mohassa. Kodhassa. Upanāhassa. Makkhassa. Paḷāsassa. Issāya. Macchariyassa. Māyāya. Sāṭṭheyyassa. Thambhassa. Sārambhassa. Mānassa. Atimānassa. Madassa. Pamādassa pariññāya -pa- parikkhayāya. Pahānāya. Khayāya. Vayāya. Virāgāya. Nirodhāya. ()¹ Cāgāya. Paṭinissaggāya -pa-. Ime dasa dhammā bhāvetabbāti. (31-510)

Rāgapecyyālaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Dasakanipātapāḷi niṭṭhitā.

1. (Upasamāya) (Sī, Syā, I) aññesaṃ pana nipātānaṃ pariyosāne idaṃ padaṃ na dissati.

Āṅguttaranikāya

Ekādasakanipātapāḷi

Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

1. Nissayavagga

1. Kimatthiyasutta

1. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etadavoca “kimatthiyāni bhante kusalāni sīlāni kimānisaṃsānī”ti. Avippaṭṭisārattḥāni kho Ānanda kusalāni sīlāni avippaṭṭisārānisaṃsānīti.

Avippaṭṭisāro pana bhante kimatthiyo kimānisaṃso. Avippaṭṭisāro kho Ānanda pāmojjattho pāmojjānisaṃso.

Pāmojjaṃ pana bhante kimatthiyaṃ kimānisaṃsaṃ. Pāmojjaṃ kho Ānanda pītattḥāṃ pītānisaṃsaṃ.

Pīti pana bhante kimatthiyā kimānisaṃsā. Pīti kho Ānanda passaddhatthā passaddhānisaṃsā.

Passaddhi pana bhante kimatthiyā kimānisaṃsā. Passaddhi kho Ānanda sukhattā sukhānisaṃsā.

Sukhaṃ pana bhante kimatthiyaṃ kimānisaṃsaṃ. Sukhaṃ kho Ānanda samādhattḥāṃ samādhānisaṃsaṃ.

Samādhi pana bhante kimatthiyo kimānisaṃso. Samādhi kho Ānanda yathābhūtañāṇadassanatto yathābhūtañāṇadassanānisaṃso.

Yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ pana bhante kimatthiyaṃ kimānisaṃsaṃ. Yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ kho Ānanda nibbidatthaṃ nibbidānisaṃsaṃ.

Nibbidā pana bhante kimatthiyā kimānisaṃsā. Nibbidā kho Ānanda virāgatthā virāgānisaṃsā.

Virāgo pana bhante kimatthiyo kimānisaṃso. Virāgo kho Ānanda vimuttiñāṇadassanatto vimuttiñāṇadassanānisaṃso.

Iti kho Ānanda kusalāni sīlāni avippaṭisārathāni avippaṭisārānisaṃsāni. Avippaṭisāro pāmojjatto pāmojjānisaṃso. Pāmojjaṃ pītatthaṃ pītānisaṃsaṃ. Pīti passaddhatthā passaddhānisaṃsā. Passaddhi sukhathā sukhānisaṃsā. Sukhaṃ samādhattathā samādhānisaṃsaṃ. Samādhi yathābhūtañāṇadassanatto yathābhūtañāṇadassanānisaṃso. Yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ nibbidatthaṃ nibbidānisaṃsaṃ. Nibbidā virāgatthā virāgānisaṃsā. Virāgo vimuttiñāṇadassanatto vimuttiñāṇadassanānisaṃso. Iti kho Ānanda kusalāni sīlāni anupubbena aggāya parentīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Cetanākaraṇīyasutta

2. * Sīlavato bhikkhave sīlasampannassa na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ “avippaṭisāro me uppajjatū”ti. Dhammatā esā bhikkhave yaṃ sīlavato sīlasampannassa avippaṭisāro uppajjati.

Avippaṭisārassa bhikkhave na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ “pāmojjaṃ me uppajjatū”ti. Dhammatā esā bhikkhave yaṃ avippaṭisārisa pāmojjaṃ uppajjati.

Pamuditassa bhikkhave na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ “pīti me uppajjatū”ti. Dhammatā esā bhikkhave yaṃ pamuditassa pīti uppajjati.

Pīṭimanassa bhikkhave na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ “kāyo me passambhatū”ti. Dhammatā esā bhikkhave yaṃ pīṭimanassa kāyo passambhati.

Passaddhakāyassa bhikkhave na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ “sukhaṃ vediyāmi”ti. Dhammatā esā bhikkhave yaṃ passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati.

Sukhino bhikkhave na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ “cittaṃ me samādhīyatū”ti. Dhammatā esā bhikkhave yaṃ sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati.

Samāhitassa bhikkhave na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ “yathābhūtaṃ jānāmi passāmi”ti. Dhammatā esā bhikkhave yaṃ samāhito yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati.

Yathābhūtaṃ bhikkhave jānato passato na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ “nibbindāmi”ti. Dhammatā esā bhikkhave yaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ nibbindati.

Nibbinnassa bhikkhave na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ “virajjāmi”ti. Dhammatā esā bhikkhave yaṃ nibbinno virajjati.

Virattassa bhikkhave na cetanāya karaṇīyaṃ “vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ sacchikaromi”ti. Dhammatā esā bhikkhave yaṃ viratto vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ sacchikaroti.

Iti kho bhikkhave virāgo vimuttiñāṇadassanattho vimuttiñāṇadassanānisamso, nibbidā virāgatthā virāgānisamsā, yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ nibbidatthaṃ nibbidānisamsaṃ, samādhi yathābhūtañāṇadassanattho yathābhūtañāṇadassanānisamso, sukhaṃ samādhātthaṃ samādhānisamsaṃ, passaddhi sukhatthā sukhānisamsā, pīti passaddhatthā passaddhānisamsā, pāmojjaṃ pītattthaṃ pītānisamsaṃ, avippaṭisāro pāmojjattho pāmojjānisamso, kusalāni silāni avippaṭisāratthāni avippaṭisārānisamsāni. Iti kho bhikkhave dhammā dhamme abhisandenti, dhammā dhamme paripūrenti apārā pāraṃ gamanāyāti. . Dutiyam.

3. Paṭhama-upanisāsutta

3. * Dussīlassa bhikkhave sīlavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti avippaṭisāro, avippaṭisāre asati avippaṭisāravipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti pāmojjaṃ, pāmojje asati pāmojjavipannassa hatūpanisā hoti pīti, pītiyā asati pītivipannassa hatūpanisā hoti passaddhi, passaddhiyā

* Am 2. 16, heṭṭhā 259 piṭṭhesupi.

asati passaddhivipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti sukhaṃ, sukhe asati
 sukhavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti sammāsamādhī, sammāsamādhimhi asati
 sammāsamādhivipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ,
 yathābhūtañāṇadassane asati yathābhūtañāṇadassanavipannassa hatūpanisā
 hoti nibbidā, nibbidāya asati nibbidāvipannassa hatūpaniso hoti virāgo,
 virāge asati virāgavipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave rukkho sākhāpalāsavipanno tassa papaṭikāpi na
 pāripūriṃ gacchati, tacopi. Pheggupi. Sāropi na pāripūriṃ gacchati.
 Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave dussīlassa sīlavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti
 avippaṭisāro, avippaṭisāre asati avippaṭisāravipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti
 pāmojjaṃ -pa- vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ.

Sīlavato bhikkhave sīlasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti avippaṭisāro,
 avippaṭisāre sati avippaṭisārasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti
 pāmojjaṃ, pāmojje sati pāmojjasampannassa upanisasampannā hoti pīti,
 pītiyā sati pītisampannassa upanisasampannā hoti passaddhi, passaddhiyā
 sati passaddhisampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti sukhaṃ, sukhe sati
 suhasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti sammāsamādhī,
 sammāsamādhimhi sati sammāsamādhisampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti
 yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ, yathābhūtañāṇadassane sati
 yathābhūtañāṇadassanasampannassa upanisasampannā hoti nibbidā,
 nibbidāya sati nibbidāsampannassa upanisasampanno hoti virāgo, virāge sati
 virāgasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave rukkho sākhāpalāsasampanno tassa papaṭikāpi
 pāripūriṃ gacchati, tacopi. Pheggupi. Sāropi pāripūriṃ gacchati. Evamevaṃ
 kho bhikkhave sīlavato sīlasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti avippaṭisāro,
 avippaṭisāre sati avippaṭisārasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti -pa-
 vimuttiñāṇadassananti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiya-upanisāsutta

4. * Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi “āvuso bhikkhave”ti¹. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etadavoca—

Dussīlassa āvuso sīlavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti avippaṭisāro, avippaṭisāre asati avippaṭisāravipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti pāmojjaṃ, pāmojje asati pāmojjavipannassa hatūpanisā hoti pīti, pītiyā asati pītivipannassa hatūpanisā hoti passaddhi, passaddhiyā asati passaddhivipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti sukhaṃ, sukhe asati sukhavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti sammāsamādhi, sammāsamādhimhi asati sammāsamādhivipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ, yathābhūtañāṇadassane asati yathābhūtañāṇadassanavipannassa hatūpanisā hoti nibbidā, nibbidāya asati nibbidāvipannassa hatūpaniso hoti virāgo, virāge asati virāgavipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ.

Seyyathāpi āvuso rukkho sākāpalāsavipanno tassa papaṭikāpi na pāripūriṃ gacchati, tacopi. Pheggupi. Sāropi na pāripūriṃ gacchati. Evamevaṃ kho āvuso dussīlassa sīlavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti avippaṭisāro, avippaṭisāre asati avippaṭisāravipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti pāmojjaṃ -pa- vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ.

Sīlavato āvuso sīlasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti avippaṭisāro, avippaṭisāre sati avippaṭisārasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti pāmojjaṃ, pāmojje sati pāmojjasampannassa upanisasampannā hoti pīti, pītiyā sati pītisampannassa upanisasampannā hoti passaddhi, passaddhiyā sati passaddhisampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti sukhaṃ, sukhe sati suhasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti sammāsamādhi, sammāsamādhimhi sati sammāsamādhisampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ, yathābhūtañāṇadassane sati yathābhūtañāṇadassanasampannassa upanisasampannā hoti nibbidā, nibbidāya sati

1. Bhikkhavoti (Sī, Syā, I) evaṃ sabbattha heṭṭhā 260 piṭṭhepi.

nibbidāsampannassa upanisasampanno hoti virāgo, virāge sati
virāgasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ.

Seyyathāpi āvuso rukkho sākhāpalāsasampanno tassa papaṭikāpi
pāripūriṃ gacchati, tacopi. Pheggupi. Sāropi pāripūriṃ gacchati. Evamevaṃ
kho āvuso sīlavato sīlasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti avippaṭisāro,
avippaṭisāre sati avippaṭisārasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti
pāmojjaṃ -pa- vimuttiñāṇadassananti -pa-. Catutthaṃ.

5. Tatiya-upanīsāsutta

5. * Tatra kho āyasmā Ānando bhikkhū āmantesi -pa-. Dussīlassa āvuso
sīlavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti avippaṭisāro avippaṭisāre asati
avippaṭisāravipannassa hatūpanisaṃ hoti pāmojjaṃ, pāmojje asati
pāmojjavipannassa hatūpanisā hoti pīti, pītiyā asati pītivipannassa
hatūpanisā hoti passaddhi, passaddhiyā asati passaddhivipannassa
hatūpanisaṃ hoti sukhaṃ, sukhe asati sukhavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti
sammāsamādhi, sammāsamādhimhi asati sammāsamādhivipannassa
hatūpanisaṃ hoti yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ, yathābhūtañāṇadassane asati
yathābhūtañāṇadassanavipannassa hatūpanisā hoti nibbidā, nibbidāya asati
nibbidāvipannassa hatūpaniso hoti virāgo, virāge asati virāgavipannassa
hatūpanisaṃ hoti vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ.

Seyyathāpi āvuso rukkho sākhāpalāsavipanno tassa papaṭikāpi na
pāripūriṃ gacchati, tacopi. Pheggupi. Sāropi na pāripūriṃ gacchati.
Evamevaṃ kho āvuso dussīlassa sīlavipannassa hatūpaniso hoti
avippaṭisāro, avippaṭisāre asati avippaṭisāravipannassa pahūpanisaṃ hoti
pāmojjaṃ -pa- vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ.

Sīlavato āvuso sīlasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti avippaṭisāro,
avippaṭisāre sati avippaṭisārasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti
pāmojjaṃ, pāmojje sati pāmojjasampannassa upanisasampannā hoti pīti,
pītiyā sati pītisampannassa upanisasampannā hoti passaddhi, passaddhiyā
sati passaddhisampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti sukhaṃ, sukhe sati

sukhasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti sammāsamādhī,
 sammāsamādhimhi sati sammāsamādhisampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti
 yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ, yathābhūtañāṇadassane sati
 yathābhūtañāṇadassanasampannassa upanisasampannā hoti nibbidā,
 nibbidāya sati nibbidāsampannassa upanisasampanno hoti virāgo, virāge sati
 virāgasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti vimuttiñāṇadassanaṃ.

Seyyathāpi āvuso rukkho sākhāpalāśasampanno tassa papaṭikāpi
 pāripūriṃ gacchati, tacopi. Pheggupi. Sāropi pāripūriṃ gacchati. Evamevaṃ
 kho āvuso sīlavato sīlasampannassa upanisasampanno hoti avippaṭisāro,
 avippaṭisāre sati avippaṭisārasampannassa upanisasampannaṃ hoti
 pāmojjaṃ -pa- vimuttiñāṇadassananti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Byasanasutta

6. (Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu akkosako paribhāsako ariyūpavādo
 sabrahmacārīnaṃ, ṭhānametaṃ avakāso, yaṃ so ekādasannaṃ byasanānaṃ
 aññataraṃ byasanaṃ nigaccheyya.

Katamesaṃ ekādasannaṃ? Anadhigataṃ nādhigacchati, adhigatā
 parihāyati, saddhammassa na vodāyanti, saddhammesu vā adhimāniko hoti,
 anabhirato vā brahmacariyaṃ carati, aññataraṃ vā saṃkiliṭṭhaṃ āpattiṃ
 āpajjati, sikkhaṃ vā paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattati, gālhaṃ vā rogātāṅkaṃ
 phusati, ummādaṃ vā pāpuṇāti cittakkhepaṃ vā, sammūlho kālaṃ karoti,
 kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ
 upapajjati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu akkosako paribhāsako ariyūpavādo
 sabrahmacārīnaṃ, ṭhānametaṃ avakāso, yaṃ so imesaṃ ekādasannaṃ
 byasanānaṃ aññataraṃ byasanaṃ nigaccheyya.)¹

Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu akkosako paribhāsako ariyūpavādo
 sabrahmacārīnaṃ, aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ so ekādasannaṃ
 byasanānaṃ aññataraṃ byasanaṃ na nigaccheyya.

1. () Etthantare pāṭho Sī-Syā-Kaṃ-I-potthakesu na dissati.

Katamesaṃ ekādasannaṃ? Anadhigataṃ nādhigacchati, adhigatā parihāyati, saddhammassa na vodāyanti, saddhammesu vā adhimāniko hoti, anabhirato vā brahmacariyaṃ carati, aññataraṃ vā saṃkiliṭṭhaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati, sikkhaṃ vā paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattati, gālhaṃ vā rogātāṅkaṃ phusati, ummādaṃ vā pāpuṇāti cittakkhepaṃ vā, sammūlho kālaṃ karoti, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Yo so bhikkhave bhikkhu akkosako paribhāsako ariyūpavādo sabrahmacārīnaṃ, aṭṭhānametaṃ anavakāso, yaṃ so imesaṃ ekādasannaṃ byasanānaṃ aññataraṃ byasanaṃ na nigaccheyyāti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Saññāsutta

7. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Siyā nu kho bhante bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa, na āpasmiṃ āposaññī assa, na tejasmiṃ tejosaññī assa, na vāyasmim vāyosaññī assa, na ākāśānañcāyatane ākāśānañcāyatanasaññī assa, na viññāṇaṇcāyatane viññāṇaṇcāyatanasaññī assa, na ākiñcaṇñāyatane ākiñcaṇñāyatanasaññī assa, na nevasaññānāsaññāyatane nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññī assa, na idhaloke idhalokasaññī assa, na paraloke paralokasaññī assa, yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattamaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tatrāpi na saññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti.

Siyā Ānanda bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa, na āpasmiṃ āposaññī assa, na tejasmiṃ tejosaññī assa, na vāyasmim vāyosaññī assa, na ākāśānañcāyatane ākāśānañcāyatanasaññī assa, na viññāṇaṇcāyatane viññāṇaṇcāyatanasaññī assa, na ākiñcaṇñāyatane ākiñcaṇñāyatanasaññī assa, na nevasaññānāsaññāyatane nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññī assa, na idhaloke idhalokasaññī

assa, na paraloke paralokasaññī assa, yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tatrāpi na saññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti.

Yathā kathaṃ pana bhante siyā bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa, na āpasmiṃ āposaññī assa, na tejasmiṃ tejosaññī assa, na vāyasmim vāyosaññī assa, na ākāśānañcāyatane ākāśānañcāyatanasaññī assa, na viññāṇañcāyatane viññāṇañcāyatanasaññī assa, na ākiñcaññāyatane ākiñcaññāyatanasaññī assa, na nevasaññānāsaññāyatane nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññī assa, na idhaloke idhalokasaññī assa, na paraloke paralokasaññī assa, yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tatrāpi na saññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti.

Idhānanda bhikkhu evaṃsaññī hoti “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ”ti. Evaṃ kho Ānanda siyā bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa, na āpasmiṃ āposaññī assa, na tejasmiṃ tejosaññī assa, na vāyasmim vāyosaññī assa, na ākāśānañcāyatane ākāśānañcāyatanasaññī assa, na viññāṇañcāyatane viññāṇañcāyatanasaññī assa, na ākiñcaññāyatane ākiñcaññāyatanasaññī assa, na nevasaññānāsaññāyatane nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññī assa, na idhaloke idhalokasaññī assa, na paraloke paralokasaññī assa, yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tatrāpi na saññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti.

Atha kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca—

Siyā nu kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa -pa- yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tatrāpi na saññī assa, saññī pana assāti. Siyā āvuso Ānanda bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa -pa- yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tatrāpi na saññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti.

Yathā kathaṃ panāvuso Sāriputta siyā bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa -pa- yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tatrāpi na saññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti.

Idha āvuso Ānanda bhikkhu evaṃsaññī hoti “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇitaṃ, yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānan”ti. Evaṃ kho āvuso Ānanda siyā bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa -pa- yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tatrāpi na saññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti.

* Acchariyaṃ āvuso, abbhutaṃ āvuso, yatra hi nāma Satthu ceva sāvakassa ca atthena attho byañjanena byañjanaṃ saṃsandissati samessati na viggayhissati yadidaṃ aggapadasmiṃ. Idānāhaṃ āvuso Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ apucchim, Bhagavāpi me etehi akkharehi etehi padehi etehi byañjanehi etamatthaṃ byākāsi seyyathāpi āyasmā Sāriputto. Acchariyaṃ āvuso, abbhutaṃ āvuso, yatra hi nāma Satthu ceva sāvakassa ca atthena attho byañjanena byañjanaṃ saṃsandissati samessati na viggayhissati yadidaṃ aggapadasminti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Manasikārasutta

8. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

* Am 2. 548 piṭṭhepi.

Siyā nu kho bhante bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā na cakkhuṃ manasi kareyya, na rūpaṃ manasi kareyya, na sotaṃ manasi kareyya, na saddaṃ manasi kareyya, na ghānaṃ manasi kareyya, na gandhaṃ manasi kareyya, na jivhaṃ manasi kareyya, na rasaṃ manasi kareyya, na kāyaṃ manasi kareyya, na phoṭṭhabbaṃ manasi kareyya, na pathaviṃ manasi kareyya, na āpaṃ manasi kareyya, na tejaṃ manasi kareyya, na vāyaṃ manasi kareyya, na ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ manasi kareyya, na viññāṇaṃcāyatanaṃ manasi kareyya, na ākiñcaṇṇāyatanaṃ manasi kareyya, na nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ manasi kareyya, na idhalokaṃ manasi kareyya, na paralokaṃ manasi kareyya, yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutamā mutamā viññātāṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tampi na manasi kareyya, manasi ca pana kareyyāti.

Siyā Ānanda bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā na cakkhuṃ manasi kareyya, na rūpaṃ manasi kareyya, na sotaṃ manasi kareyya, na saddaṃ manasi kareyya, na ghānaṃ manasi kareyya, na gandhaṃ manasi kareyya, na jivhaṃ manasi kareyya, na rasaṃ manasi kareyya, na kāyaṃ manasi kareyya, na phoṭṭhabbaṃ manasi kareyya, na pathaviṃ manasi kareyya, na āpaṃ manasi kareyya, na tejaṃ manasi kareyya, na vāyaṃ manasi kareyya, na ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ manasi kareyya, na viññāṇaṃcāyatanaṃ manasi kareyya, na ākiñcaṇṇāyatanaṃ manasi kareyya, na nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ manasi kareyya, na idhalokaṃ manasi kareyya, na paralokaṃ manasi kareyya, yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutamā mutamā viññātāṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tampi na manasi kareyya, manasi ca pana kareyyāti.

Yathā kathaṃ pana bhante siyā bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā na cakkhuṃ manasi kareyya, na rūpaṃ manasi kareyya -pa- yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutamā mutamā viññātāṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tampi na manasi kareyya, manasi ca pana kareyyāti.

Idhānanda bhikkhu evaṃ manasi karoti “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇitaṃ, yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ”ti. Evaṃ kho Ānanda siyā bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā na cakkhuṃ manasi kareyya, na rūpaṃ manasi kareyya -pa-.

Yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tampi na manasi kareyya, manasi ca pana kareyyāti. . Atṭhamam.

9. Saddhasutta

9. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Nātike viharati Giṇṇakāvasathe. Atha kho āyasmā Saddho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Saddhaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

Ājānīyajhāyitaṃ kho Saddha jhāya, mā khaḷuṅkajhāyitaṃ¹. Kathaṅca khaḷuṅkajhāyitaṃ hoti? Assakhaḷuṅko hi Saddha doṇiyā baddho² “yavasam yavasam”ti jhāyati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Na hi Saddha assakhaḷuṅkassa doṇiyā baddhassa evaṃ hoti “kiṃ nu kho maṃ ajja assadammasārathi kāraṇaṃ kāressati, kimassāhaṃ³ paṭikaromi”ti. So doṇiyā baddho “yavasam yavasam”ti jhāyati. Evamevaṃ kho Saddha idhekacco purisakhaḷuṅko araṇṇagatopi rukkhamaḷagatopi suṇṇāgāragatopi kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati kāmarāgaparetena, uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. So kāmarāgaṃyeva antaraṃ katvā jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati avajjhāyati. Byāpādapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati. Thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati. Uddhaccakukkuccapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati. Vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati vicikicchāparetena, uppannāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. So vicikicchāṃyeva antaraṃ katvā jhāyati pajjhāyati nijjhāyati avajjhāyati. So pathavimpi nissāya jhāyati, āpampi nissāya jhāyati, tejampi nissāya jhāyati, vāyampi nissāya jhāyati, ākāśānañcāyatanampi nissāya jhāyati, viññāṇaṇcāyatanampi nissāya jhāyati, ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanampi nissāya jhāyati, nevasaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanampi nissāya jhāyati, idhalokampi nissāya jhāyati, paralokampi nissāya jhāyati, yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā tampi nissāya jhāyati. Evaṃ kho Saddha purisakhaḷuṅkajhāyitaṃ hoti.

1. Ājānīyajhāyitaṃ kho Saddha jhāyatha, mā khaḷuṅkajjhāyitaṃ (Sī, I)

2. Bandho (Syā, Ka)

3. Kammassāhaṃ (Ka)

Kathañca Saddha ājānīyajhāyitaṃ hoti? Bhadro hi Saddha assājānīyo doṇiyā baddho na “yavasam yavasan”ti jhāyati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Bhadrassa hi Saddha assājānīyassa doṇiyā baddhassa evaṃ hoti “kim nu kho maṃ ajja assadammasārathi kāraṇaṃ kāressati. Kimassāhaṃ paṭikaromī”ti. So doṇiyā baddho na “yavasam yavasan”ti jhāyati. Bhadro hi Saddha assājānīyo yathā iṇaṃ yathā bandhaṃ yathā jāniṃ yathā kaṇiṃ evaṃ patodassa ajjhoharaṇaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ kho Saddha bhadro purisājānīyo araññagatopi rukkhamaḷagatopi suññāgāragatopi na kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na kāmarāgaparetena, uppannassa ca kāmarāgassa nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Na byāpādapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati. Na thinamiddhapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati. Na uddhaccakukkuccapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati. Na vicikicchāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā viharati na vicikicchāparetena, uppannāya ca vicikicchāya nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. So neva pathaviṃ nissāya jhāyati, na āpaṃ nissāya jhāyati, na tejaṃ nissāya jhāyati, na vāyaṃ nissāya jhāyati, na ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ nissāya jhāyati, na viññāṇaṃcāyatanaṃ nissāya jhāyati, na ākiñcāññāyatanaṃ nissāya jhāyati, na nevaśāññāsaññāyatanaṃ nissāya jhāyati, na idhalokaṃ nissāya jhāyati, na paralokaṃ nissāya jhāyati, yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā tampi nissāya na jhāyati jhāyati ca pana. Evaṃ jhāyiñca pana Saddha bhadraṃ purisājānīyaṃ sa-indā devā sabrahmakā sapajāpatikā ārakāva namassanti—

Namo te purisājañña, namo te purisuttama.

Yassa te nābhijānāma, yampi nissāya jhāyasīti.

Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Saddho Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—kathaṃ jhāyī pana bhante bhadro purisājānīyo¹ neva pathaviṃ nissāya jhāyati, na āpaṃ nissāya jhāyati, na tejaṃ nissāya jhāyati, na vāyaṃ nissāya jhāyati, na ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ nissāya jhāyati, na viññāṇaṃcāyatanaṃ nissāya jhāyati, na ākiñcāññāyatanaṃ nissāya jhāyati, na nevaśāññāsaññāyatanaṃ nissāya jhāyati, na idhalokaṃ nissāya

1. Purisājānīyo jhāyati, so (Sī, Syā, I), purisājānīyo, so (Ka)

jhāyati, na paralokaṃ nissāya jhāyati, yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā tampi nissāya na jhāyati jhāyati ca pana. Kathaṃ jhāyañca pana bhante bhadraṃ purisājānīyaṃ sa-indā devā sabrahmakā sapajāpatikā ārakāva namassanti—

Namo te purisājañña, namo te purisuttama.

Yassa te nābhijānāma, yampi nissāya jhāyasīti.

Idha Saddha bhadraṃ purisājānīyassa pathaviyaṃ pathavisañña vibhūtā hoti, āpasmiṃ āposañña vibhūtā hoti, tejasmiṃ tejosañña vibhūtā hoti, vāyasmim vāyosañña vibhūtā hoti, ākāśānañcāyatane ākāśānañcāyatanañña vibhūtā hoti, viññāṇaṇcāyatane viññāṇaṇcāyatanañña vibhūtā hoti, ākiñcaññāyatane ākiñcaññāyatanañña vibhūtā hoti, nevasaññānāsaññāyatane nevasaññānāsaññāyatanañña vibhūtā hoti, idhaloke idhalokasañña vibhūtā hoti, paraloke paralokasañña vibhūtā hoti, yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā tatrāpi sañña vibhūtā hoti. Evaṃ jhāyī kho Saddha bhadro purisājānīyo neva pathaviṃ nissāya jhāyati -pa- yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā tampi nissāya na jhāyati, jhāyati ca pana. Evaṃ jhāyīñca pana Saddha bhadraṃ purisājānīyaṃ sa-indā devā sabrahmakā sapajāpatikā ārakāva namassanti—

Namo te purisājañña, namo te purisuttama.

Yassa te nābhijānāma, yampi nissāya jhāyasīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Moranivāpasutta

10. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Moranivāpe paribbājakārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Tihi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu accantaniṭṭho hoti accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānaṃ. Katamehi tihi? Asekhena sīlakkhandhena asekhena

samādhikkhandhena asekkena paññākkhandhena. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu accantaniṭṭho hoti accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānaṃ.

Aparehipi bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu accantaniṭṭho hoti accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānaṃ. Katamehi tīhi? Iddhipāṭihāriyena ādesanāpāṭihāriyena anusāsanīpāṭihāriyena. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu accantaniṭṭho hoti accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānaṃ.

Aparehipi bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu accantaniṭṭho hoti accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānaṃ. Katamehi tīhi? Sammādiṭṭhiyā sammāñāṇena sammāvimuttiyā. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu accantaniṭṭho hoti accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānaṃ.

Dvīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu accantaniṭṭho hoti accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānaṃ. Katamehi dvīhi? Vijjāya caraṇena. Imehi kho bhikkhave dvīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu accantaniṭṭho hoti accantayogakkhemī accantabrahmacārī accantapariyosāno seṭṭho devamanussānaṃ. Brahmunāpesā bhikkhave sanaṅkumārena gāthā bhāsītā—

“Khattiyo seṭṭho janetasmim, ye gottapaṭisārino.

Vijjācaraṇasampanno, so seṭṭho devamānuse”ti. *

Sā kho panesā bhikkhave sanaṅkumārena gāthā bhāsītā subhāsītā, no dubbhāsītā, atthasaṃhitā no anattasaṃhitā, anumatā mayā, ahampi bhikkhave evaṃ vadāmi—

* Dī 1. 92; Saṃ 1. 155; 471 piṭṭhesupī.

“Khattiyo seṭṭho janetasmim, ye gottapaṭisārino.
Vijjācaraṇasampanno, so seṭṭho devamānuse”ti. . Dasamaṃ.

Nissayavaggo¹ paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Kimatthiyā Cetanā tayo, Upanisā Byasanena ca.
Dve Saññā Manasikāro, Saddho Moranivāpakanti.

2. Anussativagga

1. Paṭhamamahānāmasutta

11. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmim Nigrodhārāme. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti “niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatī”ti. Assosi kho Mahānāmo Sakko “sambahulā kira bhikkhū Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti ‘niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatī’ti”.

Atha kho Mahānāmo Sakko yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Mahānāmo Sakko Bhagavantam etadavoca “sutaṃ metaṃ bhante sambahulā kira bhikkhū Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti, niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatīti. Tesam no bhante nānāvihārehi viharataṃ kenassa² vihārena vihātabban”ti.

Sādhu sādhu Mahānāma, etaṃ kho Mahānāma tumhākaṃ patirūpaṃ kulaputtānaṃ, yaṃ tumhe Tathāgataṃ upasaṅkamitvā puccheyyātha “tesam no bhante nānāvihārehi viharataṃ kenassa vihārena vihātabban”ti. Saddho kho Mahānāma ārādhako hoti, no assaddho. Āraddhavīriyo ārādhako hoti, no kusīto. Upaṭṭhitassati ārādhako

1. Nissāyavaggo (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Kena (Syā, Kaṃ)

hoti, no muṭṭhassati. Samāhito ārādhako hoti, no asamāhito. Paññavā ārādhako hoti, no duppañño. Imesu kho tvaṃ Mahānāma pañcasu dhammesu paṭiṭṭhāya cha dhamme uttari¹ bhāveyyāsi. * Idha tvaṃ Mahānāma Tathāgataṃ anussareyyāsi “itipi so Bhagavā Arahāṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti. Yasmim Mahānāma samaye ariyasāvako Tathāgataṃ anussarati, nevassa tasmim samaye rāgapariyuṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ hoti, na dosapariyuṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ hoti, na mohapariyuṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ hoti, ujugatamevassa tasmimsamaye cittaṃ hoti Tathāgataṃ ārabha. Ujugatacitto kho pana Mahānāma ariyasāvako labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmojjaṃ, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati. Ayaṃ vuccati Mahānāma ariyasāvako visamagatāya pajāya samappatto viharati, sabyāpajjāya pajāya abyāpajjo viharati, dhammasotasamāpanno Buddhānussatiṃ bhāveti.

Puna caparaṃ tvaṃ Mahānāma dhammaṃ anussareyyāsi “svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko chipassiko opaneyyiko² paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhī”ti. Yasmim Mahānāma samaye ariyasāvako dhammaṃ anussarati, nevassa tasmim samaye rāgapariyuṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ hoti, na dosapariyuṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ hoti, na mohapariyuṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ hoti, ujugatamevassa tasmim samaye cittaṃ hoti dhammaṃ ārabha. Ujugatacitto kho pana Mahānāma ariyasāvako labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmojjaṃ, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati. Ayaṃ vuccati Mahānāma ariyasāvako visamagatāya pajāya samappatto viharati, sabyāpajjāya pajāya abyāpajjo viharati, dhammasotasamāpanno dhammānussatiṃ bhāveti.

Puna caparaṃ tvaṃ Mahānāma saṃghaṃ anussareyyāsi “suppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṃgho ujuppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṃgho ñāyappaṭipanno

1. Uttariṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) * Am 2. 252 piṭṭhepi. 2. Opanayiko (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Bhagavato sāvakaśaṃgho sāmīcippaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaśaṃgho, yadidaṃ cattāri purisayugāni aṭṭha purisapuggalā, esa Bhagavato sāvakaśaṃgho āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassā”ti. Yasmiṃ Mahānāma samaye ariyasāvako śaṃghaṃ anussarati, nevassa tasmīṃ samaye rāgapariyuṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ hoti, na dosapariyuṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ hoti, na mohapariyuṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ hoti, ujugatamevassa tasmīṃ samaye cittaṃ hoti śaṃghaṃ ārabba. Ujugatacitto kho pana Mahānāma ariyasāvako labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmojjaṃ, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pīṭimaṇassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Ayaṃ vuccati Mahānāma ariyasāvako visamagatāya pajāya samappatto viharati, sabyāpajjāya pajāya abyāpajjo viharati, dhammasotasamāpanno śaṃghānussatiṃ bhāveti.

Puna caparaṃ tvaṃ Mahānāma attano sīlāni anussareyyāsi akhaṇḍāni acchiddāni asabalāni akammāsāni bhujissāni viññuppasatṭhāni aparāmaṭṭhāni samādhisaṃvattanikāni. Yasmiṃ Mahānāma samaye ariyasāvako sīlaṃ anussarati, nevassa tasmīṃ samaye rāgapariyuṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ hoti, na dosapariyuṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ hoti, na mohapariyuṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ hoti, ujugatamevassa tasmīṃ samaye cittaṃ hoti sīlaṃ ārabba. Ujugatacitto kho pana Mahānāma ariyasāvako labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmojjaṃ, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pīṭimaṇassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Ayaṃ vuccati Mahānāma ariyasāvako visamagatāya pajāya samappatto viharati, sabyāpajjāya pajāya abyāpajjo viharati, dhammasotasamāpanno sīlānussatiṃ bhāveti.

Puna caparaṃ tvaṃ Mahānāma attano cāgaṃ anussareyyāsi “lābhā vata me suladdhaṃ vata me, yohaṃ maccheramalapariyuṭṭhitāya pajāya vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasāmi muttacāgo payatapāṇi vosaggarato yācayogo dānaśaṃvibhāgarato”ti. Yasmiṃ

Mahānāma samaye ariyasāvako cāgaṃ anussarati, nevassa tasmim̐ samaye rāgapariyuṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ hoti, na dosapariyuṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ hoti, na mohapariyuṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ hoti, ujugatamevassa tasmim̐ samaye cittaṃ hoti cāgaṃ ārabha. Ujugatacitto kho pana Mahānāma ariyasāvako labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmojjaṃ, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati. Ayaṃ vuccati Mahānāma ariyasāvako visamagatāya pajāya samappatto viharati, sabyāpajjāya pajāya abyāpajjo viharati, dhammasotasamāpanno cāgānussatiṃ bhāveti.

Puna caparaṃ tvaṃ Mahānāma devatā anussareyyāsi “santi devā Cātumahārājikā, santi devā Tāvatiṃsā, santi devā Yāmā, santi devā Tusitā, santi devā Nimmānaratino, santi devā Paranimmitavasavattino, santi devā brahmakāyikā, santi devā tatuttari. Yathārūpāya saddhāya samannāgatā tā devatā ito cutā tatthūpapannā, mayhampi tathārūpā saddhā samvijjati. Yathārūpena sīlena samannāgatā tā devatā ito cutā tatthūpapannā, mayhampi tathārūpaṃ sīlaṃ samvijjati. Yathārūpena sutena samannāgatā tā devatā ito cutā tatthūpapannā, mayhampi tathārūpaṃ sutaṃ samvijjati. Yathārūpena cāgena samannāgatā tā devatā ito cutā tatthūpapannā, mayhampi tathārūpo cāgo samvijjati. Yathārūpāya paññāya samannāgatā tā devatā ito cutā tatthūpapannā, mayhampi tathārūpā paññā samvijjati”ti. Yasmiṃ Mahānāma samaye ariyasāvako attano ca tāsāṃ devatānaṃ saddhaṃ sīlaṃ sutaṃ cāgaṃ paññaṃ anussarati, nevassa tasmim̐ samaye rāgapariyuṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ hoti, na dosapariyuṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ hoti, na mohapariyuṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ hoti, ujugatamevassa tasmim̐ samaye cittaṃ hoti devatā ārabha. Ujugatacitto kho pana Mahānāma ariyasāvako labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmojjaṃ, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati. Ayaṃ vuccati Mahānāma ariyasāvako visamagatāya pajāya

samappatto viharati, sabyāpajjāya pajāya abyāpajjo viharati,
dhammasotasamāpanno devatānussatiṃ bhāvetīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Dutiyamahānāmasutta

12. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ
Nigrodhārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Mahānāmo Sakko gilānā vuṭṭhito
hoti aciravuṭṭhito gelaṇṇā. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū
Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti “niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena
cārikaṃ pakkamissatī”ti.

Assosi kho Mahānāmo Sakko “sambahulā kira bhikkhū Bhagavato
cīvarakammaṃ karonti ‘niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ
pakkamissatī’ti”. Atha kho Mahānāmo Sakko yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ
nisinno kho Mahānāmo Sakko Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sutaṃ metaṃ
bhante ‘sambahulā kira bhikkhū Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti
niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatī’ti. Tesam no
bhante nānāvihārehi viharataṃ kenassa vihārena vihātabban”ti.

Sādhu sādhu Mahānāma, etaṃ kho Mahānāma tumhākaṃ patirūpaṃ
kulaputtānaṃ, yaṃ tumhe Tathāgataṃ upasaṅkamitvā puccheyyātha “tesaṃ
no bhante nānāvihārehi viharataṃ kenassa vihārena vihātabban”ti. Saddho
kho Mahānāma ārādhako hoti, no assaddho. Āraddhavīriyo ārādhako hoti,
no kusīto. Upaṭṭhitassati ārādhako hoti, no muṭṭhassati. Samāhito ārādhako
hoti, no asamāhito. Paññavā ārādhako hoti, no duppañño. Imesu kho tvaṃ
Mahānāma pañcasu dhammesu paṭiṭṭhāya cha dhamme uttari bhāveyyāsi.

* Idha tvaṃ Mahānāma Tathāgataṃ anussareyyāsi “itipi so Bhagavā
-pa- Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti. Yasmiṃ Mahānāma
samaye ariyasāvako Tathāgataṃ anussarati, nevassa tasmaṃ samaye
rāgapariyuṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ hoti, na dosapariyuṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ hoti, na
mohapariyuṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ hoti, ujugatamevassa tasmaṃ samaye cittaṃ hoti

Tathāgataṃ ārabha. Ujugatacitto kho pana Mahānāma ariyasāvako labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmojjaṃ, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Imaṃ kho tvaṃ Mahānāma Buddhānussatiṃ gacchantopi bhāveyyāsi, ʘhitopi bhāveyyāsi, nisinnopi bhāveyyāsi, sayānopi bhāveyyāsi, kammantaṃ adhiʘṭṭhahantopi bhāveyyāsi, puttasaṃbādhasayanaṃ ajjhāvasantopi bhāveyyāsi.

Puna caparaṃ tvaṃ Mahānāma dhammaṃ anussareyyāsi -pa- saṃghaṃ anussareyyāsi -pa- attano sīlaṃ anussareyyāsi -pa- attano cāgaṃ anussareyyāsi -pa- devatā anussareyyāsi “santi devā Cātumahārājikā -pa- santi devā tatuttari. Yathārūpāya saddhāya samannāgatā tā devatā ito cutā tatthūpapannā, mayhampi tathārūpā saddhā saṃvijjati. Yathārūpena sīlena. Sutena. Cāgena. Paññāya samannāgatā tā devatā ito cutā tatthūpapannā, mayhampi tathārūpā paññā saṃvijjati”ti. Yasmiṃ Mahānāma samaye ariyasāvako attano ca tāsaṅca devatānaṃ saddhaṅca sīlaṅca sutaṅca cāgaṅca paññaṅca anussarati, nevassa tasmīṃ samaye rāgapariyuʘṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ hoti, na dosapariyuʘṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ hoti, na mohapariyuʘṭṭhitaṃ cittaṃ hoti, ujugatamevassa tasmīṃ samaye cittaṃ hoti devatā ārabha. Ujugatacitto kho pana Mahānāma ariyasāvako labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmojjaṃ, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Imaṃ kho tvaṃ Mahānāma devatānussatiṃ gacchantopi bhāveyyāsi, ʘhitopi bhāveyyāsi, nisinnopi bhāveyyāsi, sayānopi bhāveyyāsi, kammantaṃ adhiʘṭṭhahantopi bhāveyyāsi, puttasaṃbādhasayanaṃ ajjhāvasantopi bhāveyyāsi. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Nandiyasutta

13. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ vassāvāsaṃ upagantukāmo hoti¹.

1. Ahosi (Ka)

Assosi kho Nandiyo Sakko “Bhagavā kira Sāvatthiyaṃ vassāvāsaṃ upagantukāmo”ti. Atha kho Nandiyassa Sakkassa “etadahosi ‘yaṃnūnāhampi Sāvatthiyaṃ vassāvāsaṃ upagaccheyyaṃ, tattha kammantañceva adhiṭṭhahissāmi, Bhagavantañca lacchāmi kālena kālaṃ dassanāyā’ti”.

Atha kho Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ vassāvāsaṃ upagacchi¹. Nandiyopi kho Sakko Sāvatthiyaṃ vassāvāsaṃ upagacchi. Tattha kammantañceva adhiṭṭhāsi², Bhagavantañca labhi³ kālena kālaṃ dassanāyā. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti “niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatī”ti.

Assosi kho Nandiyo Sakko “sambahulā kira bhikkhū Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti ‘niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatī’ti”. Atha kho Nandiyo Sakko yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Nandiyo Sakko Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sutaṃ metaṃ bhante ‘sambahulā kira bhikkhū Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ karonti, niṭṭhitacīvaro Bhagavā temāsaccayena cārikaṃ pakkamissatī’ti. Tesāṃ no bhante nānāvihārehi viharataṃ kenassa vihārena vihātabban”ti.

Sādhu sādhu Nandiya, etaṃ kho Nandiya tumhākaṃ patirūpaṃ kulaputtānaṃ, yaṃ tumhe Tathāgataṃ upasaṅkamitvā puccheyyātha “tesāṃ no bhante nānāvihārehi viharataṃ kenassa vihārena vihātabban”ti. Saddho kho Nandiya ārādhako hoti, no assaddho. Sīlavā ārādhako hoti, no dussīlo. Āraddhavīriyo ārādhako hoti, no kusīto. Upaṭṭhitassati ārādhako hoti, no muṭṭhassati. Samāhito ārādhako hoti, no asamāhito. Paññavā ārādhako hoti, no duppañño. Imesu kho te Nandiya chasu dhammesu patiṭṭhāya pañcasu dhammesu ajjhataṃ sati upaṭṭhāpetabbā.

Idha tvaṃ Nandiya Tathāgataṃ anussareyyāsi “itipi so Bhagavā Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro

1. Upagañchi (Sī, I)

2. Adhiṭṭhāya (Syā), adhiṭṭhāti (Ka)

3. Lacchati (Syā, Ka)

purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti. Iti kho te Nandiya Tathāgataṃ ārabha ajjhataṃ sati upaṭṭhāpetabbā.

Puna caparaṃ tvaṃ Nandiya dhammaṃ anussareyyāsi “svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhi”ti. Iti kho te Nandiya dhammaṃ ārabha ajjhataṃ sati upaṭṭhāpetabbā.

Puna caparaṃ tvaṃ Nandiya kalyāṇamitte anussareyyāsi “lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me, yassa me kalyāṇamittā anukampakā atthakāmā ovādakā anusāsakā”ti. Iti kho te Nandiya kalyāṇamitte ārabha ajjhataṃ sati upaṭṭhāpetabbā.

Puna caparaṃ tvaṃ Nandiya attano cāgaṃ anussareyyāsi “lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me, yohaṃ maccheramalapariyutṭhitāya pajāya vigatamalamaccherena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasāmi muttacāgo payatapāṇi vosaggarato yācayogo dānaṃ vibhāgarato”ti. Iti kho te Nandiya cāgaṃ ārabha ajjhataṃ sati upaṭṭhāpetabbā.

Puna caparaṃ tvaṃ Nandiya devatā anussareyyāsi “yā devatā atikkammeva kabaḷikārāhārabhakkhānaṃ¹ devatānaṃ sahaḃyataṃ aññataraṃ manomayaṃ kāyaṃ upapannā, tā karaṇīyaṃ attano na samanupassanti katassa vā paticayaṃ”. Seyyathāpi Nandiya bhikkhu asaṃmayavimutto karaṇīyaṃ attano na samanupassati katassa vā paticayaṃ. Evamevaṃ kho Nandiya yā tā devatā atikkammeva kabaḷikārāhārabhakkhānaṃ devatānaṃ sahaḃyataṃ aññataraṃ manomayaṃ kāyaṃ upapannā, tā karaṇīyaṃ attano na samanupassanti katassa vā paticayaṃ. Iti kho te Nandiya devatā ārabha ajjhataṃ sati upaṭṭhāpetabbā.

Imehi kho Nandiya ekādasahi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako pajahateva pāpake akusale dhamme na upādiyati. Seyyathāpi Nandiya kumbho nikkujjo² vamateva udakaṃ, no vantaṃ paccāvamati³. Seyyathāpi vā pana Nandiya sukkhe tiṇadāye aggi mutto ḍahaññeva gacchati, no daḍḍhaṃ

1. Kabaḷimkārabhakkhānaṃ (Sī), kabaḷikārābhakkhānaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Nikujjo (Ka)

3. Paccāmasati (Syā)

paccudāvattati. Evamevaṃ kho Nandiya imehi ekādasahi dhammehi samannāgato ariyasāvako pajahateva pāpake akusale dhamme na upādiyatīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Subhūṭisutta

14. Atha kho āyasmā Subhūti Saddhena bhikkhunā saddhiṃ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Subhūtiṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “ko nāmāyaṃ¹ Subhūti bhikkhū”ti. Saddho nāmāyaṃ bhante bhikkhu Sudattassa² upāsakassa putto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajitoti.

Kacci panāyaṃ Subhūti Saddho bhikkhu Sudattassa upāsakassa putto saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito sandissati saddhāpadānesūti. Etassa Bhagavā kālo etassa Sugata kālo, yaṃ Bhagavā saddhassa saddhāpadānāni bhāseyya, idānāhaṃ jānissāmi “yadi vā ayaṃ bhikkhu sandissati saddhāpadānesu, yadi vā no”ti.

Tena hi Subhūti suṇāhi sādhuṃ manasi karohi, bhāsisāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Subhūti Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Idha Subhūti bhikkhu sīlavā hoti pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. Yampi Subhūti bhikkhu sīlavā hoti -pa- samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, idampi Subhūti saddhassa saddhāpadānaṃ hoti.

Puna caparaṃ Subhūti bhikkhu bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhikalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti, tathārūpāssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā, yampi Subhūti bhikkhu

1. Ko nāmo ayaṃ (Sī, Ka), ko nāma ayaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Saddhassa (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

bahussuto hoti -pa- diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā, idampi Subhūti saddhassa saddhāpadānaṃ hoti.

Puna caparaṃ Subhūti bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto hoti kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko. Yampi Subhūti bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto hoti kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko, idampi Subhūti saddhassa saddhāpadānaṃ hoti.

Puna caparaṃ Subhūti bhikkhu suvaco hoti sovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgato khamo padakkhiṇaggāhī anusāsaniṃ. Yampi Subhūti bhikkhu suvaco hoti sovacassakaraṇehi dhammehi samannāgato khamo padakkhiṇaggāhī anusāsaniṃ, idampi Subhūti saddhassa saddhāpadānaṃ hoti.

Puna caparaṃ Subhūti bhikkhu yāni tāni sabrahmacārīnaṃ uccāvacāni kimkaraṇīyāni, tatra dakkho hoti analaso, tatrūpāyāya vīmaṃsāya samannāgato alaṃ kātuṃ alaṃ saṃvidhātuṃ. Yampi Subhūti bhikkhu yāni tāni sabrahmacārīnaṃ uccāvacāni kimkaraṇīyāni, tatra dakkho hoti analaso, tatrūpāyāya vīmaṃsāya samannāgato alaṃ kātuṃ alaṃ saṃvidhātuṃ, idampi Subhūti saddhassa saddhāpadānaṃ hoti.

Puna caparaṃ Subhūti bhikkhu dhammakāmo hoti piyasamudāhāro abhidhamme abhivinaye uḷārapāmojjo. Yampi Subhūti bhikkhu dhammakāmo hoti piyasamuhāro abhidhamme abhivinaye uḷārapāmojjo, idampi Subhūti saddhassa saddhāpadānaṃ hoti.

Puna caparaṃ Subhūti bhikkhu āraddhavīriyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmaṃvā daḷhaparakkamo anikkhattadhuro kusalesu dhammesu. Yampi Subhūti bhikkhu āraddhavīriyo viharati akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadāya, thāmaṃvā daḷhaparakkamo anikkhattadhuro kusalesu dhammesu, idampi Subhūti saddhassa saddhāpadānaṃ hoti.

Puna caparaṃ Subhūti bhikkhu catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchalābhī akasiralābhī.

Yampi Subhūti bhikkhu catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ
diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchalābhī akasiralābhī,
idampi Subhūti saddhassa saddhāpadānaṃ hoti.

Puna caparaṃ Subhūti bhikkhu anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati.
Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo tissopi jātiyo catassopi jātiyo
pañcapi jātiyo dasapi jātiyo vīsampi jātiyo tiṃsampi jātiyo cattārīsampi
jātiyo paññāsampi jātiyo jāṭisatampi jāṭisahassampi jāṭisatasahassampi
anekepi saṃvaṭṭakappe anekepi vivaṭṭakappe anekepi saṃvaṭṭavivaṭṭakappe
amutrāsīm “evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro
evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto. So tato cuto amutra
udapādim, tatrāpāsīm evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evamāhāro
evaṃsukhadukkhappaṭisaṃvedī evamāyupariyanto. So tato cuto
idhūpapanno”ti iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ
anussarati. Yampi Subhūti bhikkhu anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati.
Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo -pa- iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ
anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, idampi Subhūti saddhassa
saddhāpadānaṃ hoti.

Puna caparaṃ Subhūti bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena
atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte
suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāti “ime vata
bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā
manoduccaritena samannāgatā, ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā
micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā. Te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ
duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā
kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena
samannāgatā, ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā
sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā. Te kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ
saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā”ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena
atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte
suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate, yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Yampi
Subhūti bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena -pa- yathākammūpage satte
pajānāti, idampi Subhūti saddhassa saddhāpadānaṃ hoti.

Puna caparaṃ Subhūti bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. Yampi Subhūti bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā -pa- sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, idampi Subhūti saddhassa saddhāpadānaṃ hotīti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Subhūti Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—yānimāni bhante Bhagavatā saddhassa saddhāpadānāni bhāsītāni, saṃvijjanti tāni imassa bhikkhuno, ayañca bhikkhu etesu sandissati.

Ayaṃ bhante bhikkhu sīlavā hoti, pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno, aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu.

Ayaṃ bhante bhikkhu bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo, ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhekalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti. Tathārūpāssa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā.

Ayaṃ bhante bhikkhu kalyāṇamitto hoti kalyāṇasahāyo kalyāṇasampavaṅko.

Ayaṃ bhante bhikkhu suvaco hoti -pa- anussāsaniṃ.

Ayaṃ bhante bhikkhu yāni tāni sabrahmacārīnaṃ uccāvacāni kimkaraṇīyāni, tattha dakkho hoti analaso. Tatrūpāyāya vīmaṃsāya samannāgato alaṃ kātuṃ alaṃ saṃvidhātuṃ.

Ayaṃ bhante bhikkhu dhammakāmo hoti piyasamudāhāro abhidhamme abhivinaye ulārapāmojjo.

Ayaṃ bhante bhikkhu āraddhavīriyo viharati -pa- thāmaṃ vā dalhapaṃ rakkaṃ anikkhattadhuro kusalesu dhammesu.

Ayaṃ bhante bhikkhu catunnaṃ jhānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī.

Ayaṃ bhante bhikkhu anekavihiṭṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati.
Seyyathidaṃ, ekampi jātiṃ dvepi jātiyo -pa- iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ
anekavihiṭṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati.

Ayaṃ bhante bhikkhu dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena
atikkantaṃānusaṅgaṃ -pa- yathākammūpage satte pajānāti.

Ayaṃ bhante bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayā -pa- sacchikatvā upasampajja
viharaṭi, yānimāṇi bhante Bhagavatā saddhassa saddhāpadānāni bhāsitaṇi,
saṃvijjanti tāni imassa bhikkhuno, ayaṃca bhikkhu etesu sandissatīti.

Sādhu sādhu Subhūti, tena hi tvaṃ Subhūti iminā ca Saddhena
bhikkhunā saddhiṃ vihareyyāsi. Yadā ca tvaṃ Subhūti ākaṅkheyyāsi
Tathāgataṃ dassanāya. Iminā Saddhena bhikkhunā saddhiṃ
upasaṅkameyyāsi Tathāgataṃ dassanāyāti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Mettāsutta

15. * Mettāya bhikkhave cetovimuttiyā āsevitāya bhāvitāya
bahulikatāya yānikatāya vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya paricitāya susamāraddhāya
ekādasānisamsā pāṭikaṅkhā—

Katame ekādasā? Sukhaṃ supati, sukhaṃ paṭibujjhati, na pāpakaṃ
supinaṃ passati, manussānaṃ piyo hoti, amanussānaṃ piyo hoti, devatā
rakkhanti, nāssa aggi vā visaṃ vā satthaṃ vā kamati, tuvaṭṭaṃ cittaṃ
samādhīyati, mukhavaṇṇo vippasīdati, asammūḷho kālaṃ karoti, uttari
appaṭivijjhanto brahmalokūpago hoti. Mettāya bhikkhave cetovimuttiyā
āsevitāya bhāvitāya bahulikatāya yānikatāya vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya
paricitāya susamāraddhāya ime ekādasānisamsā pāṭikaṅkhāti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Aṭṭhakanāgarasutta

16. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando Vesāliyaṃ viharati
Beluvagāmake¹, tena kho pana samayena Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro
Pāṭaliputtaṃ anupatto hoti kenacideva karaṇīyena.

* Khu 9. 314; Khu 11. 195 piṭṭhesu.

1. Veluvagāmake (Syā, Kam, Ka)

Atha kho Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro yena Kukkuṭārāmo, yena aññataro bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum etadavoca “kaḥaṃ nu kho bhante āyasmā Ānando etarahi viharati, dassanakāmā hi mayā bhante āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ”ti. Eso gahapati āyasmā Ānando Vesāliyaṃ viharati Beluvagāmaketi.

Atha kho Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro Pāṭaliputte taṃ karaṇīyaṃ tīretvā yena Vesālī Beluvagāmakko, yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “atthi nu kho bhante Ānanda tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena ekadhammo sammadakkhāto, yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ vimuccati, aparikkhīṇā vā āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananuppattaṃ vā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇātī”ti. Atthi kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena ekadhammo sammadakkhāto, yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ vimuccati, aparikkhīṇā vā āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananuppattaṃ vā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇātīti.

Katamo pana bhante Ānanda tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena ekadhammo sammadakkhāto, yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ vimuccati, aparikkhīṇā vā āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananuppattaṃ vā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇātīti. Idha gahapati bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisaṅcikkhati “idampi kho paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ abhisaṅkhataṃ abhisaṅcetayitaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisaṅkhataṃ abhisaṅcetayitaṃ, tadaniccaṃ nirodhadhamman”ti pajānāti, so tattha ṭhito āsavānaṃ khayaṃ pāpuṇāti, no ce āsavānaṃ khayaṃ pāpuṇāti, teneva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayaṃ opapātiko hoti, tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayampi kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ

Sammāsambuddhena ekadhammo sammadakkhāto, yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ vimuccati, aparikkhīṇā vā āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananuppattaṃ vā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

Puna caparaṃ gahapati bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ -pa- tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ -pa- catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “idampi kho catutthaṃ jhānaṃ abhisañkhataṃ abhisāñcetaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisañkhataṃ abhisāñcetaṃ, tadaniccaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti pajānāti. So tattha ʈhito āsavānaṃ khayaṃ pāpuṇāti, no ce āsavānaṃ khayaṃ pāpuṇāti, teneva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayaṃ opapātiko hoti, tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayampi kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahataṃ Sammāsambuddhena ekadhammo sammadakkhāto, yattha bhikkhuno appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ vimuccati, aparikkhīṇā vā āsavā parikkhayaṃ gacchanti, ananuppattaṃ vā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

Puna caparaṃ gahapati bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catutthaṃ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharati, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “ayampi kho mettā cetovimutti abhisañkhataṃ abhisāñcetaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisañkhataṃ abhisāñcetaṃ, tadaniccaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti pajānāti, so tattha ʈhito āsavānaṃ khayaṃ pāpuṇāti, no ce āsavānaṃ khayaṃ pāpuṇāti. Teneva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayaṃ opapātiko hoti. Tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayampi kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānatā -pa- ananuppattaṃ vā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

Puna caparaṃ gahapati bhikkhu karuṇāsahagatena cetasā -pa- muditā sahagatena cetasā -pa- upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā

viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catutthaṃ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati “ayampi kho upekkhācetovimutti abhisāṅkhatā abhisāñcetayitā, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisāṅkhatāṃ abhisāñcetayitaṃ, tadaniccaṃ nirodhadhamman”ti pajānāti. So tattha ṭhito āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpuṇāti. No ce āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpuṇāti, teneva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayampi kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānatā -pa- ananuppattaṃ vā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

Puna caparaṃ gahapati bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsañāñcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati “ayampi kho ākāsañāñcāyatanasamāpatti abhisāṅkhatā abhisāñcetayitā, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisāṅkhatāṃ abhisāñcetayitaṃ, tadaniccaṃ nirodhadhamman”ti pajānāti. So tattha ṭhito āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpuṇāti. No ce āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpuṇāti, teneva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā. Ayampi kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānatā -pa- ananuppattaṃ vā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ anupāpuṇāti.

Puna caparaṃ gahapati bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsañāñcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati -pa- sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “natthi kiñci”ti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajjaviharati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati “ayampi kho ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti abhisāṅkhatā abhisāñcetayitā, yaṃ kho pana kiñci abhisāṅkhatāṃ abhisāñcetayitaṃ, tadaniccaṃ nirodhadhamman”ti pajānāti. So tattha ṭhito āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpuṇāti. No ce āsavānaṃ khayāṃ pāpuṇāti, teneva dhammarāgena tāya dhammanandiyā pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā opapātiko hoti tattha parinibbāyī anāvattidhammo tasmā lokā.

Ayampi kho gahapati tena Bhagavatā jānatā -pa- ananuppattam vā anuttaram yogakkhemam anupāpuṇātīti.

Evam vutte Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “seyyathāpi bhante Ānanda puriso ekaṃ nidhimukhaṃ gavesanto sakideva¹ ekādasā nidhimukhāni adhigaccheyya. Evamevaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante ekaṃ amatadvāraṃ gavesanto sakideva ekādasā amatadvārāni² alatthaṃ sevanāya³. Seyyathāpi bhante purisassa agāraṃ ekādasā dvāraṃ. So tasmim agāre āditte ekamekenapi dvārena sakkuṇeyya attānaṃ sotthim kātum. Evamevaṃ kho ahaṃ bhante imesaṃ ekādasannaṃ amatadvārānaṃ ekamekenapi amatadvārena sakkuṇissāmi attānaṃ sotthim kātum. Ime hi nāma bhante aññatitthiyā ācariyassa ācariyadhaṇaṃ pariyesissanti, kim⁴ paṇāhaṃ āyasmato Ānandassa pūjaṃ na karissāmi”ti.

Atha kho Dasamo gahapati Aṭṭhakanāgaro Vesālīkaṇca Pāṭaliputtakaṇca bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā paṇitena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. Ekamekaṇca bhikkhuṃ paccekaṃ dussayugena acchādesi āyasmantaṇca Ānandaṃ ticīvarena, āyasmato Ānandassa pañcasataṃ vihāraṃ kārāpesīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Gopālasutta

17. Ekādasahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato gopālako abhabbo gogaṇaṃ pariharitum phātīm kātum⁵. Katamehi ekādasahi? Idha bhikkhave gopālako na rūpaññū hoti, na lakkhaṇakusalo hoti, na āsāṭikaṃ hāretā⁶ hoti, na vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti, na dhūmaṃ kattā hoti, na titthaṃ jānāti, na pītaṃ jānāti, na vīthim jānāti, na gocarakusalo hoti, anavasesadohī ca hoti, ye te usabhā gopitaro gopariṇāyakā, te na atirekapūjāya pūjetā

1. Sabbatthapi evameva dissati.

2. Ekādasannaṃ amatadvārānaṃ (sabbattha) Ma 2. 15 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.

3. Savanāya (Syā) Sī-I-Majjhimaṇṇāsakadutiyasuttepi, bhāvanāya (Ma 2. 15 piṭṭhe.)

4. Kimaṅgaṇaṃ (Ma 2. 15)

5. Phātikattum (Sī), phātikātum (Syā, I)

6. Sāṭetā (Sī, Syā, I)

hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave ekādasahi aṅgehi samannāgato gopālako abhabbo gogaṇaṃ pariharitum phātim kātum.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave ekādasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu abhabbo imasmim dhammavinaye vuddhim virūḷhim vepullaṃ āpajjitum. Katamehi ekādasahi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu na rūpaññū hoti, na lakkhaṇakusalo hoti, na āsāṭikaṃ hāretā hoti, na vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti, na dhūmaṃ kattā hoti, na titthaṃ jānāti, na pītaṃ jānāti, na vīthim jānāti, na gocarakusalo hoti, anavaśesadohī ca hoti, ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṃghapitaro saṃghapariṇāyaka, te na atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu na rūpaññū hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu “yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ ()¹ cattāri mahābhūtāni catunnaṇca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyarūpan”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na rūpaññū hoti. (1)

Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu na lakkhaṇakusalo hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu “kammalakkhaṇo bālo kammalakkhaṇo paṇḍito”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na lakkhaṇakusalo hoti. (2)

Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu na āsāṭikaṃ hāretā hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu uppannaṃ kāmavitakkaṃ adhvāseti nappajahati na vinodeti, na byantīkaroti na anabhāvaṃ gameti. Uppannaṃ byāpādavittakkaṃ. Uppannaṃ vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ. Uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme adhvāseti nappajahati na vinodeti na byantīkaroti na anabhāvaṃ gameti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na āsāṭikaṃ hāretā hoti. (3)

Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu na vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā nimittaggāhī hoti anubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyum, tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ nāpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā.

1. (Sabbāṃ rūpaṃ) Ma 1. 282 piṭṭhe. () Katthaci dissati.

Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti anubyañjanaggāhī,
yativādhikaraṇamenam manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ
abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyum, tassa
saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaram
nāpajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na vaṇam paṭicchādetā hoti. (4)

Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu na dhūmaṃ kattā hoti? Idha bhikkhave
bhikkhu na¹ yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ vitthārena paresam
desetā hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na dhūmaṃ kattā hoti. (5)

Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu na titthaṃ jānāti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu
ye te bhikkhū bahussutā āgatāgamā dhammadharā vinayadharā mātikādhārā,
te kālena kālam upasaṅkamitvā na paripucchāti na paripañhati “idaṃ bhante
kathaṃ imassa ko attho”ti. Tassa te āyasmanto avivaṭaṇceva na vivaranti,
anuttānikataṇca na uttānikaronti, anekavihitesu ca kaṅkhaṭṭhānīyesu
dhammesu kaṅkham na paṭivinodenti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na
titthaṃ jānāti. (6)

Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu na pītaṃ jānāti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu
Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye desiyamāne na labhati atthavedaṃ, na
labhati dhammavedaṃ, na labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmojjaṃ. Evaṃ
kho bhikkhave bhikkhu na pītaṃ jānāti. (7)

Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu na vīthim jānāti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu
ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Evaṃ kho
bhikkhave bhikkhu na vīthim jānāti. (8)

Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu na gocarakusalo hoti? Idha bhikkhave
bhikkhu cattāro satipaṭṭhāne yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave
bhikkhu na gocarakusalo hoti. (9)

Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu anavasesadohī hoti? Idha bhikkhave
bhikkhuṃ saddhā gahapatikā abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavārenti cīvarapiṇḍapāta-
senāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārehi. Tatra bhikkhu mattaṃ na jānāti
paṭiggahaṇāya. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu anavasesadohī hoti. (10)

1. Ma 1. 283 piṭṭhe pana ayaṃ nakāro dhammantipadassa anantaraṃ dissati.

Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā, te na atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā, tesu na mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvi ceva raho ca. Na mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ. Na mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvi ceva raho ca. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā, na te atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti. (11)

Imehi kho bhikkhave ekādasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu abhabbo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjitum.

Ekakādasahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato gopālako bhabbo gogaṇaṃ pariharitum phātim kātum. Katamehi ekādasahi? Idha bhikkhave gopālako rūpaññū hoti, lakkaṇakusalo hoti, āsāṭikaṃ hāretā hoti, vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti, dhūmaṃ kattā hoti, titthaṃ jānāti, pītaṃ jānāti, vīthiṃ jānāti, gocarakusalo hoti, sāvasesadohī ca hoti, ye te usabhā gopitaro gopariṇāyakā, te atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave ekādasahi aṅgehi samannāgato gopālako bhabbo gogaṇaṃ pariharitum phātim kātum.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave ekādasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu bhabbo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjitum. Katamehi ekādasahi? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaññū hoti, lakkaṇakusalo hoti, āsāṭikaṃ hāretā hoti, vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti, dhūmaṃ kattā hoti, titthaṃ jānāti, pītaṃ jānāti, vīthiṃ jānāti, gocarakusalo hoti, sāvasesadohī ca hoti, ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā, te atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti.

Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaññū hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ cattāri mahābhūtāni catunnañca mahābhūtānaṃ upadāyarūpanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaññū hoti. (1)

Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu lakkhaṇakusalo hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu “kammalakkhaṇo bālo kammalakkhaṇo paṇḍito”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu lakkhaṇakusalo hoti. (2)

Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu āsāṭikaṃ hāretā hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu uppannaṃ kāmavitakkaṃ nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Uppannaṃ byāpādavitaṃ. Uppannaṃ vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ. Uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme nādhivāseti pajahati vinodeti byantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu āsāṭikaṃ hāretā hoti. (3)

Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ menaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti. (4)

Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu dhūmaṃ kattā hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattaṃ dhammaṃ vitthārena paresaṃ desetā hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu dhūmaṃ kattā hoti. (5)

Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu tittamaṃ jānāti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū bahussutā āgatāgamā dhammadharā vinayadharā mātikādhārā, te kālena kālaṃ upasaṅkamitvā paripucchati paripañhāti “idaṃ bhante kathaṃ imassa ko attho”ti. Tassa te āyasmanto avivaṭaṇṇeva vivaranti, anuttānīkathaṃ uttānīkaronti, anekavihitesu ca kaṅkhāṭhānīyesu dhammesu kaṅkhaṃ paṭivinodenti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu tittamaṃ jānāti. (6)

Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu pītaṃ jānāti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu Tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye desiyamāṇe labhati atthavedaṃ, labhati dhammavedaṃ, labhati dhammūpasamhitaṃ pāmojjaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu pītaṃ jānāti. (7)

Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu vīthim jānāti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vīthim jānāti. (8)

Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu gocarakusalo hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cattāro satipaṭṭhāne yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu gocarakusalo hoti. (9)

Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu sāvasesadohī hoti? Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhā gahapatikā abhihaṭṭhum pavārenti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārehi. Tatra bhikkhu mattaṃ jānāti paṭiggahaṇāya. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sāvasesadohī hoti. (10)

Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā, te atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā, tesu mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvi ceva raho ca. Mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ. Mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhāpeti āvi ceva raho ca. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu ye te bhikkhū therā rattaññū cirapabbajitā saṅghapitaro saṅghapariṇāyakā, te atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti. (11)

Imehi kho bhikkhave ekādasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu bhabbo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjitunti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Paṭhamasamādhisutta

18. * Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum—

Siyā nu kho bhante bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa, na āpasmiṃ āposaññī assa, na tejasmiṃ tejosaññī assa, na vāyasmīṃ vāyosaññī assa, na

* Heṭṭhā 262 piṭṭhepi.

ākāsānañcāyatane ākāsānañcāyatanasaññī assa, na viññāṇaṇcāyatane viññāṇaṇcāyatanasaññī assa, na ākiñcaññāyatane ākiñcaññāyatanasaññī assa, na nevasaññānāsaññāyatane nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññī assa, na idhaloke idhalokasaññī assa, na paraloke paralokasaññī assa, yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātaṃ pattam pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tatrāpi na saññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti.

Siyā bhikkhave bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa -pa- yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātaṃ pattam pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tatrāpi na saññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti.

Yathā katham pana bhante siyā bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa -pa- yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātaṃ pattam pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tatrāpi na saññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti.

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃsaññī hoti “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇitaṃ, yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ”ti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave siyā bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa, na āpasmiṃ āposaññī assa, na tejasmiṃ tejosaññī assa, na vāyasmim vāyosaññī assa, na ākāsānañcāyatane ākāsānañcāyatanasaññī assa, na viññāṇaṇcāyatane viññāṇaṇcāyatanasaññī assa, na ākiñcaññāyatane ākiñcaññāyatanasaññī assa, na nevasaññānāsaññāyatane nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññī assa, na idhaloke idhalokasaññī assa, na paraloke paralokasaññī assa, yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātaṃ pattam pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tatrāpi na saññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Dutiyasamādhisutta

19. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Siyā nu kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa, na āpasmiṃ āposaññī assa -pa- na ākiñcaññāyatane ākiñcaññāyatanasaññī assa, na nevasaññānāsaññāyatane nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññī assa, na idhaloke idhalokasaññī assa, na paraloke paralokasaññī assa, yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tatrāpi na saññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavaṃnettikā Bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā. Sādhū vata bhante Bhagavantaṃyeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitaṃ attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti.

Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Siyā bhikkhave bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa -pa- yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tatrāpi na saññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti.

Yathā kathaṃ pana bhante siyā bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa -pa- yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tatrāpi na saññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti.

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃsaññī hoti “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbāna”ti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave siyā bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa -pa- yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tatrāpi na saññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Tatiyasamādhisutta

20. * Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodimsu,

* Heṭṭhā 263 piṭṭhepi.

sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdim̐su,
ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavocum—

Siyā nu kho āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho,
yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa -pa- yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ
muttaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tatrāpi na saññī
assa, saññī ca pana assāti. Siyā āvuso bhikkhuno tathārūpo
samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa -pa- yampidaṃ
diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ muttaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā,
tatrāpi na saññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti.

Yathā kathaṃ pana āvuso Sāriputta siyā bhikkhuno tathārūpo
samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa -pa- yampidaṃ
diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ muttaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā,
tatrāpi na saññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti.

Idha āvuso bhikkhu evaṃsaññī hoti “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ,
yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo
nirodho nibbānaṃ”ti. Evaṃ kho āvuso siyā bhikkhuno tathārūpo
samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa -pa- yampidaṃ
diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ muttaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā,
tatrāpi na saññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Catutthasamādhisutta

21. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi—siyā nu kho āvuso
bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī
assa, na āpasmiṃ āposaññī assa, na tejasmiṃ tejosaññī assa, na vāyasmim̐
vāyosaññī assa, na ākāśānañcāyatane ākāśānañcāyatanasaññī assa, na
viññāṇaṇcāyatane viññāṇaṇcāyatanasaññī assa, na ākiñcaṇñāyatane
ākiñcaṇñāyatanasaññī assa, na nevasaññānāsaññāyatane nevasaññānāsaññā-
yatanasaññī assa, na idhaloke idhalokasaññī assa, na paraloke paralokasaññī
assa, yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ muttaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ
anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tatrāpi na saññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti.

Dūratopi kho mayam āvuso āgaccheyyāma āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsītassa atthamaññātum, sādhu vatāyasmantaṃyeva Sāriputtam paṭibhātu etassa bhāsītassa attho, āyasmato Sāriputtassa sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti.

Tenahāvuso suṇātha sādhuḥkaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmīti.
“Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etadavoca—

Siyā āvuso bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa -pa- yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātaṃ pattam pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tatrāpi na saññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti.

Yathā katham panāvuso siyā bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa -pa- yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātaṃ pattam pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tatrāpi na saññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti.

Idha āvuso bhikkhu evaṃsaññī hoti “etaṃ santaṃ etaṃ paṇītaṃ, yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhākkhayo virāgo nirodho nibbānan”ti. Evaṃ kho āvuso siyā bhikkhuno tathārūpo samādhipaṭilābho, yathā neva pathaviyaṃ pathavisaññī assa, na āpasmim āposaññī assa, na tejasmin tejosaññī assa, na vāyasmim vāyosaññī assa, na ākāśānañcāyatane ākāśānañcāyatanasaññī assa, na viññāṇañcāyatane viññāṇañcāyatanasaññī assa, na ākiñcaññāyatane ākiñcaññāyatanasaññī assa, na nevasaññānāsaññāyatane nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasaññī assa, na idhaloke idhalokasaññī assa, na paraloke paralokasaññī assa, yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātaṃ pattam pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tatrāpi na saññī assa, saññī ca pana assāti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

Anussativaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Dve vuttā Mahānāmena, Nandiyena Subhūtinā.

Mettā Aṭṭhako Gopālo, cattāro ca Samādhināti.

3. Sāmaññaavagga

22-29. Ekādasahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato gopālako abhabbo gogaṇaṃ pariharitum phātim kātum. Katamehi ekādasahi? Idha bhikkhave gopālako na rūpaññū hoti, na lakkhaṇakusalo hoti, na āsāṭikaṃ hāretā hoti, na vaṇaṃ paṭicchādetā hoti, na dhūmaṃ kattā hoti, na titthaṃ jānāti, na pītaṃ jānāti, na vīthim jānāti, na gocarakusalo hoti, anavasesadohī ca hoti, ye te usabhā gopitaro gopariṇāyakā, te na atirekapūjāya pūjetā hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave ekādasahi aṅgehi samannāgato gopālako abhabbo gogaṇaṃ pariharitum phātim kātum.

Evamevaṃ kho bhikkhave ekādasahi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu abhabbo cakkhusmiṃ aniccānupassī viharitum -pa- abhabbo cakkhusmiṃ dukkhānupassī viharitum. Abhabbo cakkhusmiṃ anattānupassī viharitum. Abhabbo cakkhusmiṃ khayānupassī viharitum. Abhabbo cakkhusmiṃ vayānupassī viharitum. Abhabbo cakkhusmiṃ virāgānupassī viharitum. Abhabbo cakkhusmiṃ nirodhānupassī viharitum. Abhabbo cakkhusmiṃ paṭinissaggānupassī viharitum. (1-8)

30-69. Sotasmim. Ghānasmim. Jivhāya. Kāyasmim. Manasmim. (9-48)

70-117. Rūpesu. Saddesu. Gandhesu. Rasesu. Phoṭṭhabbesu. Dhammesu. (49-96)

118-165. Cakkhuviññāṇe. Sotaviññāṇe. Ghānaviññāṇe. Jivhāviññāṇe. Kāyaviññāṇe. Manoviññāṇe. (97-144)

116-213. Cakkhusamphasse. Sotasamphasse. Ghānasamphasse. Jivhāsamphasse. Kāyasamphasse. Manosamphasse. (145-192)

214-261. Cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya. Sotasamphassajāya vedanāya. Ghānasamphassajāya vedanāya. Jivhāsamphassajāya vedanāya. Kāyasamphassajāya vedanāya. Manosamphassajāya vedanāya. (193-240)

262-309. Rūpasaññāya. Saddasaññāya. Gandhasaññāya. Rasasaññāya. Phoṭṭhabbasaññāya. Dhammasaññāya. (241-288)

310-357. Rūpasañcetanāya. Saddasañcetanāya. Gandhasañcetanāya. Rasasañcetanāya. Phoṭṭhabbasañcetanāya. Dhammasañcetanāya. (289-336)

358-405. Rūpataṇhāya. Saddataṇhāya. Gandhataṇhāya. Rasataṇhāya. Phoṭṭhabbatāṇhāya. Dhammataṇhāya. (337-384)

406-453. Rūpavitakke. Saddavitakke. Gandhavitakke. Rasavitakke. Phoṭṭhabbavitakke. Dhammavitakke. (385-432)

454-501. Rūpavicāre. Saddavicāre. Gandhavicāre. Rasavicāre. Phoṭṭhabbavicāre. Dhammavicāre aniccānupassī viharitum. Dukkhañupassī viharitum. Anattānupassī viharitum. Khayānupassī viharitum. Vayānupassī viharitum. Virāgānupassī viharitum. Nirodhānupassī viharitum. Paṭinissaggānupassī viharitum -pa-. (433-480)

4. Rāgaṭṭhāyāla

502. Rāgassa bhikkhave abhiññāya ekādasā dhammā bhāvetabbā. Katame ekādasā? Paṭhamam jhānam dutiyam jhānam tatiyam jhānam catuttham jhānam mettācetovimutti karuṇācetovimutti muditācetovimutti upekkhācetovimutti ākāsañācāyatanam viññāṇañcāyatanam ākiñcaññāyatanam. Rāgassa bhikkhave abhiññāya ime ekādasā dhammā bhāvetabbā. (1)

503-511. Rāgassa bhikkhave pariññāya. Parikkhayāya. Pahānāya. Khayāya. Vayāya. Virāgāya. Nirodhāya. Cāgāya. Paṭinissaggāya ime ekādasā dhammā bhāvetabbā. (2-10)

512-671. Dosassa -pa-. Mohassa. Kodhassa. Upanāhassa. Makkhassa. Paḷāsassa. Issāya. Macchariyassa. Māyāya. Sāṭṭheyyassa. Thambhassa. Sārambhassa. Mānassa. Atimānassa. Madassa. Pamādassa abhiññāya -pa-pariññāya. Parikkhayāya. Pahānāya. Khayāya. Vayāya. Virāgāya. Nirodhāya. Cāgāya. Paṭinissaggāya -pa-. Ime ekādasa dhammā bhāvetabbāti. (11. 170)

Idamavoca Bhagavā, attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī.

Rāgaṭṭhānaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

Nava suttasahassāni, bhiyyo pañcasatāni ca¹.
Sattapaññāsa suttantā², Aṅguttarasamāyutā³ti.

Ekādasakanipātapāli nīṭṭhitā.

Aṅguttaranikāyo samatto.

1. Pañca suttasatāni ca (Tṭha) 2. Suttāni (Tṭha) 3. Honti Aṅguttarāgame (Tṭha)

Aṅguttaranikāye tatiyaganthe
Lakkhitabbapadānaṃ anukkamaṇikā

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]	
Akiriyaṇādo	20	Anariyavohārā	127
Akusalaṃ	453	Anādeyyavācā	78
Akkosakaparibhāsako	393	Anānākathiko	4
Akkhaṇavedhī	220	Aniccaṣaṇṇino	
Akhettaṇṇū	216	anattasaṇṇā	165, 169
Aṅgārakāsūpamā	59	Anupubbavīhārā	209
Accayo	183	Anupubbanirodhā	208
Acchariyo sāsanaḍḍinaṃ	39,	Anupubbanirodho	249
	47, 53, 224	Anupubbiṃ kathaṃ	48
Ajito	443	Anuruddho	62
Aṭṭha akkhaṇā	61	Antarā voṣaṇaṃ	382, 358
Aṭṭha acchariyā	47	Apagabbho	21
Aṭṭha garudhamme	103	Apāyamuttā	185
Aṭṭha ḍāṇāni	68	Appaṭisaṃveditvā byantiṃ	
Aṭṭha dhammā	147, 161	vadāmi	497
Aṭṭha paccayā	2, 132	Appamādo	273
Aṭṭha parisā	128, 132	Appassuto	288
Aṭṭha puḡgalā	115, 118	Apāyamukhāni	109, 112
Aṭṭha malāni	37	Appāyukasamvattaniko	77
Aṭṭha lokadhammā	7	Appiyo	6
Aṭṭha sampadā	140	Abbudāḍḍinirayo	396
Aṭṭhāṇisaṃsā	1	Abyākataṃ sassaṭṭhādi	412
Atippago kho	185, 295	Abhiḡḡhālu	387
Adhammo	437, 464	Abhiḡḡhaṃ	325
Adhivuttipadānaṃ	285	Abhiḡḡhāyatanāni	125, 304
Anacchariyaṃ	49, 52	Ayamantarākathā	184
		Arasarūpo	19

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[Ā]	
Ariyamaggaṃ	455	Ārakkhasampadā	108
Ariyavohārā	127	Āraddhavīriyo	3
Ariyasāvako	76	Ārambhavatthūni	149
Ariyāvāsā	279	Āsavānaṃ khayā	285
Aruṇuggaṃ	449	Āhuneyyo	274, 417
Alaṃ attano	145	[I]	
Avippaṭṭisāro	258	Icchānaṅgalakā	154
Aveccappasannā	351	Iccho	143
Asappurisasamsevo	346	Itthī vā	183
Asutavato	7	Iddhipādā	255
Asekho	436	Idha Tathāgato	421
Asoceyyaṃ	473	Issāso	220
Assakhaḷuṅkā	33, 198	[U]	
Assadoso	33	Uggo	47
Assaddho	354	Ucchedavādo	20
Assaparassā	200	Ujjayo	111
Assājānīyā	200	Uṭṭhānasampadā	107
[Ā]		Uttamapurisa	269
Ākaṅkheyya	361	Uttaro	11
Ākiṇṇo	231	Uttiyo	412
Āghātaṭṭhavinayā	208, 376	Udapānapanāḷiyatthiko	17
Āghātavatthūni	208, 375	Udayabbayānupassī	4
Ādittacelo	139, 330	Udāyī	224, 242
Ādīnavā	320	Uddhambhāgiyāni	252
Ānando	102, 224, 443	Upanisasampanno	260
Ānāpānassati	344	Upamā	12, 414
Āyamukhāni	109, 112	Upavuttho	81
Āyasmā Ānando	315	Upasampadā	313
Āyuppamāṇaṃ devānaṃ	82		
Āyusaṅkhāraṃ	131		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[U]		[Ka]	
Upādānakkhandhā	251	Kajaṅgalikā	300
Upāli	311	Kaṇṭakā	363
Upāsakā	158	Kaṇhamaggaṃ	455
Upāsako	56	Kathāpābhataṃ	233
Upāsikā	93, 294	Kammassakā sattā	495
Uposathaṃ	45, 321	Kammāraputto	472
Uposatho	79, 192	Kammāsadhammaṃ	280
Ubbāhikā	312	Kalyāṇamittatā	108
Ubhatobhāgavimutto	245	Kasiṇāyatanāni	293, 304
Ummattakasaṃvattaniko	78	Kāko	375
[E]		Kāmaṃ tacaṇca	33
Ekaccassa dānamayaṃ	72	Kāmabhogī	398
Ekacco dānaṃ deti	70	Kāmasukhaṃ	213
Ekacco puggalo	369	Kāmesumicchācārī	473
Eko	121	Kāyasakkhī	244
Etadaggaṃ	174	Kāsikosalā	303
[O]		Kāḷānusāriyaṃ	274
Okāsādhigamo	242	Kāḷī upāsikā	293
Ogāhā	231	Kimogadhā	190
Oṇojesiṃ	51	Kimdiṭṭhikā	407
Ottappī	53	Kimūlakā	340
Odātā	91	Kittāvatā	56
Obhaggobhaggaṃ	230	Kimatthiyāni	257, 515
Oraṃbhāgiyāni	251	Kimārammaṇā	190
Orimaṃ tīraṃ	446, 463	Kiriyavādo	25
Ovaṭo	104	Kīvamahapphalo	85
Ohitabhāro	178	Kulaṃ	192
		Kulaputto	14
		Kusalādidhammā	173
		Kusītavattthu	147

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ka]		[Ca]	
Kokanudo	415	Catasso parisā	14
Kokāliko	393	Caturāsītikaññāsahassāni	196
Koṭi na paññāyati	346	Catūhi dhammehi	119
Koviseso	7	Cattāri saṅgahavatthūni	55
Kosalo	308	Cattāro	111, 113
[Kha]		Cattāro dhammā	110, 165
Khaṇakicco	60	Cattāro purisā	226
Khaṇḍakārī	383	Candappabhā	274
Khattiyā	87	Candikāputto	203
Khīṇāsavassa balāni	58, 397	Candimasūriyā	303
Khīṇāsavo	58, 178	Cāgavatī	93
Khīrassa dāyikā	103	Cāgasampanno	98
Khuddarājāno	274	Cīranisinno	44
Khettabījaṃ	69	Cīvaram	176, 335
Khemam	248	Cumbati pāde	308
[Ga]		Cetasovinibandhā	252
Gaṇḍo	114, 191	Cetokhīlā	252, 270
Gandhohanamattam	197	Cetosamathassa	334
Gayāsīse	123	Codakena	318
Gāmanigamo	177	[Cha]	
Gāvī	216	Chandamūlakā	153
Girimānando	342	Chahi dhammehi	119
Gihī	233	Chalaṅgasamannāgato	280
Gotamī	101	Chinnavisāṇo	183
Gotamo	295	Chinnaggāni	231
Gopālako	546	[Ja]	
[Ca]		Janapadapadesam	336
Caṇḍālakumārako	182	Janapadapadeso	177
Catasso komāriyo	48	Jambudīpakā	198

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Ja-Jha]

Javasampanno	199
Jāṇussoṇi	447, 478
Jīvako	57
Jegucchī	20
Jeṭṭhā pajāpati	48
Jhāyatha	194

[Ña]

Ñāṇavādaṃ	289
Ñāṭisālohitā	87, 479

[Ta]

Taṇhāmūlakā	201
Tatiyā vijjā	23
Tathāgatabalāni	283
Tathāgato	286
Tathārūpo	263
Tadāyatanaṃ	224
Tapassī	20
Tapusso	233
Tayo dhammā	370
Tāvatiṃsā	198
Tikicchakā	433
Tibbarāgo	368
Tiracchānakathaṃ	358
Tisso samaṇasaññā	427

[Da]

Dasa akusalakammakathā	475
Dasa kathāvatthūni	359

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Da]

Dasa kusalakammakathā	477
Daḷhaparakkamo	5
Dānaṃ	195
Dānakathaṃ	48
Dānaphalaṃ petānaṃ	478
Dānavatthūni	69
Dānūpapattiyo	70
Diṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ	246
Diṭṭhadhammavedanīyaṃ	188
Dibbena cakkhunā	284
Dīghajāṇu	107
Dukkhavipākāṃ	455
Duccaritavipāka	77
Dutiyampāhaṃ	221
Dutiyā vijjā	23
Durabhisambhavāni	420
Dullabhā dasa	368
Dūteyyaṃ	37
Devatā	193
Devadattavipatti	9
Devadatto	10, 204
Devānamindo	12
Devāsurasañgāmo	228
Dve dhammā	103

[Dha]

Dhammakathiko	134, 265
Dhammadānaṃ etadaggaṃ	174
Dhammapariyāyaṃ	495
Dhammavinaye acchariyā	41

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Dha]

Dhammasavanam Buddhassa	169
Dhammasākacchā	171
Dhovanam	431

[Na]

Nandako	169
Nando	14
Na vaṇṇavādī	389
Nava puggalā	180
Nava dhammā	256
Nava sattāvāsā	202
Naḷakapānam	353
Nāthakaraṇo	275
Nigaṇṭhā	375
Nijjaravatthūni	430
Niddhamanīyā	435
Nibbānam sukham	213
Nibbidāvirāgo	259
Nibbhogo	19
Nimbabījam	428
Nissayo	313
Nīlā	91
Nīvaraṇāni	250
Netam ṭhānam vijjati	377

[Pa]

Paccorohaṇī	449, 461
Pacchābhūmakā	472
Pañca kāmagaṇā	227, 251
Pañca gatiyo	251

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Pa]

Pañcaṅgasamannāgato	268
Pañca ṭhānāni	179
Pañca dhammā	168
Pañca bhayāni	205, 404
Pañcahi dhammehi	119
Paññāya disvā	28, 215, 244
Paññāvimutto	245
Paññāsampanno	98
Paññāsavassāni	82
Paṭisāraṇīyakammaṁ	159
Paṭhamampāhaṁ	220
Paṭhamā vijjā	22
Paṇḍito	511
Pattanikujjana...	158
Padajātāni	273
Panuṇṇapaccekasacco	281
Pabbajjā	341
Paracittapariyāyakusalo	329
Paribbājakā	163, 296
Paribbājako	177
Parisāvacaro	266
Parihānadhammo	337
Parihāni	354
Pahānasaññā	344
Pahārādo	38
Pāṇātipātāṁ	470
Pātimokkham	44, 311
Pātimokkhaṭṭhapanā	312
Pātimokkhasaṁvarasaṁvuto	32
Pātimokkhāni	106

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]		[Bha]	
Pāpabhikkhu	375	Bhajitabbo	458
Piṇḍapātaṃ	336	Bhaṇḍanakalaha...	317
Piṇḍapāto	176	Bhattu manāpam	97
Piyo	6	Bhabbo	249
Pītā	91	Bhayaṃ	114
Puññakiriyavatthūni	72	Bhāvanāvādaṃ	290
Puññābhisandā	76	Bhedanasamvattaniko	78
Puṇṇiyo	151, 379	Bhogabyasanasamvattaniko	77
Pubbakoṭṭi na paññāyati	346	Bhogā iṭṭhā	364
Pubbenivāsaṃ	784	[Ma]	
Purisakhaḷuṅkā	199	Maggo	148
Purisakhaḷuṅko	34	Macchariyāni	251
Purisaparassā	200	Manāpakāyikā devatā	90
Purisājāṇīyā	200	Maraṇassati	135
Puriso	38, 183	Mahapphalo	88
[Pha]		Mahā-udakarahado	420
Pharusavāco	490	Mahākaccāno	293
Pharusā	78	Mahākassapo	386
[Ba]		Mahākoṭṭhiko	187
Balāni	58, 173	Mahācundo	289, 382
Bahu-ādīnavo	343	Mahācoro	153
Bahuratano	40	Mahādānaṃ	195
Bahulikatā	138	Mahādānāni	76
Bahussuto	3, 265	Mahādhaññarāsi	12
Bālo	511	Mahānadiyo	39
Bijaṃ	69	Mahānāmo	55, 530
Bojjhā	88	Mahāpañhā	295, 300
Brahmacariyapañcamāni	48	Mahāpurisavitakkā	65
		Mahābhūmicālo	131

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ma]		[Ya-Ra]	
Mahāmegho	75	Yo ca mettaṃ	2
Mahāmoggallāno	380	Yojanasatikāpi	40
Mahāsamudde acchariyā	39	Rajanīyo	92
Mahāsamuddo	274	Rajokiṇṇena	102
Mā anāthā	275	Rajoharaṇaṃ	182
Mātugāmo	92, 493	Ratanāni	40, 43
Māturakkhitā	473	Rattaññāni	76
Migasālā	365	Rattindivo	82
Migāramātā	84	Rathīsāya	33
Micchattaṃ	428	Ramaṇīyā	129
Micchādiṭṭhiko	474	Rāgassa	161
Meghiyo	166	Rājaporisena	141
Mettā bhāvetabbā	504	Rājabhoggo	32
Mettāya	1, 542	Rājāraho	32
[Ya]		Ruṇṇabalā	58
Yaṃ disvā disvā	40	Rudamānā	101
Yamṇūnāhaṃ	103, 216	Rūpabhogā	19
Yathākammūpage	23	Rūparasā	19
Yamunā	39	Rūpassa samudayo	5
Yavakāraṇḍavo	16	Rogā bahuvidhā	343
Yavānaṃ	16	[La]	
Yācayogā	98	Lābhaṃ	10
Yādisakaṃ	90	Lābhakāmo	6
Yādisako	128	Lābhāya lābho	143
Yānikatāya	1	Lābho	7
Yānikatā	129	Licchavī	25
Yāvajīvaṃ	79, 192	Lokavijayāya	97
Yāvatikā	26	Lokassa antaṃ	226
Ye disvā disvā	41	Lokānukampāya	129

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[La]		[Va]	
Lokāyatikā	225	Vilokitam	16
Loke uppanno	60	Vivādamūlāni	317
Loṇaraso	40	Vivekajam	22
Lobho	289	Vivekapoṇam	59
Lohitako	40	Viharanto	2
Lohitacandanam	274	Vīriyam ahosi	21
Lohitapāṇi	490	Vuddhasīlino	111
[Va]		Vūpakāsena	4
Vaggu	92	Vedagū	153
Vañkeyyāni	32	Venayiko	20
Vajjiyamāhito	409	Verañjo	18
Vaṭajālikāyam	11	Velaṃ	39
Vaṇṇam	25	Velāmo bodhisatto	195
Vamanam	434	Velāyam	131
Vayo	141	Vesāliyam	31
Vassasatāni	82	Vessavaṇo	11
Vāyo	182	Velūriyo	40
Vāsetṭho	87	Vossaggaratā	98
Vikatthī	382	[Sa]	
Vigatathinamiddho	153, 356	Samghagato	5
Vighātapariḷāhā	13	Samghabhedo	314
Vijjā uppannā	23	Samghasāmaggi	315
Viññāṇassa samudayo	5	Samyojanāni	269
Viññātā	37	Samvaṭṭamāno loko	303
Viditadhammo	30	Samsappanīyam	495
Vinīvaraṇacittam	50	Sa-upādisesā	185
Vimalo	153	Saṅkassarasamācāram	44
Vimuttiraso	42	Saṅgahavatthūni	174
Vimokkhā	126, 161	Saṅgahitaparijano	97

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Sa]	
Saṅgāravo	445, 462	Sambhataṃ	97
Sacittapariyāyakusalo	331	Sarabhū	39
Sajjho	178	Sarīraṭṭhā	325
Saññā	192, 306	Savantiyo	42
Satisampajaññe	150	Sādhu bhante	101, 117
Satta bojjhaṅgā	427	Sāmaṇero	314
Sattāvāsā	201	Sāmukkamsikā	30, 48
Saddhammo ṭhassati	105	Sāratthiko	440, 466
Saddhāpadānaṃ	538	Sāriputtasīhanādaṃ	181
Saddhāsampanno	98	Sāhāraṃ	346
Santi mahāsamudde	40	Sikkhādubbalyāni	250
Sandiṭṭhikaṃ	246	Silāyūpo	204
Sandiṭṭhiko	245	Sīlavato	72
Sapattaverasaṃvattaniko	77	Sīlavā	5, 57
Saparikkamano	471	Sīho senāpati	24
Sappurisadānāni	74	Sutavato	8
Sappurisadhammaṃ	456	Sutadharo	5
Sappurisasamsevo	348	Surādhutto	112
Sappuriso	75	Suvaṇṇapūrāni	196
Sabbāvantāṃ	193	Susaṃvihitakammanto	97
Samaggo	316	Setaṭṭhikā	105
Samajīvitā	108, 112	Senāsaṇaṃ	176, 336
Samaṇakāraṇḍavo	17	Sevanā	175
Samaṇapalāpo	17	Sevitabbo	458
Samādapito	55	Sotāpannassa aṅga	205, 404
Samādhipaṭilābho	262	Sovaggikā	76
Sampadā aṭṭha	140	Soḷasannaṃ	81
Sambodhipakkhikānaṃ	163	Soḷasavassasatāni	83

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ha]		[Ha]	
Hatūpaniso	150, 259, 261, 517	Hatthiniyo	230
Hatthakaparisā	55	Hāni	332
Hatthako	53	Hiraññapūrāṇi	196
Hatthigāmake	50	Hirīmā	53
		Hirottappaṃ	2

Aṅguttaranikāye tatiyaganthe

Nānāpāṭhā

Paṭhamo mūlapāṭho, Sī = Sīhaḷapottthakaṃ, Syā = Syāmapottthakaṃ,
Kaṃ = Kambojapottthakaṃ, I = Iṅgalisapottthakaṃ, Ka = kesuci
Marammapottthakesu dissamānapāṭho, Ka-Sī = kesuci Sīhaḷapottthakesu
dissamānapāṭho, Tṭha = Aṭṭhakathā.

Aṭṭhakanipātādipāliya

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Aggāya parentīti = Arahattāya pūrentīti (Syā)	258
Aṅguttarasamāyutā = Honti Aṅguttarāgame (Tṭha)	558
Aṅgulipatodakena = Aṅgulipatodakehi (Sī, I, Ka)	156
Acittikatvā = Acittim katvā (Ka) Apacittim katvā (Syā) Acittikatvā (I)	195
Ajeṭṭhamaraṇaṃvāyaṃ = Ajaddhumārikaṃ vāyaṃ (Sī, I)	
Addhamāraṇaṃ cāyaṃ (Syā)	109
Ajjhosanno = Ajjhāpanno (sabbattha)	400
Addhaṭṭharatano = Aṭṭharatano (Sī, I)	420
Attakāmena = Atthakāmena (Sī, Syā, Ka)	61
Atthūpaparikkhitā = Atthūpaparikkhī (Sī, Syā, I)	118
Atthoti abhinibbattesuṃ = Atthābhinibbattesuṃ (Sī, Syā)	294
Adhippayāso (Adhi + pa + yasū + ṇa) = Adhippayāso (Sī)	
Adhippayāso (Syā, Kaṃ)	8
Adhimuttakamālaṃ = Atimuttakamālaṃ (Sī)	105
Adhivuttipadānaṃ = Adhimuttipadānaṃ (Ka)	285
Anabhāvaṃkatā = Anabhāvakatā (Sī, I)	19
Anabhiratisaññā = Anabhiratasaññā (Sī, Syā, I)	192, 342
Anupubbim kathaṃ = Anupubbikathaṃ (sabbattha)	30
Anelagaḷāya = Anelagaḷāya (Sī, Ka)	106

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Apaneyyeso = Apaneyyo so (Sī) Apaneyyo (Syā)	16
Apayimsueva = Apayaṃsveva (Sī)	228
Apavahati = Apakassati (Sī)	17
Apaviddhaṃ = Apaviṭṭhaṃ (Syā)	195
Appaṭikuṭṭhāni = Appatikuṭṭhāni (Sī)	76
Appaṭisaṃveditvā = Appaṭisaṃviditvā (Sī, Syā, I)	497
Abyāpajjena = Abyābajjhena (Ka) Abyāpajjhena (?)	193
Abyābajjhaṃ = Abyāpajjhaṃ (Ka)	74
Abhiijhātā = Abhiijhitā (Ka)	474
Abhinibbajjayātha = Abhinibbijjayetha (Ka)	18
Abhiyimsu = Abhiyaṃsu (Sī)	228
Abhisambuddhoti = Abhisambuddho (Sī, Syā, I)	125
Abbhutā dhammā = Abbhutadhammā (Syā, Ka) Vi 4. 419 piṭṭhe passitabbaṃ.	39
Abbhutehi dhammehi = Abbhutadhammehi (Syā, Ka)	47
Abbhussakkamāno = Abbhussukkamāno (Sī)	274
Ammakā ammakapaññā = Ambakā ambakapaññā (Sī, I) Andhakā andhakapaññā (Syā)	367
Arūpasaññī bahiddhā = Arūpasaññī eko bahiddhā (Syā, I, Ka)	126
Avitakka-avicārampi = Avitakkampi avicāraṃ (Sī, Syā, I)	121
Avitakkampi vicāramattaṃ = Avitakkavicāramattampi (Ka)	121
Asandiddhañca bhaṇati = Asandiddhoca akkhāti (Vi 4. 365 piṭṭhe)	38
Asucīyeva = Asucicceva (Syā)	475
Assakhaḷuṅke = Assakhaluṅke (Sī)	33

[Ā]

Āgacchatīti = Dissatūti (sabbattha) Ṭikāyampi pāṭhantaraṃ.	167
Ādibrahmacariyakoti = Ādibrahmacariyiko (Sī, Ka)	14
Ānāpānassati = Ānāpānasati (Sī, I)	165
Ābhassarasaṃvattanikā = Ābhassaravattanikā (Sī, Syā)	303
Āmuttamaṇikuṇḍalāyo = Āmukkamaṇikuṇḍalāyo (?)	196

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ā]

Ārañṇako = Ārañṇiko (?) 265

Āraddhavīriyo ca = Āraddhaviriyo ca (Sī, I) Āraddhaviriyo (Syā) 427

Āveni = Āvenim (Vi 4. 368 piṭṭhe) Āveṇi, Āveṇikaṃ tattheva adholipi. 314

[I]

Imināpaṅgena = Imināpi aṅgena (Sī, I) Am 1. 212 piṭṭhepi. 79

Issattena = Issatthena (Sī, Syā, I) 108

[U]

Uggavādinim = Uggavādinam (Sī) Uggahavādinam (Syā, I)

Uggatavādinim (Ka) 37

Uṇṇakim = Unnatim (I) 49

Uttari = Uttarim (Sī, Syā, I) 165, 504

Udumbarakhādīvāyaṃ = Udumbarakhādikaṃ vāyaṃ (Sī, I)

Udumbarakhādakaṃ cāyaṃ (Syā) 109

Unnatan”ti = Uṇṇatanti (Ka) 108

Upagacchi = Upagañchi (Sī, I) 536

Upapajjanti -pa- = Upapajjanti. (Syā, Ka) 503

Upapajje vā = Upapajjam vā (Ka, Am 2. 363)

Upapajja vā (Ma 3. 257 piṭṭhe) 497

Upaveseyyūṃ = Upavaseyya (?) 87

Upāraddhāva jānanti = Upāraddhā pajānanti (Sī) 443

Uplavissati vā”ti = Uppilavissati vā (Sī, Syā, I) 420

[E]

Ekantapaṭibhānā = Ekantapaṭibhānam (sabbattha) 152, 380

Ekādasā amatadvārāṇi = Ekādasannam amatadvārāṇam (sabbattha) 546

Evamdiṭṭhi = Evamdiṭṭhiko (Syā) 415

Eso ceva tassa = Eso cevetassa (Ma 1. 161 piṭṭhādīsu) 303, 443

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[O]

Ogāhā ca = Ogāhāpi ca (Syā, Ka)	231
Opaneyyiko = Opanayiko (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	531
Obhaggo -pa- na khādanti = Na obhaggo -pa- khādanti (Syā, Ka)	231

[Ka]

Kattā = Pavattā (Ka)	66
Kadali -pa- paccattharaṇo = Kādali -pa- paccattharaṇo (Sī)	65
Kabaḷikārāhārabhakkhānaṁ = Kabaḷimkārabhakkhānaṁ (Sī)	
Kabaḷikārābhakkhānaṁ (Syā, Kaṁ, I)	537
Kāmasaññā = Āmissasaññā (Syā)	208
Kāraṇḍavaṁ = Karaṇḍavaṁ (Ka)	18
Kālaṅkataṁ bhikkhuṁ = Kalandakaṁ bhikkhuṁ (Sī)	
Kāḷakabhikkhuṁ (Syā)	389
Kālaṅkatā = Kālakatā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	361
Kālasseva = Sakālasseva (Syā)	472
Kim nvajja = Kim nu ajja (Syā) Kim nu kho ajja (I)	
Kim nu khvajja (Ka)	
Kiñci desaṁ = Kiñci deva desaṁ (Sī, Syā)	
Kuṭṭhāriṁ = Kudhāriṁ (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	
Kuraraghare = Kulaghare (Ka) Kururaghare (Vi 3. 283 piṭṭhe)	293
Kusobbhe = Kusombhe (Ka) Kussubbhe (Sī) Kusubbhe (Syā)	347
Ke ca = Keci (Syā, I) Te ca (Ka)	185
Ko nāmāyaṁ = Ko nāmo ayaṁ (Sī, Ka) Ko nāma ayaṁ (Syā, Kaṁ)	538
Koliyadhītā = Koḷiyadhītā (Syā, I)	160

[Kha]

Khippameva = Khippaṁyeva (Sī) Khippaṁ eva (I)	
Khippaññeva (Vi 4. 420 piṭṭhe)	39
Khuddarājāno = Kuḍḍarājāno (Sī, Syā, I) Kuṭṭarājāno, Kūṭarājāno (Ka)	274

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ga]

Gadhito = Gathito (Sī) Ṭīkāya sameti.	399
Gandhamācare = Gandhamādhare (Ka)	83
Gandhohanamattampi = Gandhūhanamattampi (Sī)	
Gaddūhanamattampi (Syā, I)	197
Gamiyābhisaṅkhāro = Gamikābhisaṅkhāro (Ka-Sī)	25
Garuṃ katvā = Garukatvā (Sī, Syā, I)	103
Garuṃ karoti = Garukaroti (Sī, Syā, I)	93
Gilānā vuṭṭhito = Ettha Aṃ 2. 263 piṭṭhe, suttavaṇṇaṇ Ṭīkāśādhakaṃ.	148

[Ca]

Catutthaṃ = Catutthiṃ (?)	504
Catuddisaṃ = Catuddisā (Syā, Ka)	282
Cātumahābhūtikassa = Cātummahābhūtikassa (Sī, Syā, I)	191
Cātumahārājikā = Cātummahārājikā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	71
Cāpālaṃ cetiyaṃ = Pāvālacetiyaṃ (Syā) Cāpālacetiyaṃ (I, Ka)	128
Ciṅgulakaṃ = Piṅgulikaṃ (Syā) Ciṅkulakaṃ (Ka)	412
Cetasovinibandhā = Cetovinibaddhā (Sārattha)	252
Cetovimutti = Vimutti (Ka-Sī, Ka)	125, 241

[Ja]

Jaṅgalānaṃ = Jaṅgamānaṃ (Sī, I)	273
Jaṅghāvihāraṃ = Jaṅghavihāraṃ (Syā, Ka)	166
Jantugāmaṃ = Jatugāmaṃ (Sī-Ṭṭha, Syā-Ṭṭha) Jattugāmaṃ (Ka)	
Aṭṭhakathāyampi pāṭhantaṃ.	166
Jāṇussoṇi = Jānussoni (Ka-Sī) Jānussoṇi (Ka-Sī) Jāṇussoṇi (Ka)	447
Jīvikaṃ = Jīvitaṃ (Ka)	108

[Da]

Ḍāho = Ḍaho (Sī, Syā)	343
-----------------------	-----

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ta]

Taṃ sabbakāmadāṃ = Taṃ sabbakāmaharaṃ (Sī, Syā, I)	
Sabbakāmaharaṃ (Am 2. 32 piṭṭhepi)	94
Tatrupāyāya = Tatrūpāyāya (Sī)	93
Tapode = Tapodāya (Syā, I)	415
Tintiṇo = Nillajjo (Ka)	375
Tibbānaṃ = Tippānaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	361
Timi -pa- piṅgalo = Timi -pa- piṅgalā (Sī) Timi -pa- miṅgalā (Syā, I)	40
Tūriyassa = Turiyassa (Sī, Syā, I)	91
Turū paccekabrahmā = Tuduppaccekabrahmā (Sī, I)	
Tudi paccekabrahmā (Syā)	
Turi paccekabrahmā (Ka) Saṃ 1. 151 piṭṭhe.	394

[Da]

Dalhadhammā = Dalhadhammo (sabbattha)	226
Dalhuddhāpaṃ = Dalhuddāpaṃ (Sī, I)	414
Diṭṭhippatto = Diṭṭhappatto (Ka)	52
Diṭṭhi hissa = Diṭṭhi hi (Sī, Syā, I)	428
Dukūlasandhanāni = Dukūlasandassanāni (Sī) Dukūlasaṇṭhanāni (Syā)	
Dukūlasanthanāni (I) Duhasandanāni (Dī 2. 153)	
Dukūlasandanāni (Tattha pāḥantaram)	196
Dukkhavedaniyaṃ = Dukkavedanīyaṃ (Sī, Ka)	187

[Dha]

Dhātā = Dhatā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	3
Dhātānañca = Dhatānañca (Sī, Syā, I)	118
Dhāraṇajātiko = Dhārakajātiko (Sī, Syā, I)	118

[Na]

Na attānaṃ -pa- na piṇeti = Na attānaṃ -pa- piṇeti (Sī, Syā, I)	
idameva yuttataram.	398

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Na]

Nappaṭibhāyeyya = Nappaṭibhāseyyāma (Ka) Nappaṭibhāseyya (bahūsu)	
Ma 3. 172 piṭṭhe passitabbam.	417
Na phātiseyyam = Na phātiseyyanti (Sī, Syā, Ka)	
Na phātiseyyā (katthaci)	69
Na byathati = Na vedhati (Sī) Na byādhati (Syā, I)	37
Na hi nūname = Na hanūname (Sī, Syā, I)	155
Nātaputto = Nāthaputto (Ka-Sī) Nātaputto (Ka-Sī)	24
Nāṭike = Nāḍike (Sī, Syā) Nāṭike (I)	135
Nādhbhoti = Nābhhoti (Sī)	489
Nikāma -pa- lābhiniyo = Nikāma -pa- lābhiniyo (?)	155
Nikkujitam = Nikujitam (Ka)	24
Nikkujjo = Nikujjo (Ka)	537
Nibbinnassa = Nibbindassa (Sī, Ka)	259
Niyāmataṃ = Niyāmitam (Syā)	62
Necayiko = Nerasiko (Sī)	375
No ca = No (Syā) evamuparipi.	133
Nhatvā = Nahātvā (Sī, I) Nhatvā (Syā)	420
Nhāru = Nahāru (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	33

[Pa]

Paccamsena = Paccayena (Syā) Paccattamsena (Ka)	93
Paccāvamati = Paccāmasati (Syā)	537
Paccāsīsati = Paccāsimsati (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	71
Paccāsīsittabbā = Paccāsimsittabbā (Sī, Syā, I)	103
Pañham = Imaṃ pañham (Syā, Ka)	414
Paṭikacceva = Paṭigacceva (Sī, I)	106
Paṭikūlasaññā = Paṭikkūlasaññā (Sī, Syā, I)	192
Paṭipuccheyyāma = Puccheyyāma (Sī, Syā, I)	439
Paṭivāpetvā = Paṭiṭṭhāpetvā (Syā) Paṭipādetvā (Ka)	220
Paṭivāpeti = Paṭiṭṭhāpeti (Syā) Paṭipādeti (Ka)	220

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Paṭisanthārako = Paṭisandhārako (Ka)	390
Paṭissato = Patissato (Sī)	2
Paṇunnapaccekasacco = Panuṇṇapaccekasacco (Ka)	279
Patihitāya = Paṭihitāya (I) Patigatāya (Am 2. 270 piṭṭhe)	138
Patodalaṭṭhiṃ = Patodaṃ (Sī, I) Patodayaṭṭhiṃ (Syā, Kam)	34
Pathavisaññī = Paṭhavisaññī (Sī) Paṭhaviṣaññī (Syā)	262
Panujjamānena = Paṇujjamānena (?)	176
Payatapāṇinī = Payatapāṇi (Sī) Payatapāṇī (Syā, I, Ka)	93
Parapurāya = Paraṃ purāya (Syā-Tṭha)	362
Parājayimsu = Parājjiyimsu (Sī, Syā, Ka)	228
Parāmasati = Parimasati (Sī)	418
Paripanthā = Paribandhā (Ka)	364
Pahūtarattaratanānaṃ = Pahūtasattaratanānaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	81
Pāmokkho = Mokkho (Ka-Sī)	403
Pāmojjattho pāmojjānisamsoti = Pāmujjattho pāmujjānisamsoti (Sī, Syā, I)	257
Pāraṅgatā = Pāragatā (Sī, Syā, I)	62
Pāvāyaṃ = Campāyaṃ (Ka-Sī)	472
Pitāmaho me = Pettāpi yo me (Sī) Pitu piyo me (Syā) Am 2. 305 piṭṭhepi.	366
Piyakaraṇā garukaraṇā = Piyakarāṇā garukarāṇā (?)	326
Piyattāya garuttāya = Piyatāya garutāya (Syā)	4
Purisādhippāyā = Purisādhippāyo (Sī, Syā, I) Idameva yuttaṃ.	48
Puḷavakasaññā = Puḷuvakasaññā (Ka) Pulavakasaññā (Sī, I)	340, 512
Ponobhaviko = Ponobbhaviko (Ka)	325

[Pha]

Phātim kātum = Phātikattum (Sī) Phātikātum (Syā, I)	546
Phāsum = Phāsu (Syā, Ka)	363
Phāsu = Phāsum (?)	317

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pha]

Phuṇamānassa = Vuyhamānassa (Sī, I) Phusayamānassa (Syā)

Punamānassa (?)

17

[Ba]

Baddhāti = Bandhāti (Sī, Syā, Ka)

37

Baddho = Bandho (Syā, Ka)

526

Bahutthikāni = Bahukitthikāni (Sī, I) Bahuitthikāni (Syā)

105

Bahulaṃ kareyyaṃ = Bahulīkareyyaṃ (Sī, Syā, I)

234

Bahussutā = Bahū sutā (?)

275

Bahūnaṃ = Bahunnaṃ (Sī, I)

75

Beluvagāmake = Veḷuvagāmake (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

542

Byāpannacittassa = Byāpādassa (Sī, I, Ka) Byāpannassa (Syā)

472

Brahmacārayo = Brahmacārino (Syā)

75

[Bha]

Bhavañca = Sambhavañca (Sī, Syā)

341

Bhikkhave”ti = Bhikkhavoti (Sī, Syā, I)

337, 519

Bhinditvā = Bhetvāna (Sī, Syā) Bhitvāna (Ka)

315

Bhiyyo pañca satāni ca = Pañca suttasatāni ca (Tṭha)

558

Bhettā = Bhedātā (Ka)

474

[Ma]

Macchānaṃ = Majjānaṃ (Ka)

81

Mañjittikā = Mañjetthikā (Sī, Syā)

105

Maññatha = Maññetha (Sī) Maññeyyātha (Ka)

466

Maṇḍanakajātiko = Maṇḍanakajātiyo (Sī, I)

105

Manāpā nāma te = Manāpakāyikā (Sī, Ka)

94, 95

Manussalābhaṃ = Manussalokaṃ (Syā)

61

Mahākoṭṭhiko = Mahākoṭṭhito (Sī, Syā, I)

187

Mahāpajāpatī = Mahāpajāpati (Syā) Vi 4. 442 piṭṭhepi.

101

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ma]

Mahāmoggallāno = Mahāmoggalāno (Ka)	181
Mahāsombhe = Mahāsobbhe (Sī, Syā)	347
Mātugāmūpacāro = Mātugāmopavicāro (Sī)	
Mātugāmūpavicaro (Ka)	363
Mā vā ahesun'ti = Mā vā ahesum itti vāti (Sī, I, Ka)	474
Micchāñāṇissa = Micchāñāṇassa (I, Ka)	428
Milakkhesu = Milakkhūsu (Syā, Ka)	60
Muṭṭhassatissa = Muṭṭhasatissa (Sī, Syā, I)	62
Muttacāgā = Muttacāgī (Syā)	93

[Ya]

Yattha rūpasaññā -pa- rūpasaññam = Yattha -pa- rūpasaññā (Sī, Syā, I)	211
Yavadūsi = Yavarūpi (Ka)	16
Yasmāham = Yasmimham (Ka)	157
Yāvatā diṭṭhiṭṭhānam -pa- samugghāto = Yāvatā diṭṭhiṭṭhāna -pa- samugghāto (Sī, I)	417
Yāvadeva = Yāvade (Saṃ 1. 412 piṭṭhe)	63

[Ra]

Rattindive = Rattidive (Ka)	323
Rathikāya rathikam = Rathiyāya rathiyam (bahūsu)	31

[La]

Labhi = Lacchati (Syā, Ka)	536
Lūkhañcepi = Lūkham vāpi (Syā) Lūkhañcāpi (Ka)	195
Lohitam pittaṃ = Lohitapittaṃ (Sī)	343

[Va]

Vaṅkakaṃ = Vaṅkaṃ (Sī, I)	421
Vaṭṭajālikāyaṃ = Dhavajālikāyaṃ (Sī) Vaṭṭajālikāyaṃ (Syā)	11

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Va]

Vādānuvādo = Vādānupāto (Ka-Sī, Syā) Am 1. 161; Am 2. 3 piṭṭhesupi.	26
Vigatathinamiddho = Vigatathīnamiddho (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	353
Vicinam = Visinam (Sī-Tṭha)	380
Visesaguṇā = Visesabhuno (Sī, Syā, I)	198
Vissatṭhāya = Visatṭhāya (Ka)	106
Vihāre āhiṇḍanti = Vihārena vihāram anvāhiṇḍanti (Sī, I)	
Vihāram āhiṇḍanti (Syā)	181
Viheṭheti = Viheseti (I, Ka) Udānatṭhakathāya sameti.	36
Vīriyam = Viriyam (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)	354

[Sa]

Samvasati = Samvattati (Syā)	39
Samśādeti = Samśāreti (Ka)	199
Samharitvā = Saṅkharitvā (Ka)	34
Sakadāgāmī satto = Sakadāgāmisatto (Sī, Syā, I)	366
Sakkhī = Sakhī (Ka)	294
Sakkhim = Sakhim (Ka) Sam 1. 127 piṭṭhepi.	294
Saṅkhāditvā = Saṅkharitvā (Ka)	136
Sati = Muṭṭhassati (Sī, Syā)	382
Sadevakassapissa = Sadevakassa (sabbattha) passitabbam.	87
Santatakārī = Satatakārī (Syā, I, Ka)	427
Santatavutti = Satatavutti (Syā, I)	427
Santhāgāre = Sandhāgāre (Ka)	24
Sabbapāṇabhūtesu = Pāṇabhūtesu (Ka)	473
(Sabbam tam rūpam) = (Sabbam rūpam) Ma 1. 282 piṭṭhe.	
Syā-I-Ka-pothakesu pana ettha tam padattayam na dissati.	547
Sabbalahuso = Sabbalahusoti sabbalahuko (Syā-Tṭha)	77
Samam jīvikam = Samajīvikam (Syā) Samajīvitam (Ka)	108
Samajīvitā = Samajīvikatā (Sī)	107

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Samaṇakāraṇḍavoti = Samaṇakaraṇḍavoti (Ka)	16
Samaṇadūsivāyaṃ = Samaṇarūpī cāyaṃ (Ka)	16
Samādapako = Samādāpako (?)	118
Samādapeti = Samādāpeti (?)	30, 56
Samādinnaṃ = Samādiṇṇaṃ (I, Ka)	428
Samādinnaṇi = Samādiṇṇaṇi (Sī, Ka)	48
Samiṇjeyya = Sammiṇjeyya (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	11
Samiṇjitaṃ = Sammiṇjitaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	11
Samupabyūḷho = Samupabbūḷho (Sī, I)	228
Sampajaññaṃ = Sampajañña (Syā, Ka)	114
Sampajānamusā = Sampajānaṃ musā (Ka-Sī)	178
Sambādhe gataṃ = Sambādhe vata (Sī)	242
Sambodhipakkhikānaṃ = Sambodhapakkhikānaṃ (Sī, Syā, I)	163
Sammāñāṇissa = Sammāñāṇassa (I, Ka)	428
Sarīsapasamphassaṃ = Sirīmsapasamphassaṃ (Sī, Syā, I)	268
Savitakkasavicāraṃpi = Savitakkampi savicāraṃ (Sī, Syā, I)	121
Sasaṅkhāraniggayhavāritagato = Sasaṅkhāraniggayha vāritavato (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) Sasaṅkhāraniggayhavārivāvaṭo (Ka)	225
Sāttthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ = Sāttḥā sabyañjanā (Ka-Sī)	3, 275, 312
Sādiyaṭi”ti = Sādayatīti (Saddanīti)	91
Sāraṇīyaṃ = Sārāṇīyaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	18
Sikkhāsamādānassa = Sikkhākāmassa (Ka)	389
Sīsaṃnhāto = Sīsaṃnahāto (Sī, I) Sīsanahāto (Syā)	105
Sukhavedaniyaṃ = Sukhavedanīyaṃ (Sī, Ka)	187
Sukhettesu = Sukhette (Sī, I)	74
Sudattassa = Saddhassa (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	538
Subaddhā = Subandhā (Sī, Syā, Ka)	38
Susumāragire = Sumsumāragire (Sī, Syā, I)	95
Sūriyānaṃ = Suriyānaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	303
Sevanāya = Savanāya (Syā) Bhāvanāya (Ma 2. 15 piṭṭhe) Sī-I-Majjhimapaṇṇāsake pana tatthapi “sevanāya” icceva dissati.	546

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Sevālamālikā = Sevālamālakā (Sī, Syā, I) 472

So ajānaṃ vā āha -pa- passāmī”ti = So ajānaṃ vā ahaṃ -pa- passāmīti
(I, Ka) 474

Soṇḍaṃ saṃharati = Kaṇḍuṃ saṃhanti (Sī, I) Kaṇḍuṃ saṃhanati (Syā) 232

[Ha]

Haññe = Hāne (Sī) Hane (Ka) 83

Hāretā = Sāṭetā (Sī, Syā, I) 546

Hirī = Hiri (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) 354

Hīne vimuttaṃ = Hīnedhimuttaṃ (Syā, I) Vimuttanti adhimuttaṃ,
Vimuttanti vā vissatṭhaṃ. (Ṭīkā) 71

Hemajālappaṭicchannāni = Hemajālasañchannāni (Sī, I) 196

Aṅguttaranikāye tatiyaganthe

Nāmānaṃ anukkamaṇikā

Nāmānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Nāmānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[Ka]	
Aggāḷava	53-4	Kakkarapatta	107
Aciravatī	39	Kajaṅgalā	300
Ajita	443	Kaṭissaha	362
Aṭṭhakanagara	542	Kapilavatthu	55, 101, 321-5
Anāthapiṇḍika	1, 195, 205, 398, 409	Kammāsadhamma	280
Anuruddha	62, 90	Kaḷimbha (thera)	362
Avantī	293	Kālī	293
[Ā-I]		Kimikāḷā	166
Ānanda	44, 102-6, 128, 181, 224, 233, 242, 257, 261, 263, 285, 365, 377, 415, 439, 514, 520-4, 542	Kukkuṭa (thera)	362
Āḷavī	53-4	Kuru	280
Icchānaṅgala	154	Kusinārā	318
[U]		Kokanuda (paribbājaka)	415
Ugga (gahapati)	47, 50	Kokālika	393
Ujjaya	111	Koliya	107
Uttara	11	Kosambī	90, 224, 242
Uttiya	412	Kosala	154, 303-7, 353
Udāyī	224	[Ga]	
Upacāla	362	Gaggarā	16, 376, 409
Upāli	311-18, 420	Gaṅgā	39
Uruvelakappa	233	Gaṇḍa (adhivacana)	114, 191
		Gabbha (adhivacana)	114
		Gayā	123
		Gayāsīsa	123
		Gijjhakūṭa	9, 177-8
		Girimānanda	342
		Gotamī	101, 106

Nāmānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Ga - Gha]

Gotama 19, 154, 225, 295,
406, 410-12
Ghositārāma 90, 224

[Ca]

Candikāputta 203
Campā 16, 376, 409
Cāpāla 128
Cāla 362
Cālikā 166
Cunda 472
Ceti (raṭṭha) 289, 382

[Ja]

Jāṇussoṇi 447, 459, 478
Jīvaka 57
Jīvakambavana 57
Jetavana 1

[Ña]

Ñāṇī (adhivacana) 153

[Ta]

Tapussa 233
Tapodā 415
Tapodārāma 415
Timi 40, 45
Timiṅgalo 40, 45
Timirapiṅgalo 40, 45
Turū 394

Nāmānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Da]

Dasamo (gahapati) 542
Dīghajāṇu 107
Dukkha (adhivacana) 114
Devadatta 9, 203

[Na]

Nakulamātā 95
Nanda 14
Nandaka 169
Nandiya 536
Naḷakapāna (nigama) 353-6
Nāgita 154
Nāṭaputta 24, 226
Nātika 135-8, 526
Nāḷakagāma 352
Nikaṭa (thera) 362
Nigrodhārāma 55, 101, 321,
530-5
Nimmala (adhivacana) 153

[Pa]

Paṅka (adhivacana) 114
Paduma (niraya) 395
Passenadi 303, 307
Pahārāda 38
Pāvā 472
Puṇṇiya 151, 379
Pubbārāma 44, 84, 94, 96
Pūraṇa 225

Nāmānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Nāmānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ba]		[Ya-Ra]	
Beluvagāma	542	Yamunā	39
Bojjhā	88	Rājagaha	9, 57, 177-8, 203, 213, 386, 415, 528
Brāhmaṇa (adhivacana)	153	Roga (adhivacana)	114
[Bha]		[Va]	
Bhagga	62, 95	Vajjiyamāhita	409
Bhaya (adhivacana)	114	Vajjī	50
Bhisakka (adhivacana)	153	Vaṭaḷālikā	11
Bhesakaḷāvana	62, 95	Vāsetṭha	87
[Ma]		Vāhana	376
Magadha	352	Vimala	153
Manāpakāyikā	90	Vimutta (adhivacana)	154
Malla (raṭṭha)	233	Visākhā	84, 94-6
Mahākaccāna	293	Vedagū (adhivacana)	153
Mahākassapa	386	Verañja	18
Mahākoṭṭhika	187	Velāma	195
Mahācunda	289, 382	Vessavaṇa	11
Mahānāma	55, 530-5	Vesālī	24, 47, 87, 101, 106, 128, 324, 362, 542
Mahāpajāpatī	101, 106	Veḷuvana	203, 213, 300
Mahāmoggallāna	44, 181, 380	[Sa]	
Mahāli	324	Sakka	55, 101, 321, 530-5
Mahāvana	24, 47, 87	Saṅkheyyaka	11
Mahimsavatthu	11	Saṅga (adhivacana)	114
Mahī	39	Saṅgārava	445, 462
Māra	130	Sajjha (paribbājaka)	178
Migadāya	62	Sanāṅkumāra	529
Migasālā	365	Saddha (thera)	526, 538
Meghiya	166		
Moggallāna	393		
Moranivāpa	528		

Nāmānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Nāmānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Sa]	
Samaṇa (adhivacana)	153	Sāvatthī	1, 44, 79, 84, 88 ādipiṭṭhesu
Samiddhi	190	Sīha	24, 282
Sarabhū	39	Sutavā	177
Salla (adhivacana)	114	Subhūti	530
Sahampati	395	Susumāragira	62, 95
Sāmaṇḍakāni	353	[Ha]	
Sāriputta	37, 58, 143-5, 174 187, 190, 203, 213, 260, 330, 337, 352, 393, 396, 519, 553-4	Hatthaka	53-4
		Hatthigāma	50

Āṅguttaranikāye tatiyaganthe

Gāthāsūci

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ā - I - U]

Aṭṭhaṅgupetassa uposathassa 84,
87, 90

Atthassa pattim hadayassa
santiṃ 294, 295

Anītisampadā hoti 70

Appakā te manussesu 445,
446, 463

Appamattako ayaṃ kali 394,
396

Avijjānivuto poso 62

Asajjhāyamalā mantā 37

Asekkena ca sīlena 269

Iccete aṭṭha dhammā ca 98, 100,
110, 113, 140, 142

Idha ce naṃ virādheti 62

Uṭṭhātā kammadheyyesu 110,
113, 140, 142

Uṭṭhāhikā analasā 94, 95, 96

[E]

Ekampi ce pāṇamaduttacitto 2

Etasmiṃ yaṃ vijjati antare
dhanam 84, 86, 90

Ete ca ñatvā satimā sumedho 7, 9

Evaṃ yajitvā medhāvī 74

Evaṃ sampannasīlesu 70

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[O]

Otiṇṇo sātārūpena 114

Odhunitvā malaṃ sabbam 70

[Ka - Kha - Ca]

Kaṇham dhammam
vipphāya 446, 463, 464

Katham vijaññā saddhammam 62

Kāmacchando ca byāpādo 269

Kāraṇḍavaṃ niddhamatha 18

Khaṇam paccavidum loke 62

Khattiyo seṭṭho
janetasmiṃ 529, 530

Cattāro ca paṭipannā 116

Cando ca suriyo ca
ubho sudassanā 84, 86, 90

[Ta]

Tatrābhiratimiccheyya 446,
463, 464

Tayidaṃ sammukhībhūtaṃ 61

Tasmā sampadamākaṅkhī 70

Tasmā hi nārī ca naro ca
sīlavā 84, 87, 90

Tassānurodhā atha vā
virodhā 7, 9

Tassāham dhammamaññāya 68

Tulamatulañca sambhavam 131

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Da - Dha]

Diṭṭhadhammahitatthāya 110, 113,
140, 142

Dhanena dhaññaena ca yodha
vaḍḍhati 365

[Na - Pa - Ba - Bha]

Na cāpi sotthi bhattāraṃ 94,
95, 96

Namo te purisajāñña 527, 528

Niddhamitvāna pāpicche 18

Nivīṭṭhasaddho pūjeti 75

Neva vipphaṇṇissā 74

Pāṇaṃ na hañña na
cadinnaṃ mādiye 83, 86, 89

Purisassa hi jātassa 394, 396

Pūjeti sahadhammena 75

Bahūnaṃ vata atthāya 75

Bahū hi akkhaṇa vuttā 61

Bhayaṃ dukkhaṇa roga ca 114

[Ma - Ya]

Manussalābhaṃ laddhāna 61

Mama saṅkappamañña 68

Malitthiyā duccharitaṃ 37

Mettassa cittassa subhāvitassa 2

Mālaṃ na dhāre na ca
gandhamācare 83, 86, 90

Yaṃ nimmalena pattabbaṃ 154

Yaṃ samaṇena pattabbaṃ 154

Yajamānānaṃ manussānaṃ 116

Yathāpi khetta sampanne 70

Yathā me ahu saṅkappo 68

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ya]

Yatheva satipaṭṭhānā 256

Yā evaṃ vattati nārī 94, 95, 96

Ye ca kho sammadakkhāte 445,
446, 463

Ye ca laddhā manussattaṃ 62

Ye sattasaṇḍaṃ pathaviṃ
vijetvā 2

Ye saṃvarā cakkhumatā 62

Yesāṃ sambodhiyaṅgesu 446,
463, 464

Yo naṃ bharati sabbadā 94, 96

Yo na hanti na ghātetī 2

Yo nindiyaṃ pasaṃsati 394, 396

Yo ve na byathati patvā 37

[La - Va - Sa]

Lābho alābho ca
yasāyaso ca 7, 9

Lokaṃ ñatvā yathābhūtaṃ 70

Vijjācaraṇasampanne 70

Saṃvāsā'yaṃ vijānātha 18

Saṃsappī ca musāvādī 18

Sataṃ sahaṣṣānaṃ
nirabbudānaṃ 396

Saddhāya sīlena ca yodha
vaḍḍhati 365

Saddhā sīlena sampannā 98, 100

Saddhā hiriyaṃ kusalaṇa
dānaṃ 68

Saddho sīlena sampanno 110,
113, 140, 142

Santavāco janavati 18

Sabbe anusaye chetvā 62

Paṭhamapādā	Piṭṭhaṅkā	Paṭhamapādā	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Sa]		[Sa]	
Sabbesaṃ so hito hoti	75	Suciṃ paṇītaṃ kālena	74
Sambādhe gataṃ okāsaṃ	242	Susaṃvihitakammantā	98, 100
Sa ve pañcaṅgasampanno	269	So imaṃ palipathaṃ duggaṃ	114
Sukhā saṃghassa sāmaggī	316	Sohaṃ vijitasāṅgāmo	154
		Soḷasākārasampannā	98, 100